

M a s a

B i h b e l e ,

je b

S t a h s t i

no teem

fwehteem Naksteem

tahs

wezzas in jaunās Derribas,

no

J. K. B a u m b a c h,

Pravests in Durbes mahzeeschu Draudses  
Basnizas - Kungs.

---

Ar Rihgas Gramatu Teesas Sinnu.



Zelgawā, 1800.

Eespeests pee J. W. Steffenhagen.

Seiner Excellence

dem Hochwohlgebohrnen Herrn

Baron von Lüdinghausen-Wolff,

Russisch-Kaiserlichem wirklichen Etatsrath, Kanzlern und  
Oberrath, in Kurland;

Präsidenten des Konsistoriums, und Chef der geistlichen Sachen;  
des St. Annen Ordens Ritter;

Erbherrn der Güther Sonnart, Jungfernhof,  
Brunowischer und Ponjemon;

Herrn der Neubergfriedschen Güther;

als

ein geringes Denkmal

seiner

vollkommensten Ehrerbietung

und

lebhaftesten Dankbarkeit

zugeeignet

von

Hochdesselben

unterthänig gehorsamsten Verehrer und Diener  
Baumbach.





## Mihli Latweeschi!

**S**cho grahmatinu es jums par labbu in tapeh3 esmu lizzis rakstos eespeest, ka juhs, to paschu apdohmigi lassidami, in ka waijag tahs swehtas mahzibas, kas tanni tohp sluddinatas, walfadami, eeksch tizzibas un taisnibas un eeksch tahs ihstenas gudribas pee-  
augt, un sawahm nemirstigahm dwehselehm tahs muhschigi paleekamas debbes mantas eekraht warretut. Teescham, schi grahmatina, kas ne irr no zilwezigas gudribas zehlusces, bet no pascheem swehteem Deewa raksteem farakstita tap-  
pusi, jums gahrdus un swehtus auglus nessih3, kad juhs to ar preeku rohka nemseet; wiinna mahzibas ar swehtu apdohnu pahrtihkoseet in pee firds nemseet; tahm swehtahm preekschsih-  
mehm, kas tanni jums tohp preeksch azzim zelti,  
pal-

paſſat ſtaigafeet; no teem grehkeem, kaſ tanni  
tohp rahti, iſfargafeetees, in wiſſaſ buhſchanas  
peh; ta gudra padohma turreſetees, kaſ tanni  
jums tohp ſpreeſtſ. Zums tad rahma ſirdſ,  
drohſch prahtſ, ſaldſ preeſſ, jaukaſ zerribaſ  
in wiſſahdſ iſtens labbumſ ne kaſ ne truhkſ,  
in juhſ lainigi dſihwoſeet — kaſtru dſihweſ na-  
ſtu ar drohſchibu neſſiſeet — beſ bailehm ſawa  
laikā mirſeet, un wianna ſaulē to ne ſuhdamu deb-  
beſ laimi un preeku baundiſeet.

Remmeet tapeh; Miſli Latweeſchi! ſcho  
grahmatinu, ko eſ no labba prahta jums eedoh-  
mu, ar miſhligu ſirdi prettim, un maſſait man-  
nu darbu zaur to, ka juhſ in juhſu behrni win-  
nu ta waſkajat, ka wiannaſ ſaldas un ſwehtaſ  
mahzibaſ pee jums warr ſpehkā eet, un juhſu  
laizigu un muhſchigu labklahſchanu paſtrahdaht.

Bet taſ Kungſ, muhſu Deewſ, kaſ irr  
taſ awotſ wiſſaſ ſwehtibaſ, taſ lai dohd, ka  
ta ſehkla wianna ſwehta wahrda, kurreu eſ, zaur  
ſcho grahmatinu, juhſu ſtarpā kaiſu, pee jums  
uſ labbu un augligu ſemmi kriſtu, un jums un  
juhſu dahrgi iſpeſtitahm dwehſelehm ſimitkahrti-  
guſ augluſ neſtu!



Tahs

masas Bihbeles

pirma Dakka

jeb

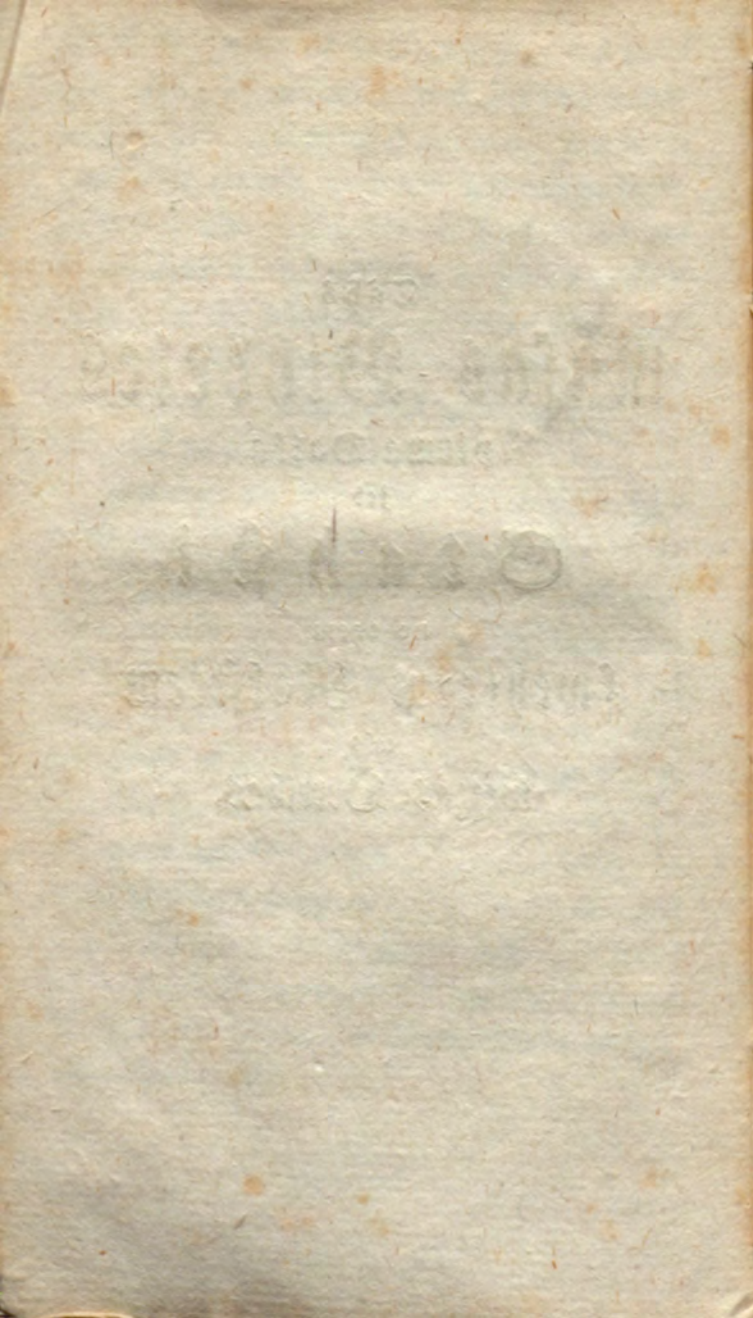
S t a h s t i

no teem

fwehteem Naksteem

tahs

wezzas Derribas.





## Kahditaís

to stahstu, no wezzas Derribas laikeem.

- |   |         |
|---|---------|
| 1. No Raddischanas tahs Pasaules.   | Lappa I |
| 2. No Eewas Raddischanas in no ta pirma grehka to<br>zilweku                | 4       |
| 3. No Kalna in Ahbeka   | 9       |
| 4. No teem Uhdens Puhdeem   | 13      |
| 5. No ta Tohrna Bahbeles Pilsfata.  | 17      |
| 6. No Ahbraäma.   | 19      |
| 7. Deews sohla in dohd Ahbraämam Dehlu                                      | 22      |
| 8. No tahs ispohtifichanas to pilsfatu Sodoma in Go-<br>morras.             | 25      |
| 9. Ahbraäms gribb fawu Dehlu Ifoäku Deewam uppureht.                        | 30      |
| 10. Ahbraäms mekle Ifoäkam, fawam Dehlam, Gaf-<br>paschu.                   | 34      |
| 11. Jehkaps behg preefsh fawa Brahka Cesawa.                                | 38      |
| 12. Jehkaps eet us Mesopotamias Semmi, pee Lahbanu,<br>fawas Mahtes Brahli. | 42      |

## Kahditaís.

- |  |         |
|--|---------|
| 13. Jehkaps dšhwo pee Lahbana, fawas Mahtes Brahka,<br>in greeschahs atkal us Tehwa Semmi.                                 | 44      |
| 14. Jahseps; Jehkaba Dehls, tohp no faweem Brah-<br>keem pahrhohts.  | 49      |
| 15. Jahseps Potiwarà Nammà.  | 53      |
| 16. Jahseps Zeetumà.   | 56      |
| 17. Jehkapa Dehli Maises Truhkuma labbad pírmà<br>Keisè nahk Egiptes Semmè.  | 61      |
| 18. Jehkapa Dehli eet ohtrà Keisè us Egiptes Semmi,<br>in pehz pats Tehws ar winneem tur noeet                             | 65      |
| 19. Kà Jehkapa Pehznahkamèem Egiptes Semmè irr<br>Kahjees  | 74      |
| 20. Mohsus behg no ta Kehnina Waraüs Namma, in<br>tohp no Deewa aizinahts tohs Israèka Behrnus no<br>Egiptes Semmes iswest | 77      |
| 21. No tahm Mohzibahm, ar ko tee Egipteri tappe<br>mohziti.  | 82      |
| 22. Mohsus iswedd tohs Israèka behrnus no Egiptes<br>semmes.   | 86      |
| 23. Deews dohd téem Israèltereem fawus Bauflus.  | 90      |
| 24. Wehl zitti Deewa Baufli teem Israèka Behrneem<br>dohti.  | 94      |
| 25. Deews wedd tohs Israèka Behrnus zaur tukfnesi taj,<br>teem apfohlità, Kanaàna Semmè.                                   | 95      |
| 26. No Simfana.  | 102     |
| 27. No Eelus in no Samuèka   | 107     |
|  | 28. See |

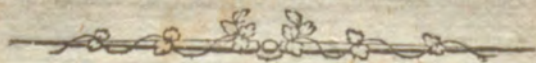


## Rahditais.

- |   |     |
|---|-----|
| 28. Tee Israēlitezī gribb Kehninu, in Sauls teem par Kehninu tohp eezelts.                                    | 112 |
| 29. Dahwids tohp no Deewa par Kehninu to Israēta Behrnu isredsehts, in no Samuēta swaidihts                   | 119 |
| 30. Dahwids zihstahs ar Goliatu, in eedraudsejahs ar Janatahnu, Saula Dehlu.                                  | 122 |
| 31. Dahwids tohp no Saula waijahs, in behg preeksch winna.  | 127 |
| 32. Dahwids usnemm to Waldischanu pahre teem Israēta laudim.  | 130 |
| 33. Dahwids gauschi apgrehkojahs prett Deewu.   | 135 |
| 34. Dahwids zeesch leelas Behdas, zaur farwu Dehlu Absalanu — dōhd Salamanam sawam Dehlam Mahzibas, in mirst. | 140 |
| 35. No Salamana.  | 145 |
| 36. Ta Israēlitezū Walsstō tohp dallita.  | 151 |
| 37. No teem labbeem Kehnincem, kas par tahm Ziltim Juda in Benjamin waldija.                                  | 155 |
| 38. No ta Praweescha Elija.   | 164 |
| 39. No ta Praweescha Elisa.   | 171 |
| 40. No zitteem Brihnuma Darbeem ta Praweescha Elisa.  | 175 |
| 41. No ta Praweescha Jona.  | 179 |
| 42. Jonas noeet us Nihniwes Pilsfātu.   | 182 |
| 43. No ta Praweescha Daniēla.   | 185 |
| 44. Daniēls isstahsta tam Babiloneru Kehninam Say-  |     |

## Rahditais.

nus, in winna trihs Beedri tohp no leelahim Brees- mahim isglahti.	190
45. Daniels tohp Lauwu Bedre' eemests.	196
46. No Ijaba.	200
47. No tahs Esteres.	206
48. No ta lepna Ahmana.	210
49. No Tobija.	216
50. Wezzas Derribas Gals.	223



## Rahditais

to stahstu, no jaunās Derribas laikeem.

I. No ta swehta Jahna, Jesus preekschtezzetaja.

1. Jahna ta kristitaja dsihwofchanas stahsti.	231
---	-----

II. No tahs jumprawas Marias, Jesus Mahtes.

2. Dsihwofchanas stahsti tahs jumprawas Marias.	240
---	-----

III. Dsihwofchanas Stahsti Jesus, ta Deewa Dehla.

3. Jesus peedsimschana.	244
-------------------------	-----

4. Tas behrns Jesus tohp no teem gudreem no Austru- ma semmes apmeklehts.	248
--	-----

5. Jesus tohp no fawas mahtes basniza' nests.	251
---	-----

6. Maria behg ar fawu behrnu us Egiptes semmi.	254
--	-----

7. Jesus noeet ar wezzakeem us Jerusalemes basnizu.	256
---	-----

8. Jesus tohp no Jahna kristihts.	259
-----------------------------------	-----

9. Je

## Rahditaig.

9. Jesus tulknesi tohp kahrдинаhts.	261
10. Jesus us tahm kabsahm Kahnâ Galileijâ.	264
11. Pehteris sweijodams fahemm, us Jesus wahrdu, leelu lohmu.	267
12. Jesus to dehlu weena augsta funga, in to kalpu weena kapteina dseedina.	270
13. Jesus dseedina flimmu, pec ta dihka Betesda.	274
14. Jesus glahbj tohs, kas no wella apfehsti bija.	278
15. Jesus Raines pilsfatâ weenu jauneki no mirrohem uszekk.	283
16. Jesus dseedina weenu melmenusehrdsigu.	285
17. Jesus Swehdeenâ dseedina divi Slimmus	288
18. Jesus peezekk Jaira nomirruschu meiti, in dseedina affinssehrdsigu seewu.	291
19. Jesus divi afleem gaisminu atdohd.	295
20. Jesus ehдина peeztuhkstoschus, in zittu reisi atkal tschetrtuhkstoschus zilwekus.	297
21. Jesus dseedina spittaligu wihru.	301
22. Jesus dseedina zilweku, kas no dsimschanas (no dsimschanas deenas) bij neredstigs.	304
23. Jesus mohдина Lahzaru no mirrohem.	308
24. Jesus staiga juhrâ pa uhdeni.	313
25. Jesus eepreezina weenu, fawu padarritu grehku labbad, noflummuschu seewu.	317
26. Jesus kalnâ tohp apflaidrohts.	320
27. Jesus eejahj eeksch Jerusalemes.	322

## Kahditais.

### IV. Jesus Mahzibas, Lihdsibas in Sarunnaschanas ar zitteem.

28. Jesus kalna spreddikis.	327
29. Jesus mahziba no luhgſchanas, winna ſtahſti no ta Warifeera in muitineeka, in zitti ſtahſti	334
30. Jesus farunnajahs ar Nikodemu.	340
31. Lihdsiba no ta ſehjeja.	343
32. Lihdsiba no tahm nitnahm ſahlehm ſtarp kwoeſcheem.	345
33. Jesus, tas labbais gans.	348
34. Tas ſchehlſirdigs Samariteris.	351
35. Stahſti no ta paſudduſcha Dehla.	354
36. Stahſtis no ta nammaturretaja	359
37. Tas baggatais krahejs.	363
38. Tas Baggatais in tas Nabbags.	366
39. Stahſtis no teem Strahdneekem Bihna Dahrſa.	370
40. No teem Kalpeem, kurreem winnu Kungs ſawas Mantas us Augſeem isdallija.	372
41. Stahſtis no ta leela Wakkarina.	375
42. Tas baggats Jauneklis.	377
43. Tee Parradneeki	379
44. Jesus apmekle Zakeu	383
45. No tahm defmits Jumprawahm, in no tahs nahkamas ſohda Deenas.	385

### V. No Jesus Zeefchanas un Wierſchanas.

46. Jesus ehd to Veeldeenas Jehru, in eeſtahdi to ſwehtu Wakkarehdeemu.	389
---	-----

## Rahditals.

- |  |     |
|--|-----|
| 47. Jesus darra to sinnamu, ka Juhdas winnu nodoh:<br>fchoht, in teiz to papreeksch, ka Pehteris winnu<br>aisleegfchoht. | 392 |
| 48. Jesus Getsemanes Dahesa.   | 395 |
| 49. Jesus tohp no teem Juhdeem fanemts.  | 398 |
| 50. Jesus tohp wests preeksch Annanas in Kaiwas  | 400 |
| 51. Pehtera Apgrehfoschana.  | 403 |
| 52. Jesus preeksch Pilatus in Erobus.  | 406 |
| 53. Jesus tohp no Jerusalemes iswests, in pee Krusta fists.  | 411 |
| 54. Jesus pee krusta fohka.  | 413 |
| 55. Jesus mirst pee Krusta.  | 417 |

### VI. No tahm Behrehm, no tahs Augschanzel: schanas in Debbes Braufschanas Jesus Kristus.

- |   |     |
|---|-----|
| 56. Jesus tohp Kappà eelits.  | 419 |
| 57. Jesus zekahs no Mirroneem, in parahdahs saweem<br>Mahzektlem.             | 422 |
| 58. Jesus parahdahs teem Mahzektlem, kas us to pils-<br>fatinnu Emaüs staiga. | 426 |
| 59. Jesus fanahl ar Tohmu, in pee ta Esera Tiberias<br>ar Pehteri.            | 429 |
| 60. Jesus usbrauz Debbesis.   | 433 |

### VII. No tahs isleeschanas ta swehta Garra in no tahs Isplattischanas tahs Mahzibas Jesu.

- |   |     |
|---|-----|
| 61. Tas swehts Gars pahre Jesus Mahzektlem tohp<br>isleets. | 436 |
|---|-----|

## Kahditaís.

- |   |     |
|---|-----|
| 62. Pehteris in Jahnis dseedina weenu zilweku, kas no<br>dšimschanas bij klibs. | 440 |
| 63. Pehteris in Jahnis Kūhst zeeumā mesti.                                      | 442 |
| 64. Bihlips in tas Kambarjunks no Mohru Semmes.                                 | 446 |
| 65. Karneels.   | 450 |
| 66. Tas šwehtais Steppinš tohp ar akmineem nomehtahts.                          | 454 |
| 67. Jehkapam tohp ta galwa noziršta, in Pehteris Kūhst<br>wakkam palaišs.       | 456 |
| 68. Pahwils tohp Jesus mahzēkšis.   | 460 |





I.

## No Raddischanas tahs Pasaules.

**L**efahkumâ fchi semme, us kuru mehs dsih-  
wojam, ne bij tik kohscha, in jauka, tik pil-  
na no ptawahm in no kohkeem, in pukkeh'm,  
in sallumeem, kâ taggad. Ta semme tad  
wehl bij neistaisita un tukfscha. Wissur tumfums in  
melnâ nakts winnu apklahje. Tad fazzija Deews: lai  
gaisma tohp, in tuhlihn tappe gaisch, pa wissahm mal-  
lahm, kâ Deews to bij pawehlejis. In Deews, at-  
schlihre to tumfibu no tahs gaismas, in sauze to gais-  
mu deena, in to tumfibu nakts. Tas notikke tai  
pirmâ deenâ.

Deews tur klah't arri gribbeja: lai weena uhdenu  
dalla us semmi paliktu, in zitta atkal padebbeschôs  
krah'tohs in gaisâ liddinatu. Tas notikke tuhlihn pehz  
Deewa gribbeschanas, tai ohtrâ deenâ.

Wehl tas bij Deewa prah'ts: lai tas uhdens, kas  
us semmi bij palizzis, fawadâ dsillâ weetâ fatezzetu,  
in

in faufums pa semmes wirfu rastohs. Ir tas notikke, kà Deews to gribbeja, in tà zehlehs jubras in esari, in daschadas uppes.

Tai paschà brihdi Deews arri pawehleja: lai wif-fahds fallums in wiffadas sahles no semmes augtu, kas sawu sehflu ness, in no ka atkal zits fallums in zittas sahles ar weenu ween zeltohs. Wiff tas notikke peh; Deewa gribbeschanas, in kà tas labs in augligs bij, tai treschà Deena.

Wehl Deews fazzija; lai faule, mehnes in swaigfnes spihd, kas noschkir to deenu no nakts, kas noliktus laikus, un deenas un gaddus dohd, un tai semmei in winnaas eedsihwotajeem spihdumu in filtumu peeschkir. In tas notikke tà, kà Deews bij fazzijis, tai zettortà deenà. Ta branga ugguniga faule spulgoja pee debbes, mehnes arri sahze spihdeht, in tahs swaigfnes mirdsin mirdseja, in par to winnahm eerahditu jellu gaisà liddinaja.

Peektà deenà Deews gribbeja: lai wiffadi dsihweneeki gaisà in uhdenòs rastohs, kas apwaislotohs, in ar weenu ween wairtohs. Ir tas notikke.

Us Deewa pawehleschanu zehlehs tuhlihn wiffahdi swehri, in wiffadas siwju tautas, in wiffahdi peldoschi kusioni, jubrà, kà arridsan wiffadi spahrnaini putni gaisà, kurreem ne kas pee ustureschanas un pahrtifchanas ne truhke, in kas preejadamees tai debbesklajumà dseedaja.

Sestà deenà raddija Deews tohs dsihweneekus, semmes wirfu — swehrus, lohpus un tahrupus no wiffadas fahrtas in flakkas.

In kad nu Deews wiffu to, peh; sawa gudra in schelliga prahta bij raddijis; tad winsch wehl usnehme to padohmu, zilweku raddiht, in tam weenu, pahrt wiffu zittu raddibu meefahm, jauku meefu, in schinni mee-



meeša prahṭigu dwehṣei doht. Scho zilweku raddija Deews no semmes pihschteem. Winnam bij tahda patti meefa, tahdi paschi lohjekli in meefas prahṭi, ka mums wehl taggad irraidas, in winna wahrds bij Ahdams.

Al kahda jauka duhscha tam zilwekam bija, kad winsch nu sawu dsihwibu mannija? Wiſſ, to winsch eeraudsija, winnam ſaldu preeku peefschihre; jo winsch, prahṭigs buhdams, to arſinne, ka wiſſ labſ in augligſ in tapeh; raddihts effoht, lai ſchi ſemme winnam jauks laimes mittekliſ buhtu.

Nu Deews beidſe ſawu raddiſchanas darbu, in tai ſeptitâ deenâ neko wairſ ne raddija.

Ro mahzees tu no ſchi ſtahta?

Eſ mahzohſ no ta pirmfahrṭan: Ka man buhs Deewu mihleht; jo winsch irr taſ ſchehligais Raddi-  
tais, wiſſa ta preeka, wiſſas tahs laimes, kaſ zilwe-  
kam, ſchai ſemme dsihwojoht, tik beeſi gaddahſ —  
winsch irr taſ Tehwſ tahs gairmas, no ka wiſſas  
labbas, in wiſſas pilnigas dahwanas pee mums  
ſemme dohdahſ;

Eſ mahzohſ ohtranfahrṭan: Ka man buhs  
Deewam klaufiht; jo winsch irr taſ Rungſ, uſ kurra  
wahrdu debbes un ſemme irr zehluſchees, kaſ arri  
manni irr raddijis; ſchai jaukâ ſemme dsihwoht weh-  
lejis, in man prahṭigu dwehṣeli dewiſ, lai eſ mahzi-  
tohſ winna in winna augſtumu no winna darbeem at-  
ſiht in lai eſ zaur to pamuddinahtſ taptu, pee winna  
turretees, in, zaur paklauſiſchanu, peh; winna mihle-  
ſtibas dsihṭees.

Eſ mahzohſ treſchanfahrṭan: Ka man buhs wiſ-  
ſâſ mannâſ waijadſibâſ in buhſchanâſ uſ Deewu pa-  
lautees, in no winna allaſch palihdſibu in glahṣſcha-

nu gaidiht, jo winsch irr tas wiss-spehzigais, tam ne  
 kahda leeta ne-eespehjama — kas tikkai runna; tad  
 tas noteet, tikkai pawehl; tad tas tur stahw.

Kungs! mahzi wan, ta peenahkhs  
 Teilt tawu shehlastibu,  
 Par to tew, ar ustizzibas,  
 Nest karstu pateizibu.  
 Mans preeks, mans paligs effi, Deews!  
 Tew, lihds pat nahwei peekertees,  
 Lai firfnigi es dsennohs.

## 2.

## No Lewas Raddischanas in no ta pirma grehka to zilweku.

Deews dewe tam pirmam zilwekam itt jauku sem-  
 mes stuhri par mahjas-weetu. Kohli, pilli ar  
 seedeem in wissfadem augteem; fallas, ar pukkehni, no  
 daschada jaukuma, apbehrtas plawas puschkoja scho  
 zilweka mahjas-weetu; wissfadas uppes in straumes  
 tezzeja zauri in wairoja winnas kohschumu, in kur  
 ween tas zilweks tahs azzis mette, tur winsch kohschu-  
 mu, glihtumu, brangumu in neskaitamu swehtibu  
 eeraudsija. Wiff, kas apfahrt Ahdamu bij, tam lee-  
 zibu dewe, ta wianna, in tahs wissas pasauls Rad-  
 ditalis, weens shehligs Kungs, kas itt ar tehwa prah-  
 tu par winnu ta gahda, ta winsch faldā meerā in pree-  
 kā schai pasaulē dsihwoht warretu.

Ne kas Ahdamam ne truhke, ta tikkai labs bee-  
 dris, jeb zits zilweks, ar ko winsch warretu farunna-  
 tees,

tees, un ar winnu kohpà par Radditaja mihlestibu preezatees. Ahdams redseja, ka Deews no wisseem lohpem pahri raddijis bij, tas winnam gauschi patikke, in winsch wehleja, lai Deews arri wehl weenu zilweku, winnam par beedri radditu; jo winsch to manni-ja, ka, weens pats buhdams, winsch to leclumu sawas laimes ne us puffi baudiht ne warretu. Tapedz Deews, kas winna firds wehleschanas pasinne, in labpraht gribbeja winnam wissu to doht, kas winna laimi wairoht warretu, raddija wehl weenu zilweku. Deews likle tam zilwekam zeetu meegu useet, in kad tas bij aismidjis, tad nehme Deews weenu no winna fahnkauleem, in istaisija no ta weenu jauku seewischku, kas Ahdamam itt lihdsiga bij. Tapedz schis, kad winsch, no meega atmohdees, to seewu redseja, tuhlihn to pratte, ka schi effohti winnam par beedreeni no Deewa dohta. Schihs seewas wahrds bij Gewa.

Schee pirmee diwi zilweki Ahdams un Gewa dsihwoja nu kohpà eeksch jauka preeka in leelas laimes. Teem bij weffela meefa in meeriga firds, in tee ne sinnaja ne neeka no behdahm, firdessteem in gruhtumeem. Teem bij pahrtifschana eeksch wiffahm leetahm, in ne kas teem ne truhke, pehz ko winnu firdis kahroja. Rihdôs tee zehlahs ar jautru prahtu, no jauka in faldà meega, un ko winni pa deenu eesahje in darrija, tam bij sekmes in labba isdohschana. Zits zittu firsniigi mihleja; zits ar zittu preezajahs pahrt to laimi kas winneem bija, pahrt teem jaukeem Deewa darbeem, ko tee wiffapkahrt sewim redseja, in pahrt to Deewa mihlestibu, kas winneem jo deenàs jo wairak preeka peeschlihre. Tee dsihwoja eeksch nenoseedsibas in eeksch behrnifschkigas weenteesibas. Ko weentee gribbeja, to dabbuja; bet tee ne ko ne eegribbeja, kas ne buhtu labs, in winneem derrigs bijis.

Du tanni jaukâ weeta, kurrâ fchee diwi zilweki dsihwoja, bij starp zitteem kohkeem, weens weenigs kohks, no itt sawadas buhschanas. Schim kohkam gan bij itt kohfschi augli, bet fchee augli tapat bij launi in neweffeligi.

Tapeh; Deews teem zilwekeem, kurrus winsch, kâ sawus behrenus mihloja, to padohmu dewe: lai tee far-gatehs, fchi kohka auglus ehst; jo kad tee fchohs auglus baudihstu, tad dasch launums winneem no ta zeltohs, in teem tad effoht jamirst: bet no teem zitteem kohku augteem lai ehstu, zif patihf; tee winnu wesse-libai nekahdu skahdi ne darritu.

Kahdu brihdi tee zilweki Deewa wahrdam tizzeja, in dohmaja: Deews to kohku irr raddijis, in winsch gan prattihs, no kahdas dabbas winsch irr. Pateizi-ba tam schehligam Deewam, kâ winsch mums labbu padohmu dewis! Gan schim kohkam arri buhs kahda wehrtiba, zittabi Deews to ne buhtu raddijis; bet mums winsch ne derr, to meh's no Deewa muttes efsam dsirdejschi, tapeh; meh's arri, peh; Deewa pamahzifchanas ne gribbam winna auglus aiskahrt.

Zâ tee zilweki eefahkumâ dohmaja; bet peh; kahdu laiku redseja Gewa weenu tschuhfsku eeksch fchi kohka farreem. Schai tschuhfskai bij walloda, in ta fazzija us Gewu: Tee augli fchi kohka ne buhtin ne effu-fchi launi in kaitigi; wiffwairak tas, kas fchohs auglus bauditu, tapfchoht tik prahrigs, kâ pats Deews. Apluhko tikkai, teize ta tschuhfska us Gewu, apluhko tikkai pareisi to brangu kohku, winna kuptus, kohfshus sarrus, winna jaukus auglus, in tu patti spreedisi, kâ no ta tew nelaimne ne zelsees, kad fchohs gahrdus auglus ehdisi. Gewa nu tahs azzis plahitja, in to kohku wiffapfahrt apluhkoja. Gan ta wehl ne bij aismirfusi, kâ Deews effoht leedfis, fchi kohka aug-

lus ehst; bet jo wairaf winna to kohku apluhkoja, jo wairaf tas kahrums wiinu pahrnehme, winna auglus baudiht. Zau ta sahje tizzeht: teeju effam, to ta tshuhfka bij mellojfi — jaw ta eedrohshinajahs, tohs auglus aiskahrt, tohs noplukht in ehst — in kad ta bij ehdufi, dewe winna sawam wihram arri, in wiasch ehde tapat.

Bet tik ne tee bij ehdufchi; tad jaw ne bij winneem wairs tahda labba firds, kà papreeksch, in tee zits us zittu tahs azzis wairs ar preeku ne mette; jo zits preeksch zittu kaunejahs. Deews, kas wiffas leetas sinn in proht, to bij redsejis, ko Ahdams ar sawu see-wu bij darrijis, in sawe Ahdamu, kas preeksch winna azzim gribbeja flehptees, wiasch sawe: Ahdams! Kur tu effi? Woi ne effi ehdis no ta kohka, kurra auglus ehst es tew bija leedsis? Kant tu to effi darrijis? Ahdams nu gribbeja to wainu us Sewu greest, Sewa atkal us to tshuhfku; bet tas ne palihdseja neeka. Tee bij ehdufchi, in tee nu palikke mirstami zilwecki. Us to tshuhfku fazzija Deews: ka tai nu effoht us wehderu ja-leen in pihschi ja-ehd. Us Sewu fazzija Deews: tai nu buhschoht dauds behdas wirf semmes, in tai effoht ar sahpehm behrui ja dsemdina, in Ahdamam Deews teize: ka wiasch nu turplik sawu pahrtikshanu zittadi ne dabbutu, kà zaur fuhreem sweedreem, in grubteem darbeem.

Bet tur klahht arri tas schehligais Deews sohlija: ka weens no Ahdama un Sewas pehznahkameem to nelaimi atkal faudetu, kas no tshuhfkas wiltus bij zehlupees.

No schi laika Deews teem zilwekeem wairs ne lahwe tai jaukà weeta palikt, kurra tee lihds schim bija mittufchi. Wan tur tahds kohks bij, kurra augli pee dschwibas in wesselibas ustureschanas derreja; bet  
Deews

Deews teem waku ne dewe no scheem augteem ehst, tapeh; ka winsch ne gribbeja lai winni, ar weenu ween, schai pasaulé dschwodami, jo deenàs jo wairak apgrehtotohs. Deews tohs isdsinne no paradihses dahrsa, in zittà weetà, kas tik jauka ne bij, teem pawehleja dschwobt, lai winni un winnu behrni to weenumehr prahtà turretu: kahds nelaimigs tas zilweks, kas Deewa wahrdam ne tizz, in ne klausà.

Nu schee pirmee zilweki tuhstoschureis wehleja: Faut mehs buhtum gudraki bijusch! jo tee ikdeenàs to fshadi mannija, kas teem zaur winnu netizzibu in nepaklausischanu nahje. Wet Deews winnus, jebfchu tee prett winnu gauschi bij apgrehtoischees, tapat wif-fai ne atstahje. Winsch par teem ar weenu ween gahdaja. Winsch tohs mahzija gehrbtees; jo winneem kas lihds schim bes drahnahm bij staigasschi, nu drahnas waijag bij, preeksch salna in nejauka gaisa glahbtees. Deews tur klahit teem fazzija: kas teem nu effoht ja-darra, in no ka teem effoht ja-fargahs, ka winni jo leelakà nelaimé ne kristu.

Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrtn: Ka, kad Deewsmums ko aisleeds, jeb ko pawehl, winsch to ween dar-ra muhsu laimes labbad, in ka-tapeh; man peenah-fahs no ta tikkusch fargatees, ko Deews irr aisleedsis, in to ar preeku padarriht, ko winsch man pawehlejis, lai tas man arri it gruhti nahfahs; jo us gallu es gan prattischi, ka Deewa prahts irr labs in schehligs.

Ohtran fahrtn es mahzohs: Ka pawelti irradas, kad tas zilweks tà, kà Uhdams gribb preeksch Deewa fshptees, kad winsch ko launa irr darrisis; jo Deews irr wissur klahit, in winsch wissas leetas sun in proht, ir zilweka firds dohmas winsch is-manna.

manna. Tapeh; gribbu es, kad es apwainojees es-  
mu, sawu wainu ne slehpt, bet to Deewam ar no-  
skummuschu firdi isfuhdseht, in scheblastibas luhg-  
tees, allaschihn apdohmadams, ko Salamans mah-  
za: Kas sawas pahrkahpschanas apklahj, tam  
tas ne isdohsees; bet kirsich tahs isfuhds in at-  
stahjahs, tas dabbuhs scheblastibu.

Treschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka no ta tee greh-  
ki zellahs, kad zilweks sawu meefas prahtu pareisi  
ne walda, in saweem kahrumeem, ta ka muhsu mahte  
Cewa, paklausigs mettahs. Tapeh; gribbu es no  
wissa sawa spehka tahm taunahm meefas kahrabahm  
prettim mestees, ka tahs manu us grehku in blehdibu  
ne peewarr, in allasch Deewu luhgt:

Mah; waldi mannu praht,  
Taws gars man dsihwo klah,  
Ka es wiffnotak daru,  
Zaur ko tew patikt waru,  
In muhscham derru leeti  
Eeksch tewim stahdihts zeeti.

## 3.

## No Käina in Ahbela.

Ashdamam in Cewai bij diwi dehli, tas wezzakais  
Käins, in tas jaunakais Ahbels wahrda. Käins  
kohpe to semmi, Ahbels wiina brahliis atkal lohpus in  
awis audsinaja. Ahbels ar preezigu firdi in prahtu  
sawu gannamu pulku gannija in kohpe, allaschihn us  
Deewu dohmadams in us to, saweem wezzakeem  
preeku darriht; bet wiina wezzakais brahliis Käins

turreja pee sawas gruhtas semmes kohpschanas nemeerigu sirdi in nejauku stuhrgalwigu prahtu. Us Deewu winsch ne dohmaja, in brahtam winsch to ne wehleja, kad tam labbas sekmes bij pee darbeem.

Ahdamam, winnu Tehwam bij tas eeraddums, noliktos laikos Deewam ko uppureht, tas irr: winsch no teem semmes augleem in lohpeem, kas winnam zaur Deewa swehtibu bij, panehme zittu, in nesse to Deewam par dahwanu. Gan winsch to sunnaja, ka zilweks Deewam ne ko ne warr doht, tapeh3, ka Deewam wiff peederr, in tas zilweks wiffu, ko ween winsch turr, no Deewa shehligahm rohtahm dabbun. Bet winsch tur klahr arri sunnaja, ka Deews, peh3 sawu tehwa prahtu, tapat to dahwanu, ko tas winnam nesse, mihligi usnemtu. Winsch tahdu dahwanu, ko winsch Deewam wehleja, sawada weeta fadedsinnaja, pateize Deewam par to swehtibu, ko winsch lihds schim winnam in winna behrneem bij peeschlihris, in luhdse jaunu swehtibu no Deewa preefsch sewis in saweem behrneem, us nahloscheem laiteem. Schi bij winna uppurefchana.

Tas launs in nemeerigs Käins arridsan uppureus nesse no teem semmes augleem, ar ko Deews winnu bij swehtijis. Bet winna uppuri Deewam ne mas ne patikke, tapeh3, ka winsch pee wiffas uppurefchanas palikke ar ween tahds launs in nepateizigs zilweks, ka bijis, kas nei par Deewu, nei par saweem wezzakeem in sawu brahli behdaja.

Ahbels arri Deewam uppureja, no sawahm wiff-labbahm awim in winnu taukeem, in winna uppuri Deewam patikke, tapeh3, ka winsch ar labbu, gohdi-gu in pateizigu sirdi tohs atnesse, in Deews winnu jo deenas jo wairak swehtija.

Par to nu eeniknojahs winna brahli Käins, sah-



ze Ahbela nihdeht, in nekahdu mihligu wahrdu ar to wairs ne runnaja. Gan Deews winnam fazzija, ka winsch bes wainas sawu brahli eenihdetu; jo kad winsch tikkai dsichtohs tahds labs un gohdigs buht, ka Ahbels bija, tad winna uppuri turplik arri buhtu patihkami; bet ja winsch leegtohs labbaku prahtu usnemt, tad winsch sewim in zitteem leelu nelaimi krahtu.

Kains par schahdu Deewa pamahzishanu ne behdadams ar weenu ween jo niknaks ktia; sawu brahli wairs ne mas ne warreja eeredseht, in to, ka sawu leelaku eenaidneeku eenihdeja. Weenreis tee satikkahs us lauku. Kains sahze ar brahli fibbeletees, in us weenreis, ka swehrs tam wirsu kritte in winnu nositte.

Sawa trakkuma Kains to leelumu tahs blehdibas, fo winsch bij darrijis, ne atsinne, bet winsch preezajahs pah to, ka winsch sawam eenaldneekam effoht gallu darrijis, ja, winsch Deewam pretti tihchoja, kad tas winnu waizaja: kur irr taws brahli Ahbels? atbildedams: to es ne sunnu. Kas tad man par brahla fargu irr zehlis? Bet kad Deews winnam fazzija: ka winsch to gau sinnatu, ka winsch sawu brahli effoht nobeidsis, in ka, schihs blehdibas deht, winsch ne paliktu nesohdihts; ka wissa swehtiba tam pee darbeem sustu, in winsch, ka tekkulis in laundarritais pasaulé apfahrt malditohs; tad Kainam leelas bailes usgabje, winsch palikke bes wissas drohschibas, in fazzija: mans grehks irr leelaks, ne ka tas warretu peedohts tapt. Ne kahda weeta winsch nu ne warreja drohschi mist; jo winsch dohmaja: kas manni atrohn, tas manni nokaus, in man wainigam to darrihs, fo es sawam nenoseeguscham brahtam esmu darrijis. Preeksch wezzaku azzim winsch arri ne drihsteja nahkt, in winsch ar nemeerigu sirdi in bai-

ligu prahtu pa wissu plaschu pasauli wasajahs apfahrt,  
kamehr wiasch mirre.

Ro mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka, tikpat kà  
Deewam tas uppuris, ko Käins nesse, ne patikke, ta-  
pehz kà winna firds bij launa in blehdiga, arri tag-  
gad wehl Deewam ne kahds labs prahts pee ta, kad  
tas zilweks winnu preeksch laudim gohda, preeksch  
winnu klannahs in zellös mettahs, winnu peeluhds in  
ar daschadahm dseesmahm winna wahrdu flawe, kad  
tapat winna firds ne irr schzihsta, in gohdiga in taif-  
na, in ja wiasch ne ar wissu prahtu, pehz ta dsen-  
nahs, Deewam klaufsicht, in pehz winna baufleem,  
katrà buhschanà turretees.

Dhtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka leela nelaimo no  
ta zellahs, kad zilweks sahlt zittus zilwekus, tà kà  
Käins sawu brahli Abbeta, apstaudehrt, winnus eenih-  
deht, in nifnu prahtu prett teem turreht, in kà tam,  
kas gribb laimigi dsihwoht, in labbas deenas redseht,  
waijaga, zitteem to laimi wehleht, ko Deews teem  
peeschtir; wissus, pehz Deewa prahtu, kà fewi pa-  
schu mihleht, in ar winneem pahrt to swehtibu preeja-  
tees, kas winneem peekriht.

Freschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tas zilweks,  
kas raddinajahs blehdibas in launa darbus tihschi pa-  
darriht, tad, kad ta sinnama firds winnu sahlt beedi-  
nahrt, retti, zaur ihstenu atgreeschanu, sawu dwehseli  
glahbs; bet tà, kà Käins bes zerribas in droh-  
schibas paliks, dohmadams: ka winna noseedsiba ne  
warretu peedohta tapt. Talabbad gribbu es tikfusch  
sargatees, ka es ar tihschu grehtu sawu sinnamu firdi  
neapgruhtinaju, in sawas dwehselles muhschigu laimi  
ne paspehleju.

Wiffds zekds, mihlais Deems!  
 Wadd' mann un stahw klahu,  
 Allasch, allasch padsthees,  
 Darriht tarvu prahnu;  
 Nekad jell mann atstahji,  
 Wahjibâ kas mihtu,  
 Turri, pazell sechligi  
 Mann, kad klup' un krihtu.

## 4.

## No teem Uhdens = Pluhdeem.

**T**eem Uhdama dehleem bij dauds behrni, in zaur  
 scheem tas zilweku pulks jo deenâs jo leelaks tap-  
 pe; bet teem zilwekeem ne bij weenada wehrtiba.  
 Zitti, in sewischki, kas no Uhdama dehla, Sets  
 wahrda, bij zehlschees, bij gohdigi in taifni; bet  
 tee zitti bij tauni. Tee labbi zilweki turrejahs koh-  
 pâ, in teem ne bij ne kahda beedriba ar teem tauneem,  
 in kamehr tee to darrija, teem arri ne kahds netiklums  
 no teem tauneem ne lippe. Bet ar gaddeem tee sahze  
 ar teem tauneem beesi sanahkt, ir zitti no winneem  
 prezzeja tahs meitas to taunu zilweku, in nu wiffi koh-  
 pâ tappe maitati. Nu zits zittu kaitinaja un eenihde-  
 ja, zits zittam to swehtibu, kas tam bij, ne wehleja;  
 tee sahze zaur negaddigu ehshanu in dsershanu sawu  
 weffelibu pohstih, in winnu behrni tikkai taunu ween  
 pee winneem redseja, in no winneem mahzija.

Tas sechligais Deems us wiffadu wihsî prohweja,  
 (mehginaja) scho taunu zilweku tautu us labbeem zek-  
 teem pagreest. Ilgu laiku winsch zaur weenu gudru in  
 taifnu wihru, Noas wahrda, tohs likke pamahzih: lai

tee laboaku dsihwofchanu usnemtu, in zaur to no nelaimes glahbtobs; bet winna pamahzifchana pee winneem spehka ne gahje, in bij skaidri pa wolti. Tee palikke kahdi bijufchi, in par Deewu in winna prah-tu ne behdaja. Tapeh; nu Deews winneem, in arri teem zilwekeem, kas peh; winneem dsihwotu, to, zaur sawahm taisnahm sohdbahm, gribbeja rahdiht: ka winsch naw tahds Deews, kam ta besdeewiba gribbahs; bet ka tas, kas launs, preefsch winna ne paleek. Deews usnehme to prah-tu, wiffus besdeewigus us weenreis skaidri no semmes isdeldeht, in tiklai to taisnu Nöu, in tohs, kas winnam peederreja, pee dsihwibas usturreht. Tapeh; winsch Nöam pawehleja leelu laiwu uszirft, kur eekschâ dauds zilwek köhpâ dsihwoht warretu, in rahdija winnam, no kahda augstuma, plattuma in garruma tai laiwa; waijadsetu buht. Nöas in winna dehli to darbu tuhlihn rohkas nehme. kaudis winnu gan apsmehje pahrtu, ka winsch us faufu semmi, tahdâ weetâ, kur ne kahds esars, ne kahda straume ne bija, dischu laiwu buhweja. Tee dohmaja, winnu bes prah-tu effam; bet pahrtu to winsch ne behdaja, in sawu eesahktu darbu tikkufchi strahdaja; turklaht arri teem kaudim fluddinaja: ka leeli pluhdi buhchoht, kas to wiffu semmi aisenemtu. Tâ kâ ta laiwa bij uszirfta Deews Nöam pawehleja, ar sawu feewu, ar saweem trim dehleem in winnu feewahm tai laiwa eet, in no wiffadeem lohpeem in putneem, kas uhdeni dsihwoht ne warr, fewischki no teem, kas zilwekeem ehfchanai derr, no katra septinus tehwinus in tik pat dauds mahstites, bet no teem zitteem tiklai weenu pahri, tehwinu in mahstiti, ar fewi panemt lihds, in turklaht arri tik dauds barribas, kâ pee winnu pahrtifchanas in ustureschanas waljag bij.

Kad nu Nöas ar teem fawejeem un ar teem lohpeem un putneem laiwa bij eegahjis, tad likke Deews tschetrdesmits deenas in tschetrdesmits naktis dischu leetu liht; turklaht tas uhdens no wiffahm affahm in wiffaem awoteem, kas semmes eekschâ bij, dewehs us augfchu; wiffi esari, wiffas uppes in straumes pluhde pahri; juhvas uhdens zehlahs pahri pahr faweem kwa-steem, in nu wiffa semme tappe ar uhdenim apklahta, in palikke tà, kâ Weens esars. Ketti rikkai wehl kahds namma jumts, kahds kohka in kalna ge's pa uhdens wirfû bij redsams, in us gallu tas uhdens gahje pahri pahr teem wiffaugstakeem tohrneem in kalneem, tà, kâ ne weens warreja glahbrees, lai winsch arri wiffaugstakâ weeta behgtu. Dauds tuhktoschu tuhktoschi zilweki slihke. Wezzaki redseja, ka winnu behrni, in tee behrni ka winnu wezzakee uhdeni gallu dabbuja. Pawelcti tee gaidija, ka leetus stahthu, in tee pluhdi masumâ eetu — winsch lihje weenâ lihshana, in tee pluhdi auge angumâ, kamehr wiffi zilweki, in wiffi zitti dsihweneeki kas uhdeni ne warr dsihwoht, gluschi bij nobeigti, in skaidri no semmes isdeldeti. Wet ta laiwa, kurrâ Nöas bij, gahje peldu pa uhdens wirfû, in winsch ar teem fawejeem tanni bes breefmahm in behdahm dsihwoja.

Kad tee uhdeni fimts in peejdesmits deenas wirf semmes bij wairojschees, in nekahda dsihwa raddiba wairs wirf semmes mitte; tad tas leetus stahjehs, in Deews kuhstija dischu wehju, kas tohs pluhdus alsdsinne, in to semmi schahweja. In kad nu Nöas manija, ka wairs ne lihje; tad winsch pa brihscheem kahdu putni islaide no sawas laiwas, gribbedams sinnaht, woi tee uhdeni jaw effoht nofkrehjuschi no semmes wirfû. Kamehr schee putni pee winna greesehs atpaktat, winsch pee ta nopratte, ka tee fausu weetu

ne effoht attradduschi, in ka ta semme wehl ne effoht isfikkusi; bet kad weenreis fchee islaisti putni palikke nohst, tad winsch pee ta nomannija, ka ta semme pa weetahm jau effoht noschuüsi, in taifjahs nu, ar teem fawejeem no tas laiwes iseet, kas bij nolaidu-  
fees us teem kalneem Ararat.

Zà kà Nöas ar teem fawejeem is fawas laiwes bij kahpis, winsch tuhlihn Deewam ar taifnu firdi pateizibu par to nesse, ka tas winnu ar teem fawejeem tannis leelös pluhdds effoht glahbis, kureös wifkas dsihwas raddibas tappe no semmes isdeldetas, in tur klast winsch altari usbuhweja, in us to paschu Deewam uppureja. Tas Deewam gauschi patikke, in winsch Nöam in wisseem winna pehznahkameem fohlija, ka winsch wairs tahdus bailigus uhdens pluhdus wirf semmes ne fuhritu. Zai paschâ brihdi branga warrawihksne eeksch padebbescheem spihguloja, in Deews fazzija: tik teescham kà fchi warrawihksne eeksch padebbescheem effoht redsama, winsch arri sawu fohlichanu peepilditu, in to zilweku tautu ar tahdeem breesmigeem uhdens pluhdeem wairs ne fohditu.

Nu par wissu fcho plaschu semmi zits zilweks ne bij atrohnams, kà ween Nöas ar teem fawejeem, in ja Deews fchohs ne buhtu usturrejis, tad taggad ne weens no mums buhtu dsihwneeks bijis.

### Ko mahzees tu no fchi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrten: Ka Deews gan irr weens lehnigs Deews, kas tohs zilwekus eeksch winnu grehkeem ilgi fands, in us winnu atgreeschanu gaida; bet kas arri, kad tas zilweks winna lehnibu apfmeedams eeksch grehkeem apzeetinajahs, tam ar sawahm taifnahm in bahrgahm fohdibahm wirfä noht.

Ohtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Deems to taif-  
nu arri eeksch tahm wiffleelafahm breefmahm warr tik-  
patt glahbt, kà wínsch fawu taifnu kalpu Nöu eeksch  
teem uhdens pluhdeem usturreja, in ka tapeh; tam,  
kas Deewu bihstahs, ne waijaga ne kahdàs behdàs  
bes drohshibas palikt, bet allasch warr us Deewu  
patautees, in no winna paligu gaidiht;

Treschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka fristigam zil-  
wekam waijag tà kà Nöas Deewam pateikt, kad wínsch  
to no behdahm un breefmahm irr glahbis; in ne ween  
ar fawu mutti Deewam pateizibu fazziht; bet arri  
zaur mihlestibu in paklausifchanu prett Deewu fawu  
pateizigu firdi rahdiht.

Deems ier mans Rungs, kas nar man gahda,  
Wínsch pasihst mann, tas debbes Tchw,   
Wínsch fawus behrnus ne atstahda,  
In winna behrniash esmu es.  
Ar schahdu staidru zerribu  
Es Deewam drohshchi ustizzu.

## 5.

## No ta Tohrna Bahbeles Pilsfatâ.

Rahdu laiku peh; teem uhdens pluhdeem, kad Nöas  
pehznahkamu pulks jau it leels bij tappis; tad  
tee zilweki to prahtu usnehme, weenu pilsfatu, in  
ta ni brihnum augstu Tohrni zelt. Tee zerreja zaur  
schahdu fawu darbu leelu flawu in gohdu pee peh;-  
nahkameem pelniht. Ir tee dohmaja wiffi weenâ  
weetâ palikt, in tapeh; gribbeja ittin plaschu pilsfatu  
ustaisiht, kurrâ tee wiffi kohpâ warretu dshwoht.

Bet Deewa prahts tas ne bija, lai tee zilweki wiffi weenā weetā, in weenā pafauls stuhri paliktu; winsch wiffwairak gribbeja, lai fchi plafcha pafauls wiffās weetās ar zilwekeem peepildihca kluhtu. Tapeh3 tas fcho zilweku padohmu zaur to nihzinaja, ka winsch teem to wallodu tā fajauze, ka zits zitta wallodu ne pratte, in zits zittam, pee ta uskemta darba, tikkai par kawekli bij. Nu tee zilweki pamette fawu eefahku darbu nebeigtu, in isklichde pa wiffu plafchu pafauli. Zits gabje pa labbu, zits pa kreifu rohku, in par peeminneschanu tappe tas pilsfats Bahbele nosaukts; jo Bahbele irr latweefchu wallodā tik dauds, kà fajaukshana. Kad nu tee zilweki tā tikke pa wiffu pafauli isklichdinati; tad wiffas tautas pafaulē no Nōas zils ween tappe isdallitas. Nōam bij trihs dehli, Semis, Kams in Jahwets. No Semma irr tee Juhdi, tee Turki in dauds zittas tautas zehluschees, no Kamma tee paganu laudis, kas wehl taggad, fawā tumsibā, bes Deewa atsihschanas dschwo, in no Jahweta tee pagani, kas, zaur Jesus mahzibu, pee ta ihsta Deewa atsihschanas in kalposchanas irr kluischi, starp kurreem arri mehseffam.

### Ko mahzees tu no fchi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrtn: Ka Deewam irr magga leeta zilweku padohmu isnihzinahst. Ta labbad katram buhs no augstprahtrikas in lepna padohma fargatees; jo Deews stahw prettiim teem leps meem, in tikkai teem pasemmigeem winsch dohd scheblastibu — tapeh3 arri katram peenahkabs, wiffās buhschanās, Deewa waldischanai padohtees, in wiffas leetas ar Deewu fahkt, in ar Deewu beigt.

Dhtran fahrtn es mahzohs: Ka Deewa prahts irr allasch gudrs in fwehts in schehligs, in wiff ko winsch



winsch darra, jepschu tas daudsreis zilwekeem ne patihk, tapat us gallu winneem par laimi isdohdahs, in ka talabbad zilwekam, lai winnam kâ klahdams klahjahs, waijag ar Jesu fazzihk: tarws prahes mans Deews lai noteek — ne kâ es gribbu; bet kâ tu gribbi.

Freschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Deews katru darbu to zilweku wehrâ nemm, in tikkal tam darbam, kas winnam patihk, sekmes dohd, bet to, kas winnam ne tihk, isnihzina. Talabbad es pee wisseem saweem darbeem gribbu us Deewu raudsikt, in tohs pehz Deewa prahtu strahdaht, ka es pee teem to swehtibu manna debbes Tehwa gaidiht warru,

Dohd tarwu prahtu apzeenihk,  
Deews! preezigi to padarriht!  
Zkattris labbais darbs  
Tam isdohdahs, par laimibu,  
Kas mekle tarwu paligu.

## 6.

## No Ahbraâma.

Zee laudis, kas pehz teem uhdens pluhdeem dsimme, jo deenâs jo wairak to par galwu laide, ko winnu Tehws Nöas teem no ta mihta Deewa bij mahzjis: ka winsch effoht tas weenigais Radditais tahs debbes in semmes; ka winsch effoht tas ne redsams Walditais tahs pafaules, in ka ne kas, nei augstâ debbesi, nel semmes wirsü effoht winnam lihdsigs. Zee fahze to fauli, to mehnesi, tahs swaigsnes in zittas raddibas, zaur kurrâhm zilwekeem dauds labbums zeklahs, kâ

Deewu apgohdaht in peeluhgt. Tee to ne apdohma-  
ja, ka wiffas fchahs leetas irr bes dshwibas in bes  
spehka, zilweku luhgshanas prast, in teem doht kas  
winneem waijaga. Tee kaldeeru laudis, swaigsnes  
zeentaji buhdami, pahr wiffaem zitteem laudim fchai  
elkadeewibai bij padewufshees.

Starp fcheem laudim dshwoja weens prachtigs in  
taifns wihrs Ahbrams wahrda, kas to weenigu ihste-  
nu Deewu arsinne, in to ween peeluhdse. Scho Deews  
gauschi mihleja, winnu ka fawu behrnu apfwehtija,  
in daschureis fapni tam parahdijahs in ar winnu, ka  
draugs ar draugu farunnajahs. Weenreis Deews  
Ahbraämam, kas jau feptindefmits in peejus Gad-  
dus wezz bij, pawehleja sawa tehwa nammu, sawus  
draugus in raddineekus atstah, in tahka fwehcha sem-  
me dohtees; bet fchih's semmes wahrdu Deews tam ne  
teize. Eikkai Deews tam rahdija, us kurreu puffi  
tam effoht ja-eet, in fohlija: to fchai fwehcha semme  
fwehtih, tam leelu dsimmumu doht, in no winna  
pehznahfameem weenu wihru zelt, zant to wiffas  
semmes tautas tapru fwehtitas. Ahbraäms bij  
tai Deewa pawehleschanai paklaufigs, in jepfchu  
winsch jau wezz wihrs bij, jepfchu tas winnam gruhri  
nahzehs sawu semmi, sawus raddus in draugus at-  
stah, tapatt ar Sahru, sawu feewu, in ar lattu, sawu  
brahta dehlu padewehs us zellu. Sawus dischus in  
fihkus lohpus, sawus gannus in kaspus winsch pa-  
nehme lihds; jo lohpu audsinaschana bij winna am-  
mats. Wehl Ahbraäms ne sinnaja, fur Deews win-  
nam pawehletu jaunu mahjas weetu usnemt, bet  
winsch staigaja drohfschi sawu zellu, zerredams: Deews  
gan schelligi par winnu gahdatu in winnu tahda sem-  
me westu, fur winnam drohfscha dshwofchana ar teem  
fa-

fawejeem, in labba gannama weeta par faweem lohpeem buhtu.

Ta bij Kanaäna semme, us kurru Deews Ahbraämu nowedde. Schi bija masa, bet gauschi jauka in augliga semme. Tanni bij dauds sahlainas weetas, kurräs wehl ne weens dsihwoja, un kurräs Ahbraams farvus lohpus brangi warreja ganniht. Ihsena mahjas weeta winnam tur ne bij, bet winsch brihscham schè, brihscham tur teltis, ar teem fawejeem, mitte, in kad winsch weenn weetu bij nogannijis, tad winsch atkal zittà farvus lohpus dsinne. Schinni semmè Deews Ahbraämam parahdijahs, in tam fazzija: ka winsch scho augligu semmi weenreis winna behrnu behrneem dohtu, tanni kà sawà tehwischkà dsihwoht. Ahbraäms Deewa wahrdam tizzeja, in paschà tanni weetà, kurrà Deews winnam scho sohllifchanu dewe, altaru ustaisija, Deewam tur uppuredams in winna wahrdu peeluhgdams. Wiffur, tur winsch schai semmè tik kai nogahje, winsch meerigi in preezigi dsihwoja. Pee teem semmes eedsihwotajeem winsch leelà gohdà mitte; jo tee redseja, ka tas Deews, kurram winsch kalpoja, winnu gauschi fwehtija, in kad winsch rahms, meerigs in paklaufigs wihrs bija; tad tee winnu labprahht eeraudsija.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta pirnkahrtan: Ka man buhs Deewu mihsleht pahre wiffahm zittahm leetahm in tã kà Ahbraäms labprahht wiffu atstahht, kad Deews to pawehl, zerredams, ka tas baggatais in spehzigais Deews man wiffu to warr makfahht in atdoht, to es, pehj winna prahhta peezeetis esmu;

Oytran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tas zilweks, kas kà Ahbraäms Deewu bihsstahs, in tam klausa,

warr

warr wiſſäs buhſchanäs, in wiſſäs weetäs us Deewa ſchehlaſtibu in ſwehtibu gaidiht;

Treſchan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka rahms in gohdigs in paklaufigs zilweks arri ſweſchumà warr drohſchi in meerigi dſihwoht — wiſſch wiſſur kà Ahbraäms taps mihlehts, laudis winnu labpraht eeraudſihs, in tà kà wiſſch jitteem paklauſa, zitti atkal winnam pa prahtam dſihwohs.

Eik tas, kas tewim paklauſa,  
 Warr tew, Deews! tihtams kluht;  
 Kas tawu prahtu ne gohda  
 Taws behrens tas ne warr buht.  
 Tad ſirdi tewim nodehmu,  
 To peepemmi ſchehligi;  
 Dohd, Tehws! tu mannim ſpehzibu  
 Tew kalpoht behrnifki.

## 7.

## Deews ſohla in dohd Ahbraäman dehlu.

Jau daudſ gaddus dſihwoja Ahbraäms Kanaäna ſemme, in wehl wiſſch behrnu ne redſeja, jepſchu Deews tam bij ſohlijs, ka wiſſch tapschoht daudſ lauſchu tehws, in ka wiannu dſimmums buhſchoht kà tahs ſwaigſnes pee debbesim, ko ne warr iſſkaltiht. Ahbraäma gaſpaſcha Sahra bij neaugliga in palikke tahda, in abbi nu jau bij itt wezzi laudis. Ahbraäms gan bija ſohli baggats; bet wiſſch ne warreja it ſirſnigu preeku pahr to Deewa ſwehtibu manniht, tapeh, ka winnam dehls in mantineeks ne bij, kam wiſſch warreja ſawas mantas in ſawu baggatibu mirſtoht

atwehleht. Nu us weentreif Deew's atkal Ahbraämam parahdijahs, no jauna winnam sohlidams: ka winnam dehls buhtu; ka no schi dehla winnam leels dsimmums, in fewischki arri tas zeltoshs, zaur to wiffas semmes ziltis taptu swehtitas. Zepfchu nu ne mas ne rahdijahs, ka tahdeem wezzeem laudim, ka Ahbraäms in Sahra bij, wehl behrns rastoshs; tad Ahbraäms tapatt tizzeja tam Deewa wahrdam, preejadamees garrà pahre to leelu pulku samu pehzuahkam, in pahre to laimi, ar to Deew's tohs sohlija swehtiht, bet fewischki pahre to leelu lauschu glahbeju, kas no winna behrnu behrneem zeltoshs.

Pehz kahdu laiku dabbuja Ahbraäms dehlu, ne no sawas gaspaschas, bet no sawas kalpones Ahgaras, in winsch scho dehlu sauze Ymael. Kahdu laiku pehz schi dehla dsimschanas Deew's winnam atkal to sohlishanu dewe: ka winnam arri dehls no sawas gaspaschas dsimtu, in tas, kautschu winsch gan drihs simts gaddus wezz, in winna gaspascha gan drihs demindesmits gaddus wezza bij, tapatt tizzeja Deewa wahrdam, un gaidija, ar stippru zerribu, to winnam eefohlitu dehlu. Tai paschà laikà Deew's arri Ahbraämam pawehleja fewi paschu, in wiffus wihrisfus sawa nammà apgraisiht, un schahdu eeraddumu us behenu behrneem patureht.

Weenà deenà sehdeja Ahbraäms, kad saule gauschi speede, preefsch sawas telts, kohku ehnàs. No tahlenes winsch eeraudsija trihs zella wihrus, in tuhliha winsch zehlehs, gahje teem pretti, in luhdse tohs mihligi, lai tee winna telte ee-eetu, in pee winna to banditu. Paduffait kahdu brihdi, fazzija winsch; jo ta saule dikti speesch, in apsehderes appatsch kohku ehnàs. Es jumis likschu uhdeni atnest, tahs kahjas masgah, un dabbuschu kahdu maifes kummofu, ka  
juh's

juhs sawu firdi warrat atspirdsinah, pehz warrat juhs atkal eet. Ee zella wihri darrija, ko Ahbraäms bij luhdsis, in palikke pee winna. Winsch nu teem ehna likke tahs kahjas masgah, in trauzahs us to dshwokli, kur Sahra bij, in tai pawehleja, no teem smalkakeem milteem nemt in karraschas zept; pats winsch skrehje pee ta gannama pulka, nehme to wisslabbaku tellu, likke to kaut in ehshanaï fataisht; dabbuja sweestu in peenu, zehle to saweem weeseem preefschâ, in pehz arri tahs karraschas in to gaku. Pee ehshanas winsch pats sawus weefus apdeeneja, in bij lohti preezigs pahre to, ka winsch tohs meelohre warreja. Bet jo preezigs Ahbraäms palikke, kad winsch dabbuja sinnah, kahdi schee sweschineeki effeschi. Weens bij pats tas Kungs, kas winnam tik daudfreis bij parahdijees, in tee zitti diwi bij engeli. Ahbraäms to Kungu pasinne pee ta, ka tas winnam no jauna dehlu fohlija, fazzidams: nahkoschâ gaddâ, ap scho laiku es atkal ateeschu, in tad Sahrai buhs dehls.

Nu tee wihri atkal sawu zellu staigaja, in Ahbraäms tohs kahdu gabbalu pawaddija.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stabsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, virmkabrtan: Ka Deew's irr weens ustizzigs in pateefigs Deew's, kas, ko fohlijis arri dohd, in ka tapehz mums allasch buhs Deewa wahrdam in winna fohlishanahm tizzeht, kad arri fohlishanas peepildishana kawejahs; jo Deew's sinn in proht to wisslabbaku laiku sawu wahrdu in fohlishanu peepildiht.

Dhtran kabrtan es mahzohs: Ka tas lauschu glahbejs, kas pehz Deewa fohlishanas no Ahbraäma pehznahkameem zeltahs, reescham jaw irr atgahjis.

Schis

Schis irr Jesus Kristus, Deewa Dehls, kas mann, in wißus pasudduschus zilwekus irr no grehkeem pestijis, munis Deewa shehlastibu pelnijis, in teem, kas eeksch winna tizz, in winnam eeksch taifnibas klausa, muhschigu preeku in laimi, debbesis, irr sataisijis.

Treschan fahrtan es mahjohs: Ka tee Deewa engeli, in pats augstais Deews tohs zilwekus zeenä turr, in labpraht pee teem miht, kas, tik patt, ka Abbraäms teem sweschineekeem mihligu firdi rahdija, jitteem zilwekeem mihlestibu, jit ween spehdami darra, in ka man tapeh; buhs sawu firdi ar mihlestibu puschtoht; tad Deews in winna engeli arri pee manni mahjohs, in es weenreis pee winneem debbesis dschwoschu muhschigi.

Lai tizzibä, lai mihlestibä  
 In zerribä schein pastahru;  
 Lai, Deews Kungs! tawa shehlastiba  
 Wann allasch darra derrigu,  
 Zaur mihlestibu parahdiht,  
 Ka taws gars mannä firdi miht.

## 8.

## No tahs ispohtischanas to pils: fatu Sodohma in Gomorras.

Deewam bija tas prahts, tohs pagallam launus in blehdigus eedshwotajus, Sodoma in Gomorras pilskata, pohstiht, in pagallam isdeldeht, lai zitti zilweki no ta mahjitohs, ka Deews ne leekahs apfmeetes; bet ka winsch ar sawahm bahrgahm sohdi-bahm teem wirts nahk, kas teem grehkeem aplam padoh.

dohdahs, in eefsch grehku kalpofchanas wiffai apzeetinajahs. Dio schahda sawa prahta Deews Ahbraämam sinu dewe, kad winsch ar teem diwi engeleem no Ahbraäma dsihwokta isgahje, in Ahbraäms winnus labbu gabbalu pawaddija; jo Deews mihleja Ahbraämu gauschi, in farunnajahs ar winnu, ka ar sawu draugu. Ahbraäms to dsirdedams; ko tas Kungs bij prahta nehmis, peegahje klastaki pee ta fazzidams: woi tad tu to taisnu maitafi ar to besdeewigu? Kas sinn woi ne buhtu peezeemits taisni schinnis pilsfatös? Woi tu schohs arri maitafi? Woi tu ne faudsefi winnu labbad tohs, kas tannis dsihwo? Muhscham tu to ne darrifi, nonahwedams to taisnu ar to besdeewigu — muhscham tu to ne darrifi, kas tu wiffas pasauls sohgis effi, in taisni teefa.

Tas Kungs atbildeja: ja peezeemits taisni schinnis pilsfatös irraidat; tad es scho taisnu labbad ir tohs besdeewigus faudsefchu. Ahbraämam isbailes usgahje pahre to, ka winsch tik drohschi in tapat ne pareifi bij spreedis, in fazzija us to Kungu: es eedrohschinajohs wehl weenu wahrdu ar mannu Kungu runneht, es, kas es efmu pihfschi in pelni! Kas sinn, woi ne buhtu bes peezeem peezeemits taisni schinnis weetas, woi tad tu, scho peeze deht, kas truhkst tohs pilsfatus maitafi? Tas Kungs atteize: kad es tschetrdesmits in peezeus taisnus tur atraddifchu, tad es to weetu ne ispohstifchu. Ar noftummufchu firdi in bailigu Prahtu fazzija Ahbraäms wehl: jafchu tur taps tschetrdesmits taisni atrasti. Ir to tschetrdesmits labbad, fazzija Deews, es teem neneeka ne darrifchu. Ahbraäms ne peekuffe luhgt, kad tas Kungs ne peekuffe minnam tik schehligi atbildeht. Ne dusmojees Kungs! fazzija winsch, kad es wehl runnaju. Kas sinn,



sinn, woi ne taps trihsdesmits atrasti, in tas Kungs sohlija; es ne ko teem ne darrischi, to trihsdesmits labbad. Wehl weenreis es eedrohshinajohs ar mannu Kungu runnaht, fazzija Ahbraams, jafchu tur taps diwidesmits atrasti. Es winnus ne gribbu maitaht, atfazzija tas Kungs, ja starp winneem buhs diwidesmits taifni. Ak, ne dusmojees Kungs! fazzija Ahbraams, ka es pehdigu wahrdu runnaju! Kas sinn woi ne taps desmits atrasti. Ir to desmits labbad, atbildeja tas Kungs, es tohs ne samaitaschu.

Zikkai weens pats taifns wihrs bij Sodohma pilsfata, in tas bij tats, Ahbraama raddineeks. Schis ween us Deewu dohmaja, in turrejahs pehz tahm mahzibahm, ko Ahbraams tam bij dewis. Wissi zitti bij it neleefchi in blehdigi laudis, kas ne ka zilwefi, bet ka besprachtigi lohpi dsihwoja. Tapehz nu tas Kungs schohs besdeewigus, ka apnehmees, sohdiya, bet to taifnu lattu isglahbe. Wehl tai pascha wakfarâ, kad tas Kungs Ahbraamam no ta bij sinnu dewis, ka winsch schohs besdeewigus gribboht samaitaht, nahze tee diwi engel, kas ar to Kungu bij Ahbraamu apmekleschi, eefsch Sodohma pilsfata. Ne weens winnus ne pasinne, in tats, kas pilsfata wahrtohs fehdeja, tohs eeraudsidams, in dohmadams, ka schee sweschi zella laudis effoschi, teem prettim gahje, in tohs luhdse, pee winna mahjas in nakts weetu nemt. Eefahkumâ tee teize, ka ne gribboschi winnam grubtibu darriht; bet kad tats jo wairak tohs luhdse, tad sohlija, pee winna palikt, in gahje ar winnu mahjas. Tats tohs mihligi sawas mahjas usnehme, zehle teem ehdeenu in dschreenu preekscha, in preezajahs us to, ar saweem weefseem farunnatees in preezatees. Bet us weenreis wissi tee besdeewigi pilsfatneeri jafstrehje preeksch latta namma, breshdami

mi in prassidami: kas teem par wihreem, kas pee winna effoht atgahjuschi? Lai winsch tohs iswestu pee winneem, ja ne, tad winni paschi tohs ar makti isnemtu. Tee gahnija tohs sweschus wihrus in lammoja winnus; tee aplam neschkihsti in bestaunigi runnaja, ka trakki greefchs in plohsijahs, in tats to dsir, dedams in reds:dams isgahje pee winneem lauka, in winneem to pee firds likke, ka leels kauns effoht sweschus beswainigus zilwekus ta kaitinacht, in tik negohdigi prett winneem turretees. Labbaki, fazzija winsch, lai tee winnam in teem fawejeem netaisnibu darritu, ne ka scheem sweschineekeem, kas pee winna effus eegahjuschi, duffeht in atspirdsinatees. Bet jo winsch runnaja, jo tee trakkoja, in kad tee jau gribbeja lattu naggos nemt; tad tee engeli winnu eerahwe nammâ, aisslehdsse tahs durris, in to isdarrija, ka schee besdeewigi palikke bes gaismas, in tumsumâ grahbstidami ne warreja tahs durris atrast in uslaust.

Tee engeli palikke pa nakti pee latta, in teize tam, ka Deews to effoht prahta nehmis to pilstatu skaidri isphosticht, in winna besdeewigus eedschworajus wissus kohpâ maitacht. Rihâ, fazzija tee us lattu, Deewa kohdibas scheem laudim usbruks, in mehsh no Deewa effam fuhthi, tewi in tohs kas tewim peederr glahbt. Taped; taifees, in ja tew wehl kahdi raddi; tad lai tee ar tewi taifahs rihthu agri no scheenes behgt. Tad runnaja tats ar teem divi wihreem, kas winna meitas gribbeja apnemt, in stahstija teem, fo tee engell bij teikufchi; bet tee smehjahs pahre lattu, in dohmaja ka pasakka effoti, fo tas winneem stahstija.

Kad nu nakts bij pagallam in gaisma jaw metehs, fazzija tee engeli us lattu: nu jau ne warroht  
ne

ne maſ wairs gaidiht, lai wiſch ar ſawu gaſpaſchu in ſawahm meitahm ſteigtohs behgt. Wet kad wiſch ar ween wehl kawejahs; tad tee ſatwehre winnu in winna gaſpaſchu in winna meitas pee rohlahm, in iswedde tohs no ta pilsfata ahra.

Kad tee labbu gabbalu bij no ta pilsfata; tad no tikke, ko tee engeti bij ſazziſchi.

Ugguns kritte ar leelahm leefmahm no debbefim, in tas ugguns aisnehme wiſſus tohs pilsfatus. Ir ta ſemme, us ko tee ſtahweja, ſahze degt; jo tanni bij daudf fehru in zittas leetas, kurrâs ugguns drihs eemettahs. No wirfus in no appaſcha nu bij tikka weens ugguns, in maſa brihdi tee pilsfati bij pelnôs ſadedſinati, in tannis wiſſi eedſihwotaji, ar wiſſeem ſemmes augteem apbehrci.

Iats ar ſawahm meitahm behdſe kahdâ maſa pilsfatinâ, kaſ klahumâ bij. Schim pilsfatam arri bija maitatam tapr, bet Iatta labbad Deewoſ to ſaudſeja. Iatta ſeewa, kurrâi tas ſchehl bij, ka winna no Sodohma eſſohri behguſi, in talabbad atpaſkal greefeſs, tappe no tahm leefmahm ſagrahbtâ in nobeigta.

### Ko mahzees tu no ſchi ſtabſta?

Eſ mahzoſ no ta, pirnkahrta: Ka man arri ſauneem in blehdigeem zilwekeem ne buhs launu wehleht, in pahr winnu nelaimi preezatees; bet par teem, pehz Ahbraâma preeſchſihmes, Deewu luhgt: lai wiſch tohs ne ſohra ſawâs duſmâs; lai tas winnus ſaudf in ar lehnprahtibu panefſ, eekſch winnu grehkeem; lai wiſch teem laika un wallas lauj, atgreeſtees no ſaweem leekeem zelleem in ſawu dwehſeli glahbt no muhſchigas nelaimes;

Ohtran kahrta eſ mahzoſ: Ka ta irr ittini paateefa un gudra mahziba, ko tas ſwehtais Sihraſ ſawâ

wà grahamatà dohd, fazzidams: Scheblastiba in  
 dufmiba irr pee Deewa, in winna dufmiba pah  
 teem grehzineekem pastahwigi paleet. Tapeh  
 ne kawesees pee ta Kunga argreestees in ne parwilt  
 zini to no weenas deenas lihds ohtrai. Ja kas  
 lebban par scho mahzibu ne behda in ne mittejahs pee  
 laika no grehkeem; tad tabdam Deewa sohda, ta,  
 fà teem Sodohma un Gomorras eedsihwotajeem, us-  
 bruks in to maitahs.

Treschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Deews,  
 wiffàs breefmàs, fà tehws par saweem taifneem behr-  
 neem gahda, in tai sohda deenà, kas teem besdee-  
 wigeem useet, tohs ne atstahj, bet ar spehzigu rohku  
 tohs isglahbj no wiffa sauna. Tapeh

Eij, luhdsoht, dseedoht, taifnu pehdàs,  
 Darr' to, kas tewim peenahthas,  
 Mett us to Kungu tawas behdas,  
 Winsch dahwinahs tew lihgfimibas.  
 Kas Deewam tizz in pafaujahs,  
 No ta winsch muhscham ne atstahs.

## 9.

## Ahbraäms gribb sawu dehlu Isaäku Deewam uppureht.

Deews, fà sohlijis, Ahbraämam dehlinu no sa-  
 was gaspaschas Sahras bij dewis, kad winsch  
 jau simts gaddus wezz in winna gaspascha demindef-  
 mits gaddus wezza bij. Scho dehlu Ahbraäms nu  
 gauschi mihleja, in winnu par wiffahm pafaules man-  
 tahm augstaku turreja. Zikreis winsch to behrninu ee-  
 rau-

raudſija, palehje winna firds no preeka, eegahdada-  
mees tahs Deewa ſohlifchanas: ka no ſchi winna dehla  
leels laufchu pulks in ſewiſchki tas paſaules Peſtitais  
in Glahbeis zeltos. Det us weenreis Deews Abhraä-  
mam pawehleja: Remm taru Dehlu Iſaäku, fo tu  
tik gauſchi mihto, no eij ar winnu us to ſemmi Morija,  
in uppure winnu tur us weenu kalnu, fo es tew rah-  
diſchu, par dedſamu uppuri. Wiſſa firds Abhraä-  
mam drebbeja, kad winſch ſcho Deewa pawehleſchanu  
dſirdeja; jo neweens tehws fawu behrnu jo ſirſnigi  
mihto, kà Abhraäms fawu dehlu Iſaäku mihleja, in  
neweens tehws tik dauds preeka in gohda no fawa  
behrna gaidiht warr, kà Abhraäms no ſchi fawa dehla  
gaidija. Det tapat winſch dohmaja: Deews man  
ſcho behrnu irr dewis, in man buhs winnam to at-  
doht, ja winſch to atpraſſa. Mans Deews irr weens  
gudrs un ſchehligs Deews, in winſch to behrnu ne  
praſſihtu par uppuri, kad tas mannim in mannam  
behrnam ne byhtu par laimi. In es to ſinnu in tizju,  
ka tapat Deews fawu ſohlifchanu peepildiht warr in  
teefcham peepildihs, jepſchu winſch ſcho mannu dehlu  
par uppuri eepraſſa. Deews arri mirruſchu atkal  
warr dſihwibà zelt, in pehz nahwes tam to doht, fo  
winſch irr ſohlifjis.

Zahdà palaufchanà us Deewu Abhraäms zehlahs  
no rihta itcin agri, ſauze fawu dehlu, likte fawu  
lohpū apſedloht, panehme malku un zittas leetas, kas  
pee dedſama uppura waijag bij, in gahje tanni weetà,  
fo Deews tam bij parahdijis, ar to apnemſchanu  
Deewam klauſiht, lai eetu, kà eedams.

Kad winſch ne tahſ bij no ta kalna Morija, pa-  
wehleja winſch ſaweem kalpeem, kas winna prahtu ne  
ſinnaja, pakkal palikte, in gaidiht, kamehr winſch at-  
kal no kalna lahptu ſemme.

Winfch nu dewe Iſaäkam to malku neſt, kas pee uppureſchanas waijag bij, panehyme-pats to naſi, ar ko winſch gribbeja ſawu dehlu kaut, un kahpe ar winnu kalna gallä.

Iſaäks gan bij jauns, bet tapat winſch ſinnaja, kas pee uppureſchanas waijag, jo winſch daudsreis bij klacht bijis, kad winna tehws uppureja, tapeh3 ſazzija winſch: Mans tehws! ſchè irr ugguns un malka, bet ſur nemſim jehru, par dedſamu uppuri? Tas tehws atbildeja: mans dehls gan Deews par to gahdahs, ka mehſ jehru dabbuſim. Nu Abbraäms uſtaſtija altari, ſalikke to malku, ſaiſtija ſawu dehlu, litke winnu us to altari, pa malkas wirſü, un nehme to naſi, gribbedams to kaut.

Bet nu dſirdeja winſch engelä r.o debbesim ſauzam: Abbraäm! Abbraäm! ſchè es eſnu, atbildeja Abbraäms, in tas engelis ſazzija; ne darri tam puiſim ne ko; jo nu es ſinnu, ka tu Deewu bihſtees, in winnu pah3 wiſſahm zittahm leetahm mihto, kad tu ir pah3u tawu dehlu ne eſſi taupijis, kad Deews winnu par uppuri praſſija. Sabihdamees in preejadamees mette Abbraäms to naſi no rohſahm, in palaide ſawu dehlu Iſaäku wallam. In kad winſch redſeja weenu ainu, kas ar ſaweem raggeem krumös kahre, tad nehme winſch to, un uppureja winnu Deewam, par pateiſſchanas uppuri.

Tas Kunga engelis ſauze nu ohträ reiſe us Abbraämu, un ſazzija: Tas Kungs pee ſawa wahrda irr ſwehrejis, ka winſch tew ſwehtidams gribb ſwehtigt, tapeh3 ka tu winna dehl, tawu weenigu behrnu ne eſſi ſaudſejis, in tas Kungs wairohs tawu dſimmu mu itt kà tahs debbes ſwaigsnes in kà tahs ſmiltis juhrmallä, un weens no taweem peh3nahſameem jelſees,

kas buhs wiſſu ſemmes tautu ſwehtitais un laimes zehleis.

Ko mahzees tu no ſchi ſtahſta?

Es mahzohs no ta: pirmfahrtn: Ka man buhs, tikpat kà Abbraäms, ne kahdu paſaules leetu, lai buhtu tik dahrga kà buhdama, pahr Deewu angſtaku turreht, bet Deewu wairak miſhleht, ne kà wiſſas zittas leetas.

Dhtranfahrtn es mahzohs: Ka man peenahkajs, pehz Abbraäma preeſchſihmes, Deewam klauſiht in us winnu paſautees, ne ween tad, kad tas man weegli nahkajs, bet arri tad, kad tas man leetu gruhtumu darra, ſtippri zerredams, ka Deews man wiſſu gruhtumu baggatigt maſſajs, in mannas paſklauſiſchanas algu mannim ne atraus.

Drefchanfahrtn es mahzohs: Ka Deewa zelli gan daſchureis itt brihniſchki in zilwekeem neprohñami, bet allasch gudri un ſwehti un labbi. Abbraämam Deews bij leelu dſimumu no ſawa dehla Iſaäka ſohlijis, in tapat wiſſch tam pawehleja, ſcho dehlu kaut in uppureht; bet us gallu Abbraäms mannija, ka Deews tikkai effoht gribbejis winna tizzibu pahrbau diht, in ſchahdas tizzibas labbad winnam jo leelaku ſwehtibu peeſchkiert. Tapehz lai Deews manni wadda, kà waddidams, es allasch, tai zerribà, meerà dohſchohs, ka wiſſch mann labbi waddihs.

Es mettohs Deewa rohtàs,  
Preeſch ka ta debbes lohtajs,  
Wiſſch manni aſfargajs.  
Kad es, zil ween es warru,  
Pehz winna prahta darru,  
Tad wiſſch nekad mann ne atſtahs.

## Abbraäms mefle Isaäkam, fawam Dehlam, Gaspaschu.

Gekam Abbraäms mirre ta bij winna leela ruhpeſchana, fawam dehlam tahdu gaspaschu apgahdaht, ar kurre winſch laimigs dſihwoht warretu. Gruhta leeta bij tahdu dabhuht, tapehʒ, ka tee laudis tai laikà bij gauſchi negohdigi in beſdeewigi, in winnu behrni tahdi paſchi. Tikkai ſtarp faweem raddineekem dohmaja Abbraäms wehl gohdigu meiti dabhuht, kaſ fawam dehlam par laulatu draudſeni geltetu.

Abbraäms tapehʒ likke fawu junkeru Elieſers wahrda ateet, fajzija tam, ka winſch to gribboht us prezzefchanu preeſch fawa dehla ſubtiht, in tam bij dahrgi ja-ſohla: ka winſch ne paganu meiti, bet weenu meiti no Abbraäma raddeem tam peeweſt gribbetu. Tas junkuris us fawa funga pawehleſchanu tuhlihu taiſijahs eet us Meſopotamias ſemmi, kur Abbraäma raddi dſihwoja, in Abbraäms winnam daudſ dahrgas leetas eedewe, ar tahm to bruhti in winnas raddineekus apdahwanahht, in wehleja tam labbu laimi us zeltu, fajzidams: tas wiſſ-ſpehʒigais Deews, kaſ lihds ſchim katru mannu padohmu apſwehtiija, tas tewi ſargahs us tawu zellu, in dohs tawam darbam labbu isdohſchanu, ka tu mannam dehlahm gohdigu in deewabihjigu meiti, par gaspaschu, pahrweddiſi.

Elieſers nu ſtaigaja fawu zellu, in kad winſch pee ta pilſfata nahze, kurrà Abbraäma raddi dſihwoja, tad apſehdehs winſch pee weenas akkas, kaſ preeſch pilſfata wahrtem bij, in no kurras tee ganni in tahs ganna meitas, ikwaffkaròs fawus lohpus dſirdinaja.

Winſch



Winfch luhdſe Deewu: lai tas winnam to meiti, fo winſch ſawa kunga dehlam par gaſpaſchu effoht isredſejis, ſtarp tahm meitahm, kas ſawus lohpus ſcheit dſirdinaja, parahditu. Tà, kà winſch ſcho luhgſchanu bij beidsis nahze weena ſmukka in lohſcha meite pee tahs akkas, kahpe eekſhà in ſmehle uhdeni kruhſe. Kad ta nu gribbeja atpakka eet; tad Eliēfers tai gabje prettim, in ſazzija: dohd mannim no to was kruhſes padſert, man ſlahpes mahz. Tuhlihn ta bij tik mihliga in ne ween tam dewe dſert, bet arri atkaſ akkà eekahpe, uhdeni ſmehle, in winna lohpus arri dſirdinaja. Tuhlihn Eliēfers dohmaja: ſchi teeſcham buhs ta meite, fo Deews tam dehlam manna kunga par gaſpaſchu irr nowehlejis. Winſch praſſija: ka meita ta effoti, in woi winſch pee winnas tehwa ne warroht mahjas weetu dabbuht? Ta atbildeja, ka winna effohti Betuēla meita, kas effoht Nahora in Milkas dehls, in ka winneem mahjās ſalmi in ehdamais pa pilnam in ruhmes deesgan preekſch winna in winna lohpeem. Eliēfers nu gan mannija, ka ſchi no Abbraäma raddeem, in Deewam pateize, ka winſch pee winna zella effoht laimi dewis, in tam to meiti rahdijis, kurvai bij Iſaäkam par bruhti buht. To meiti winſch apdahwinaja ar ſelta rohkas ſprahdſi in ar ſelta gredeſeneem, in ſchi ſkrehje pilſſatà, to tehwanam, mahtei in brahtam paſtahſtiht. In pehz kahdu brihdi nahze tahs meitas brahls lahban, apſweizinaja Eliēferu in ſazzija: nahz eekſhà, tu ſwehrihts ta Kunga, kam tu gribbi ahra palikt, es jaw efmu taiſijees, tewi, un tarus lohpus apmahjoht. In tas wedde Eliēferu, in tohs zittus wihrus, kas pee winna bij, ar wiſſeem lohpeem tehwa mahjās.

Eliēfers tappe mihligi usnemts. Tee luhdſe, lai winſch ar ſaweem zella beedreem paduſſetu; tee dewe

winneem wiſſeem uhdeni tahs kahjas maſgah; zehle winneem ehdeenu preeſſchâ, in apkohpe tohs lohpus.

Bet Elieſers ne gribbeja ne kummoſu baudiht, kamehrt wiſſch bij teizis, no kurrenes, in kapeh; wiſſch eſſoht atgahjis. Wiſſch teem iſtſahſtija wiſſu ſkaidri, in prezzeja peh; Rebekkas, Betuela meitas, preeſſch Iſaäka, ta dehla ſawa kunga. Tee tublihn mannija, ka wiſſ tas ne eſſoht no nejauſchi, bet peh; Deewa gudras notemſchanas, notizzis, in wehleja tam to meiti, preeſſch Iſaäka, par gaſpaſchu. Tad iſnehme Elieſers ſudraba in ſelta rihtus, in brangas drahnas, un dewe to Rebekai, Iſaäka bruhtei, un winnas brahtam, tapatt arri winnas mahtei tas dewe dahrgas leetas, in tad wiſſi gahje pee galda, ehde in dſehre preezadamees. Tai ohtrâ deenâ Elieſers jaw atkal raiſijahs, atpakkat eet, us mahjahm, ſinnadams, ka winna kungs Abbraäms, winnu ar mohkahm gaiditu. Rebekkas tehws in brahliſ gan gribbeja winnu pahrrunnah, wehl kahdu laiku palikt, ta peh; ka ta bruhte wehl ne eſſoht ſataiſijusees, ar winnu eet, bet wiſſch luhdſe, lai tee winnu drihſ atlaiſtu, ka wiſſch ahtri warretu pee ſawa kunga pahreet, in tam labbu ſannu neſt. Tee ſauze Rebekku in praſſija to: arrig tu gribbi ar ſcho wihru eet? in ta atbildeja: es ar winnu eeſchu. Winna reizje tehws in mahtei in zitteem raddeem ar Deewu, in ſchee atkal winnai labbu laimi us zellu, in to wehleja: lai winna laimiga mahte dauds laimigu behrnu kluhtu. Rebekka in tahs kalpones, to tehws tai dewe lihds, nu kahpe us teem kameeleem, un gahje ar Abbraäma junkura us Kanaäna ſemmi. Iſaäks nehme ſawu bruhti Rebekku, kad ta bij pee winna noſkuüſi, mihtligi pretti, eewedde to ſawâs mahjâs in drihſ tahs kahſas ar winnu noturreja. In tee zits zittu ſirſnigi miht.

mihleja, jaukà meerà kòhpà dſihwoja, in Deems winnus ſwehrija.

Tas wezzais tehws Abbraäms wehl kahdu laiku redſeja ſawu behrnu laimi, in preezajahs ar ween us to leelu lauſchu labbdarritaju, kas no winna behrnu behrneem zeltòhs, in zaur kurreu wiſſas ſemmes tautas taptu ſwehtitas. In Abbraäms mirre, kad wiſſch ſimts, ſeptindeſmits in peejus gaddus wezz bij.

### Ko mahzees tu no ſchi ſtahta?

Es mahzòhs no ta, pirkahrtan: Ka kriſtigam zilwekam, kad wiſſch gribb laulibà dohteas, ſewiſchki us to wajag raudſiht, kà Abbraäms par ſawu dehlu raudſija, gohdigu, taiſnu in deewabihjigu laulatu draugu dabbuht; tad wiſſch preezigi in laimigi dſihwohs, winna lauliba buhs Deewam peenemmiga, in Deewa ſwehtiba tanni winnam ne truhks.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzòhs: Ka zilwekam, kad wiſſch kahdu labbu darbu usnem, to buhs, kà Elieſers, ar Deewu ſahkt, in Deewu peeluhgt, lai tas pee ta ſekmes dohd in isdohſchanu; tad winna darbs labbi ſchkirſees, jo zaur Deewu mehſ wiſſu labbu eefpehjam, bet bes winna ueneſku.

Dreſchan kahrtan es mahzòhs: Ka behrneem ne buhs bes wezzaku ſinnas prezzeh; bet, kad tee gribb laulibà dohteas, pee wezzakeem labbu padohnu praſſiht, in winnu ſwehtifchanu luhgt: ka tik pott arri ne buhs ſawus behrnus peeſpeeft, ſcho in to par laulatu draugu usnem; bet teem wallas laut tahdu mehleht, kas tihk, in tikkai us to raudſiht, ka ar tahdu apprezzejahs, kas gohdu mihlo in Deewu bihſtahs.

Deems! es gribbu wiſſas lectas  
Ar tero ſahkt, un ar tero beigt.

Tapatt gribbu wiſſäs weetäs  
 Tewi luhgt in tewi teitt.  
 Wiſſös mannös padohmös  
 Tewim, Deewſ! pawehleſchohſ.

## II.

## Jehkaps behg preeſch ſawa Brahla Eſawa.

Iſaäkam bij diwi dehli; tas wezzakais bij Eſaws,  
 tas jaunakais Jehkaps wahrda. Jehkaps bij  
 rahms, deewabihjigs, in ſaweem wezzakeem paklau-  
 figs, bet Eſaws bij traks besdeewigs in ſtuhregalwigs.  
 Winſch labpraht ne palikke mahjäs, pee teem wezza-  
 keem; bet winſch kà meddineeks kuhlehs pa meſcheem.  
 Jehkaps turprettim dewehs tà kà tehws, in tehwu  
 tehws us lohpu kohpſchanas. Eſaws apnehme, prett  
 wezzaku prahtu diwi ſeewas no paganu meitahm, un  
 pahrdewe Jehkapam, tam jaunakam brahlim, par  
 lehſchu wirrumu ſawu pirmdſimſchanas teefu, ſas  
 tannis laikös dauds geldeja. Tapehz Deewſ to lah-  
 we, kà Iſaäkam bij to ſwehtifchanu tam jaunakam  
 Dehlam doht, ſas, pehz teefas, tam wezzakam pee-  
 fritte. Tas tehws mihleja Eſawu pahr Jehkapu,  
 in winnu arri pahr Jehkapu gribbeja ſwehtihht. Ta-  
 pehz, kad winſch jau it wezz, un wianna azzis itt tun-  
 ſchas bij, winſch kahdu deenu Eſawu likke aizinahht, in  
 ſazzija us to: eij meſchä, in meddi man kahdu meddiju-  
 mu, in ſataiſi man no ta gahrdu wirrumu; tad es no ta  
 ehdiſchu, in pehz tew ſwehtifchu, eekam es mirſtu. Ta  
 mahre dſirdeja, ko Iſaäks us Eſawu teize, in doh-  
 maja:

maja: kaut es warretu to isdarriht, ka winsch Zehkapu Cesawa weetà fwehtitu, in sinnadama, ka Zsaakam wahjas in tumfchas azzis bij, ta tuhlihn likke Zehkapu Cesawa drahnas ghebrt; taifija patti gahrdu wirrumu no diwi ahfscheem, in pawehleja Zehkapam, to tehwan nest. Zehkaps nu eegahje pee tehwa, in schis dohmaja, ka teescham Cesaws jau no mescha pahrnahjis, winnam, pehz winna gribbeschanas, effoht wirrumu taifijis. Winsch ehde no ta wirruma, in dschere no ta wihna, fo Zehkaps tam preekschâ zehle. Paehdis winsch nu sahze, kâ fohlijis, scho sawu dehlu fwehtiht, tas irr: winsch luhdse Deewu, kas jaw tik daudsreis wianna luhgfschanas bij paklaufijis, ka tas schim sawam dehlam baggatibu, gohdu, spehku in wissadu laimi, us behrnu behrneem gribbetu dahwinahht. Deews arri wissu scho labbumu, fo Zsaaks preeksch sawa behrna luhdse, Zehkapam preekschihre; bet ne, kâ Zsaaks schritte, tam Cesawam, kas tehwa fwehtischanas ne bij wehrts, in kas, netikls nebehndneeks buhdams, sawu pirmsimschanas teefu bij pahrdewis.

Cesaws pahrgahje no mescha, kad Zsaaks Zehkapu jaw bij fwehtijis, in kad winsch pee tehwa eenahze, istruhjinajahs Zsaaks gauschi, in stahstija tam, kas effoht ar Zehkapa notizzis, in ka schis wianna weetà effoht fwehtihts tappis; bet winsch arri apmeerinajahs, to sunnadams, ka tas ne effus no nejauschi, bet pehz Deewa prahta notizzis. Cesaws turprettim tappe aplam nofkummis in raudaja gauschi. To brahli, kas wianna weetà bij fwehtihts tappis, winsch eenihdeja, in sawàs dufmàs draudeja, to semmè kaut, in zaur to tehwa fwehtischanu wissai nihzinahht. No schihs Cesawa apnemfchanas dabbuja wianna mahte Rebekka sinnu, stahstija to arri Zehkapam in dewe

winnam to padohmu, tam eenifnotam brahtam zellu greest, us to semini Ahran, pee winnas brahla lah-bana dohtees, in tur tamehr palife, kamehr Gesawam tahs dufmas buhtu pahrgahjuschas. Tam wezzam Izaakam Rebekka to launu padohmu flehpe, fo Gesaws prett sawu brahli Zehkapa sawa firdi turreja, negribbedama winnam behdas in skumjas darriht; bet tapat winna labpraht gribbeja, lai Izaak's to lautu, ka Zehkaps eetu us Ahranu, pee winnas brahli lahbanu. Tapeh; fazzija winna us Izaak: mehs dsihwojam schein starp paganeem, kas Deewu ne atsifst in pagallam grehzigi in blehdigi laudis irr. Mufku wezzakais dehls Gesaws jaw divi seewas no scho paganu meitahm irr apnehmis, kas mannim dauds firdehstus darra, in kad Zehkaps arri weenu no tahm prezzetu; tad man jo leelakas behdas buhtu, in man nepatiftu, wairs dsihwoht. Tadeht lauji, ka Zehkaps eetu raudsifht, gohdigu in taifnu seewu dab-buht no tahm meitahm manna brahla lahvana. Izaak's bij ar to ar meeru, in swehtija sawu dehlu Zehkapu no jauna. Tas wiff-spehzigais, fazzija winsch, lai irr ar tewi, in peeschkire sawu swehtibu taweem behrneem in behrnu behrneem; lai winsch dohd, ka leels pulks tauschu no tawas zilts zeltahs, in lai winsch tewim par ihpaschunu peeschkire scho semmi, fo winsch Ahbraamam irr sohlijis, in kurra tu taggad sweschineeks effi. Lai Deews paschkire sawu zellu, mans dehls! in lai winna schehlastiba tewi pawadda!

**Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?**

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka wezzaku swehtifchana teem behrneem irr augsta in dahrga leeta, in ka tapeh; behrneem buhs sawus wezzakus mihleht, gohdahht, in teem klausifht, ka tee winnu swehtifchanu  
gai-

gaidiht warretu; so ta tehwa swehtischana stips  
prina behru namimus, fakka tas gudrais Sihu  
raks; bet tahs mahtes lahsti isfakno tohs, ar  
wisseem pamatteem.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, tikpatt ka Jeh-  
kaps palikke swehtichts, jepfchu wianna brahlis Gesaws  
wianam to ne wehleja, arri tam zilwekam, ko Deews  
gribb swehticht, nei zittu zilweku wiltiba, nei winnu nai-  
diba in dufmiba, nei winnu spehks in warra, to Dee-  
wa swehtibu atraut paspehs;

Freschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, tikpatt ka  
ta swehtischana, ko Isaaks sawam wezzakam dehlam  
bij nowehlejis, pehz Deewa prahta, winna jaunakam  
dehlam Jehkapam peekritte, arri, muhsu laikös wehl, ne  
allasch tas, ko zilweks irr nodohmajis, bet tas, ko  
Deews irr prahta nehmis noteek, in Deewa dohmas  
ne irr zilweku dohmas — Deewa zekki ne irr zil-  
weku zekki.

No Deewa, ne zaur fawi,  
Tu laimi sagaidi,  
Winsch labbat pasihst tewi,  
Ne ta tu pasihsti.  
Winsch pasihst taru dabbu,  
Tas Wissustinnatais,  
In kas tew irr par labbu  
Winsch dohs, tas Schehligais.

## 12.

Jehkaps eet us Mesopotamias  
Semmi, pee Labbanu, sawas  
mahtes Brahli.

Jehkaps, us mahtes padohmu, dewehs us zellu.  
Wakkara winsch peekuffis laukâ apgullahs, kad  
winsch

winsch mahjas weetu ne warreja dabbuht, nehme weenu akmini, un lifke sewim to pagalwâ. Tâ winsch nu us plifku in zeetu semmi gulleja appafsch fillas debbes, bet winnam bij labba in tairna firds, kas wairak geld, ne kâ mihtsta spalwu gulta. Meegs winnam nahje, in winsch nu sawas dohmas wehl zil-laja us Deewu. Rungs mans Deews! tâ winsch dohmaja, tu effi mans Patwehrums un manna Eepreezinashana. Peekuffis, weentullis in no manneem wezzakeem atschirts es schè gullu; bet taws spehts in tawa schehlastiba irr pee mannis. Ko tu swehti, tas paleek swehtihits, in ko tu pafargi, to nekahds launums aistahrt ne warr. Rungs! tu pasihstri mannu firdi, tu sinni, ka tai gribbabs, tewim labbi patikt. Sewim es wissu sawu nahkofschu dschwoschanu swehtischi, tewim es pawehlu wiffas mannas leetas. Eeksch tawa wahrda es gulleht eemu, in tu mans Deews pahr manni wakti turrefi, ka es drohschi gulleht warru.

Ar tahdahm swehtahm dohmahm winsch eemigge, un nu winsch fapni redseja. Winsch redseja treppes, kas ar weenu gallu us semmi stahweja, in kurru wirfgals to debbes aistifke. Pahr schahm treppehm Deewa Engeli uskahpe, un wirfu stahweja Deews tas Rungs, no kurra muttes winsch schohs wahrdu dsirdeja: es esmu tas wiff-schehligais, tas Deews, ko taws tehws Isaaks peeluhds, in kam taws tehwa tehws Ahbraams irr kalpojis, kam es leelu schehlastibu parahdijs esmu. Scho schehlastibu es arri tewim gribbu parahdiht, in tew un taweem pehznahkameem to semmi, us kurru tu gull, par ihpafschumu eedoht. Staiga tiktai turplik ar ween eeksch tahm swehtahm pehdahm tawu tehwu; tad taws dsimmums buhs ne skaitams, kâ semmes pihschli, in isplattifees prett wif.



wisseem pafauls stuhreem, in no tarweem pehznahs  
 kameem zelsees tas, eeksch ka wissas semmes tauz  
 tas taps swehtitas. Ir es temi us scho taru  
 zellu in wissas weetàs apfargaschu; tem atkal tarpà  
 tehwa semmè atpakkal weddischu, in tem teescham  
 wissu to dohschu, fo es tem sohlijis esmu.

Kad nu Jehkaps no meega zehlehs pateize winsch  
 Deewam par to parahdischanu, fo tas sapni bij redse-  
 jis, in par to shehligu sohlishanu, fo tas tam bij  
 dewis. Brihnodamees winsch apleezinaja: Swehta  
 irr schi weeta! teescham ir scheitan Deews dsib-  
 wo, in teem saweseem parahdahs. Es nu prohtu,  
 ka tas taifnais, lai winsch buht fur buhdams, allasch  
 flahst pee Deewa irr. To afmini, kas winnam gul-  
 loht bij pagalwè, winsch uszehle par altari; uslehje,  
 par uppuri, elji pahz to afmini, un Deewam sohli-  
 ja: tam wissai nodohstees; winnam ar pastahwigu  
 prahtu kalpoht zaur wissu sawu muhschu; arri tanni  
 weetà, fur winsch to afmini bij zehlis, weenu Dee-  
 wa nammu ustaisiht, in no tahs swehtibas, fo Deews  
 tam peeschkirtu, to desmitu teesu, winnam par goh-  
 du, noboht.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirkahrtan: Ka tas taif-  
 nais, lai winsch buht fur buhdams, allasch warr  
 drohschu firdi turreht, in ar to eepreezinatees, ka  
 Deews ar sawu spehku in shehlastibu pee winna  
 stahw.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka zilwekam buhs,  
 wissas sawas waijadfibas, Deewam zaur firfnigu  
 luhgshanu pawehletees, in ka tas, kas to darra, arri  
 drohschi warr zerrest us Deewa fargaschanu, flahst-  
 stah-

stahwefchanu, valigu in fwehtibu; jo ta taifna fir-  
diga luhgfehana dauds eefpeh;

Frefchan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, kad Deews  
zilwekam fawu fchehlastibu rahda, in fawu fwehtibu  
peefcheirr, tam arri buhs Deewam no firds pateif-  
fchanu doht, in fawu pateizibu neween wahrdoos, bet  
arri darbos, zaur to rahdiht, ka wintsch to Deewa  
fwehtibu Deewam par gohdu in zitteem zilwekeem par  
labbu walka.

Gan Jehkaps tukfchâ rohziâ

No tehwa namnia isgahja,  
Des mantas, fwefchineeks;  
Bet wintsch ar leelas pilnibas  
Us tehwa semmi atgreeschahs,  
At Deews! tu baggats paleezi,  
Kahds bijts muhschu muhschigi,  
Us tewim stahw mans prahts;  
Dax mann pee dwehfles baggatu,  
At zittahm leetahm peetifschu.

## 13.

Jehkaps dsihwo pee Lahbana,  
fawas Mahtes Brahla, in gree-  
schahs atkal us Tehwa Semmi.

Uppafsch Deewa fchehligas fargafchanas nahze Jeh-  
kaps Mesopotamias semme, kurrâ winna mahtes  
brahlihs lahbanâ dsihwoja. Wiff winnam, fchai sem-  
me bija nepafstams, un wintsch klaijumâ, pee wee-  
nas affas apfehdahts. Pee schihs affas fanahze gan-  
ni, fawas awis dsirdinaht, in ar fcheem Jehkaps fa-  
run-

runnajahs, tohs waizadams: fur Lahbans dsihwo, in kà winnam klahjahs? Zee ganni tam arbildeja, ka Lahbans winnu starpà dsihwojoht, in ka ta jumprawa, kas nulle pee attas nahze, tahs awis dsirdiht, winna meite effoti. Zehkaps gahje tai jumprawai pretti, wehle to akmini no attas in dsirdinaja winnas awis. Schi jumprawa, kurra Ræle wahrda bij, winnu ne pasinne, in brihnojahs, ka winsch ta, pats no sewis, winnai pee lohpu dsirdinaschanas palihdseja; bet nu Zehkaps pee Ræles peegahje, kazzija tai, ka winsch winnas raddu behrens, in Rebekkas, winnas tehwa mahses behls effoht, skuhpstija winnu, in sahze, pahrnemts no preeka, gauschi raudaht. Ræle tuhlihn skrehje, tehwan to pateikt, ko Zehkaps tai bij stahstijis, in winnu luhgt, scho sawu raddineeku sawas mahjäs usneme, in Lahbans darrija, kà Ræle bij luhgusi.

Nu Zehkaps Lahbanam teize, ka winsch effoht nahze, kahdu laiku pee winnu palikt; tapatt winsch negribboht tam par gruhtumu buht, bet pee winna par kalpu in lohpu gannu faderretees. Lahbans ar to bij ar meeru, in prassija: ko winsch no winna algai gribboht? Zehkaps arbildeja: es gribbu septinus gaddus tewim kalpoht, ja tu man sohli, par to man tamu meiti Ræli par seewu doht, in Lahbans sohlija, winnam to meiti doht.

Bet Lahbanam bij wehl weena meite, leä wahrda, ta ne bij smukka kà Ræle, in Zehkapam tik labbi ne patikke. Kad nu ta leä bij ta wezzaka meite; kad Lahbanam tas ne patikke, ka Zehkaps peh; tahs ne prezzeja. Winsch talabbad, ar wiltu, scho sawu wezzaku meiti, Zehkapam par seewu usspeede. Par to Zehkaps tappe nemeerigs in pahrmette Lahbanam, ka winsch ne, kà tas gohdigam wihran peeklahjahs,  
kà

kà fohlijis, effoht darrijis, in winnam to jaunaku meiti par feewu dewis. Lahbans fazzija: ir to winsch warretu dabuht, ja winsch wehl septinus gaddus gribboht tam kalpoht, in Zehkaps, kas to Maeli gau-schi mihleja, bija ar meeru, in fohlija wehl zittus sep-tinus gaddus pee winna par kalpu in gannu palift.

Èa winsch tscherepatsmits gaddus, ar sawahm divi feewahm pee Lahbana sabija. Winsch bij tas usraugs pahr wisseem lohpeem in lohpu ganneem, bet Lahbans winnam nekahdu lohpi ne dewe.

Kad winsch nu sawus gaddus bij isstahwejis, in winnam diwipatsmit dehli in weena meite bij; tad winsch gribbeja Lahbanu atstah, in atkal sawa teh-wiskà dohteas. Bet Lahbans to ar gau-schahm luhg-fchanahm luhdse, lai tas wehl pee winna paliftu; jo winsch ne sunnaja, kur tahdu labbu usraugu nemt, kà Zehkaps bij, in fohlija tam dischu lohni doht. Zeh-kaps likkaks pahrrunnatees, in palifte. Par lohni winsch prassija wiffus mellus lohpus, in wiffas rai-bas in lah-fainas awis in kisas, kas tai gannamà pulkà bij, in turplik wehl rastohs, in Lahbans winnam to wehleja. Bet nu Zehkaps pratte, to isdarricht, ka allasch tee labbaki jehri bij melli, raibi in lah-faini, in zaur to winna gannams pulks augumà peeauge. Lahbans, kas gau-schi fihksts in nesahcigs bij, schihs laimes dehl sawu snohti apfkaudeja, in Zehkaps to mannidams, usnehme to praktu, it kluffihtram, in Lahbanam ne sunnoht, ar teem sawejeem Kanaana sem-mè atpakkat eet. Winsch arri, Lahbanam ne wahrdu ne teizoh, dewehs us zellu; bet kad Lahbans to dab-buja dsirdeht, tad winsch fkehje tam pakkat, gribbe-dams winnu speest, atpakkat greesteas, in pee winna palift. Winsch fazzija: Zehkaps winnam to effoht par spihri darrijis, ka winsch flehpschus effoht no  
win-

winna gahjis. Bet Deews lahbanam ſapni pawehleja: lai winſch us ne kaut kahdu wiſi Jehkapu ne ſpeestu, pee winna atpakkat greestees. Tapeh; lahban, kad winſch Jehkapu bij panahjis, tikkai winnu pahrrahje, pahr to, ka tas winnu eſſoht atſtahjis. Jehkaps aisbildinajahs, un ſazzija us lahbanu: lai winſch tik apdohmaru, zik ilgi winſch, bes lohnes pee winna eſſoht par kalpu bijis, zik daſchadu geuhtumu winſch, winna kalps in gans buhdams, eſſoht zeetis, in zik maſ tas winnam, par ſawu uſtizzigu kalpoſchanu, pateizigu ſirdi eſſoht rahdijis; tad winſch par to ne brihnotohs, ka winſch eſſoht no winna gahjis. Lahbans ne warreja ne wahrdu atbildeht, bet kaunejahs, in ta ſchi leeta ar gohdu in bes bahrsibas tappe iſſchirita. Tee ſohlija zits zittam, wiſſu aiſmirſt, in draugi palikt. Lahbans greeſchs atkal us mahjahm, in Jehkaps gahje ſawu zellu.

Jehkaps nu, peh; kahdu laiku, nahje klaht pee ſawas tehwa ſemmes, in preezajahs us to, ſawu wez zu tehwu, kaſ wehl dſihws bij, atkal redſeht; tikkai winnam bail bij par ſawu eeniknotu brahli Eſawu. Winſch talabbad pee winnu noſuhtija, in likke tam ſinnu no ta doht, ka winſch atpakkat nahkoht us ſawu tehwiſchku; bet eekam tas wehſtneſſis atpakkat nahje, Jehkaps jaw dabbuja ſinnaht, ka winna brahliſ Eſaws ar tſchetſimts apbrunnoteem wihreem, winnam prettim nahktu. Pahr to Jehkapam bailes usnahje; bet ſchahdas bailes winſch ſawu ſirdi drohſchinaja, zaur to zerribu, ka tas Deews, kaſ lihds ſchim winnu eſſoht glabbajis in ſargajis, in winnam tik daudſſchehlaſtibas parahdijis in tik daudſſwehtibas peeſchkihris, ka ſchis Deews ic taggad winnu ne atſtahtu, bet no wiſſahm breeſmahm glahtu.

Lai nakti preeſch tahs deenas, kurva Jehkaps Eſawu gaidija, parahdijahs Deews winnam zilwe-  
 ka

kà zihmì, gribbedams winnu, kas leelàs bailès stahweja, pahrleezinacht, ka zaur pataufchanu us Deewu winsch wiffus eenaidneekus spehtu uswarreht. Winsch likkabs tapeh; eefahkumà, kà eenaidneeks, un fahje ar Zehkapu zihnitees. Zehkaps nesinnadams, kahds schis zihnitais effoht, turrejahs ar wiffu spehtu tam pretti, bet us gallu winsch mannija, ka schis ne effoht zilweks, bet pats Kungs, in luhdse, lai tas winnu fwehtitu, in tas notikke. Nu winsch arri to wahrdu ta gribbeja sinnacht, ar to winsch bij zihnitees; bet tas winnam ne tappe teikts.

Tai laikà tas Kungs Zehkapam dewe to wahrdu Israèl, tas irr latweeschu wallodà: Deewa uswarretais.

Peh; tam Zehkapam ta fieds palikke drohscha. Winsch fubtija fawam brahtam awis, kawas in kamelus prettim, in gaidija winnu bes bailehm. Kad nu Cesaws atgahje; tad winsch itt brahligi Zehkapu apfweizinaja, to apkampdams in skuhpstidams. Ir Zehkapa seewas in behrnus winsch mihligi apkampe, in prassija Zehkabu: kalabbad tee gannami pulki winna preekschà taptu dshiti? Kad nu Zehkaps atbildeja: tewim, mans brahli! par dahwanu; tad fazzija Cesaws: man irr Deewa fwehtiba, paturri kas tew irr, preeksch tewis, in taweem behrneem. Bet kad Zehkaps to luhgdams luhdse, lai winsch jelle schahdu dahwanu ne smahdetu, tad winsch to prettim nehme. Nu zitts zittam fazzija ar Deewu, in schlihehs zits no zitta eeksch meera in ar drauga prahtu.

Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrta: Ka tas leels fauns irr preeksch Deewa in zilwekeem, kad kas, tà kà lahbars, ar wiltu dshwo ar zitteem; jo gohdigam  
zil.

zilwekam prenahkabs ustizzibu in taifnibu in beswiltigu firdi rahdiht eeksch sohliſchanas in darrifchanas.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka leels grehts irr, kad lungi in ſaimneeki, ſawai ſaimei, ſaweem kalpeem in ſawahm kalponehm to nahkamu algu ne dohd, jeb no tahs algas to atrauj in atplehſch. No tahdas plehſchanas teem ne kahda ſwehtiba ne warr buht, in leela ſohdiba teem jabihſtahs no ta Deewa, kas taifni teefa.

Trefchan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, tikpatt ka Zehkaps eeksch ſawahm bailehm paligu mekleja eeksch Deewa peeluhgſchanas, arri katram kriſtigam zilwekam, kad tam bailigas behdu deenas useet, buhs pee Deewa zaur luhgſchanu glahbrees; jo Deews irr weens Deews, kas palihds, in kas ſpehj arri no nahwes ispeſtiht.

Luhds Deewu; tad tu pabaudſfi,  
 Zik leela winna mihliba;  
 Luhds Deewu; tad tu ſajuttifi,  
 Ka breeſmäs wiſch irr klahumâ;  
 Deews klaufa, nahk par paligu  
 In mettahs mums par Glahbeju.

14.

Jahſeps, Zehkaba Dehls, tohp no ſaweem Brahleem pahrdohs.

Zehkabam bij weens Dehls, Jahſeps wahrda, to wiſch pahr wiſſeem zitteem ſaweem behrneem mihleja, ne ween tapehj, ka Raële winna mahte bij, bet ſewiſchki tapehj, ka wiſch bij gohdigs behrs,  
 D jaur

zaur kurreu winnam dasch preeks nahze, kad tee jitti dehli winnam dauds firdehstus darrija. Zahseps, smuks, jauks in gohdigs puifis buhdams, tappe labprahht eeredsehhts no wisseem, kas winnu pasinne, tik kai winna brahli ween ne warreja winnu eezeest, tapeh3 ka tehws to wairak ne ka winnus mihleja, in tam weenreis it kohschas drahnas likte talstihht. Det se-wischli tee Zahsepu sawu brahli tapeh3 eenihdeja, ka tas tehws to ar ween pateize, kad winni ko sauna darrija. Turklahht Zahseps weenreis faweem brahteem stahstija, ka winsch divi sapnus effoht redsejis. Tai pirmà sapni winnam effoht rahdijees, itt ka buhtu winsch ar faweem brahteem druwà, kuhlischus feedams, in winna kuhlisch effoht stahwu zehlees, in brahtu kuhlischi effoht klannijschees prett winna kuhlinu. Tai ohtrà sapni atkal ta saule in mehnes in weenpatsmit swaigfnes prett winnu effoht klannijschees. Scho sapnu dehl tee brahli winnu jo wairak nihdeja. Ir pats tas tehws winnu pahrrahje tapeh3, ka winsch schohs sapnus brahteem effoht stahstijis, in fazzija: woi tad tu dohma, taws tehws, tawa mahte in tawi brahti nahlschoshchi preeksch tewis zellòs mestees in klannitees. Det tapat tas wezzais tehws sawà firdi dohmaja: kas sinn, woi schee sapni ne buhs sihme, no Deewa dohta, ka Zahseps turplik ktuhs par dischu un augstu Kungu?

Weenà deenà Zahsepa brahti, eeksch leelahm dufmahm pahr winnu nogahje tahtà gannekli, tohs lohpus gannihht. Zahseps palikke mahjäs, pee tehwa, un tehws winnu waizaja: fur winni gan taggad tohs lohpus gannòs dsenn? Woi tu ne gribbetu noet tawus brahtus apraudsihht? Labprahht es to darriichu, fazzija Zahseps, in nogahje tuhlihn. Kad winsch wairs ne tahl no faweem brahteem bij, in tee winnu no tablenes eeraudsija; kad fazzija tee sawà starpà:



è, fur nahk tas sapnotais! Remsim winnu rohkäs, un darrisim winnam gallu. Rubbens, tas wezzakais no wisseem brahleem, to ar schauschalahm dsirdeja, in teize: ne brahli, lai mehs beswainigu wihru ne nobeidsam; bet metteet wiannu tai bedre, kas tuffnesi irr. To fazzija winsch tapehz, ka winsch to slep-pen atkal no bedres iswilkt, in tehwan peewest warretu. Kad Jahseps argahje, tad tee tuhlihn wiannu rohkäs nehme, tam tahs drahnas iswilke in to eemette tai bedre, no kurras winsch bes paliga ne warreja is-tikt. Gan winsch luhdse, in brehje in raudaja, bet tee ne mas par to ne behdaja, in pahr winnu ne ap-schehlojahs. Nu schee besdeewigi apsehdahs, ehde in dsehre bes behdahn; bet firds winneem tapat bij nemeeriga. Sewischki tam weenam brahlan, Juh-das wahrda, rahdijahs, warren leelu grehku effam, paschu sawu brahlu ta wahrdsinah, in winnu likt baddu mirt, in kad winsch pulku prezzineeku eeraudsija, kas no Arabias semmes nahje, in us Egiptes semmi ar sawahm prezzehm gahje; tad fazzija winsch us teem jitteem brahleem: to tas mums palihds, ka mehs sawu brahli tai bedre nobeidsam, labbaki lai mehs winnu scheem prezzineekeem pährdohdam; tad winsch mums wairs ne warr kaitinah, jebshu winsch paleef pee dschwibas. Tee zitti brahli ar to bij ar meeru, iswilke Jahsepu no bedres, in pährdewe winnu teem prezzineekeem, par diwidesmits sudraba gabbaleem, tas irr, pehz muhsu naudas, par desmits dahldereem. Gan Jahseps luhdse, gan winsch raudaja; bet wiff bij pa wolti, winnam bij ar scheem laudim ja eet us sweschu semmi, nesinnadams, kurram kungam winsch tur par wehrgu taptu pährdohst. Ar sawu wezzu tehwu winsch ne dabbuja runnah, nei warreja zerreht, to jebkad wairs redseht.

winnu gahdaja, kà tikkai Deews, in us scho Deewu  
winsch nu mette wissu sawu zerribu. Ruhbens, tas  
wezzakais brahtis, ne bij to brihdi klast, kad tee zitti  
Zahsepu pahrdewe, in winsch gauschi istruhjinajahs,  
kad winsch dabbuja dsirdeht, kas effoht notizzis. To  
wezzu tehwu winni nu ar melleem apkrahpe. Tee  
nehme Zahsepa drahnas, kawe weenu ahsi, in apmehr-  
ze tohs swahrkus winna affini. Schohs swahrkus tee  
tehwam fuhcija, kas ar sirds-sahpehm gaidija, lai Zah-  
seps atpakka nahktu, in litte tam fazziht, ka winni  
schohs swahrkus effoht atradduschchi, lai winsch raudsih-  
tu, woi tee ne effuschchi Zahsepa, winnu brahta swahrki.  
In tas tehws tohs tuhlihn pasimme, saplohkija sawas  
drehbes, in waideja: ak, tee irr Zahsepa swahrkil  
Mescha swehrs winnu irr saplohkijis in aprihjis. Igu  
laiku tas nabbaga tehws dsihwoja leelas behdas, in  
raudaja ruhktas affaras pahr Zahsepu, sawu dehlu.

**Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?**

Es mahjohs no ta, pirkahrtan: Ka tikpatt kà  
Zahseps tehwm to pateize, kad winna brahti launus  
darbus darrija, arri katram gohdigam zilwekam ne  
buhk kluffu zrest, in to flehpt, kad winsch reds zittus  
blehdibas in netaisnibu darram; bet to kungeem saim-  
neekem in mahjirajeem pasazziht, jo zittadi tas dalku  
nemmm pee tahm padarritahm blehdibahm in netaisni-  
bahm, in tas flehpeis tikpatt kohdibu pelna, kà tas  
darritais.

Dhtran kahrtan es mahjohs: Ka tee besdeewigi  
allasch to taisnu eenihst in winnu ne warr eeredseht, kà  
Zahsepa netikli brahti winnu eenihdeja. Wet tapeh  
tam taisnam ne buhs no sawas taisnibas atkahrt, in  
teem besdeewigeem pa prahtam dsihwoht, apdohma-  
dams, ka Deewa mihlestiba in draudsiba dauds dahr-  
gaka leeta, ne kà zilweku mihlestiba, in ka Deews gan  
sin.

sinnahs, sawu taifnu behnu prett besdeewigu dusmahm glahbt.

Treschan Fahrten es mahzohs: Ka weens grehts to ohtru dsendina. Jahsepa brahti eeraddinajahs weenu in ohtru negohdigu darbu darriht, pehz tee sahze paschu sawu meesu in affinu, sawu brahli, eenihdeht in kaitinaht; tad tee prahtà nehme, scho sawu brahli nobeigt, in kad Deews to ne lahwe; tad tee tapat winnu par wehrgu pahrdewe, in wissu pehz tee sawu wezzu tehnu brihdinaja, apkrahpe in winnam tahdas behdas darrija, ka schis tik ne sawds firdehstos mirre. Tapehz kristigam zilwekam no katra grehka, lai tas arri it mas rahdahs, buhs fargatees, ka winsch ne zaur masu grehku eeksch leelaku, in pehz eeksch teem wissleelakeem kauna = in blehnu darbeem taptu eewillahs.

Man palshds, Deews! apwalditees  
 Eeksch grehku kahroschanahm;  
 Man palshds prettim rurretees  
 Fahm kaunahm usmahschanahm.  
 Us muhschibu kad noeefchu;  
 Tad, tawà debbes ehkà,  
 Ne bihstohs wairs preeksch grehka.

## Jahseps Potiwara Nammà.

Jahseps, no teem prezzineekeem, kas winnu bij eepirkuschì, tappe Egiptes semmè weenam augstam fungam pahrdohs. Schis funks, Potiwars wahrda, bija weens no teem augsteem fullaineem ta kehniwa Waràus, kas tai laiskà Egiptes semmi waldija. Zo  
 dee.

deenas jo wairaf Zahseps sawam fungam patikke, jo winsch ar ustizzibu in gudribu funga leetas walbija. Ar ween winsch pee katra sawa darba us Deewu dohmaja, kas wissur klahr, in wissas leetas reds in proht; winsch strahdoja tikkuschi, in ne sawu, bet sawa funga labbumu mekleja, tapeh; Potiwars winnu zehle paher wissu sawu nammu, in kas tikkai winnam bij, winsch dewe Zahsepam rohkâs. Zahseps bij smuks in flaisst puitis, in Potiwara gaspascha ar neschkistu prahru tahs azzis us winnu mette, in mekleja to us negohdu willinaht. Bet Zahseps ne klaufija, fazjidams: kâ buhs man tahdu nepateizibu prett sawu fungu darriht, kas man wissu sawu nammu waldischanai irr eedewis? in kâ man buhs zaur tahdu negantibu prett sawu Deewu apgrehkotees? Ne kahda leeta pasaulê winnam jo dahrgaka leeta bij, ne kâ taifna firds, in winsch to sinnoja, ka tas zilweks us Deewa schelastibu in smehtibu tad ne warr zerreht, kad winsch jebkaldam tihscham grehkam paklaufjgs mettahs.

Potiwara gaspaschai tas ne mas ne bij mihl, ka Zahsepam tahos taifns in deewabihjigs prahts bija. Za ar ween winnam stahweja wirfû, in us gallu gribbeja to peespeest, kauna darbu ar winnu darriht. Za fagrahbe Zahsepu pee mehdeles, rahwe winnu pee seewis, fazjidama: gulli nu pee mannis. Bet Zahseps atrahwehs no minnas, pamette to mehleri winnas rohkâs, in isprukke. Paher to minnai loelas dufmas usgahje, in ta sahje brehkt, in wissu saimi sahaufkt, fazjidama: ka Zahseps esohr gribbejis winnu apsmect. Kad Potiwars pahrgahje mahjâs; tad ta pee minna Zahsepu arri apmelloja, in tam stahstija: tas sweschais kalps, to tu essi eepirzis, gribbeja manni apsmect, in kad es sahzu brehkt, pamette tas sawas drehbes pee mannis, in mukke nohst. Paher schah-

schahdu waliodu sawas gaspaschas Potiwars gauſchi  
apſkairahs, in pawehleja Zahſepu zeetumã liſt.

### No mahzees tu no ſchi ſtahſta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrta: Ka jauneem  
laudim buhs, tà kã Zahſeps, ſkaidru in ſchkihſtu ſir-  
di in prahtu turreht, in kad winni us neſchkihſteem  
kauna darbeem tohp willinati, ar Zahſepu ſazziht: Kã  
buhſ man ar tahdu negantibu prett ſawu Deewu  
apgrehtores; turklaht arri peh; ſkaidru in ſchkihſtu  
ſirdi ikdeenãs Deewu tà peeluhgt, kã tas ſwehtais  
Sihraſ mahja: Kungs Tehws in Deewos! greeſ  
nohſt no mannim kaunu eekahroschanu. Meetas  
kahriba in neſchkihſti darbi lai manni ne ſaguhſta,  
im paſargi manni no beſkaunigas drwehſeles.

Ohtran kahrta es mahzohs: Ka kaſpeem un ka-  
ponehm buhs, tà kã Zahſeps, kungeem un ſaimneekem  
ar peetizzibu klausiht, ſawu nowehletu darbu tikkuſchi  
ſtrahdaht, in ar taiſnibu kungu in ſaimneeku labbumu  
mekleht; tad tee buhs Deewam peenemmigi, in win-  
nu alga buhs Deewa ſchehlaſtiba in ſwehtiba.

Dreſchan kahrta es mahzohs: Ka talabbad zil-  
wekeem ne buhs atrautees no taiſnibas, ka winneem, tà  
kã Zahſepam, taiſnibas deht irr ja-zeefch; jo tas  
kauns, ko mehſ tahſ taiſnibas deht paneſſam, irr muhſu  
gohds, in no tahm behdahm, ko mehſ taiſnibas lab-  
bad usnemmam mums zeſſees-ſreeks in laime, ja ne  
ſcheit dſihwojoht, tapat wiinna ſaulẽ, eekſch Deewa  
walſtibas.

Lai labba deht ſcheit zeefchohs,  
Lai fehju aſſaras:  
Tur debbefis es ſmeefchohs,  
Tur pſauſchu lihgfribas.

Es Deewam ustizzu,  
 Pee ka es efmu' stabjis,  
 In wiina zeltus gabjis,  
 Pee ta tur dshwofchu.

## 16.

## Zahseps Zeetumâ.

Gan tas Zahsepam leelas behdas darrija, kab winsch tappe zeetumâ mestis; bet winsch sawu behdigu sirdi preezinaja ar to apsinnaſchanu, ka winsch bes wiffas wainas, ka winsch tikkai taisnibas labbad zee-  
 re; tas drohschinaja sawu prahtu ar to zerribu, ka Deews winnu ne atstahstu, in teescham winnu no wiffahm behdahm sawâ laikâ isglahbtu. In teescham, Deews bij arri zeetumâ ar Zahsepu, in likke to schehlastibu atrast preeksch ta kunga, kas bij pahr teem zeetumneekoem par usraugu zelts. Schis, redsedams, ka Deews bij ar Zahsepu, in tam likke labbi isdohteets, ko ween winsch darrija, dewe wiffus zeetuma laudis Zahsepa rohkâs, in wiff, kas bij ja-darra, to darrija Zahseps wiina weetâ, in tam brihw bij, tai zeetumâ wiffur apkahrt staigahst. Kad Zahseps jam kahdu laiku bij zeetumâ bijis; tad diwi augsti kungi, kas ta kehina Warais fullaini bij, arri schai zeetumâ tappe likti, tapeh3, ka tee prett to kehiniu bij apwai-  
 nojschees. Tas weens bij ta kehina dsehreena dewejs, jeb tas usraugs par ta kehina wihnu pagrabbu; tas ohtrais bij ta kehina maises zeppejs, jeb tas usraugs pahr to maisi, kas tappe us kehina galdu likta. Pee scheem Zahseps kahdâ deenâ rihtâ agri eegahje, in at-  
 radde tohs warren skummigus. Zahseps waijaja tohs:  
 kam

kam tee tahdi skummigi effoschi, in tee atbildeja: fateris no winneem tai isgahjuscha nakri effoht fapni redsejis, in tee ne sunnoht ne weenu, kas winneem fchohs fapnus warreru isstahstiht. Zahseps fazzija; tikkai Deems proht fapnus isstahstiht; bet tapat teizeet man, kas jumis par fapneem bijuschi. Tas dschreena dewejs fazzija: mannâ fapni redseju es weenu wihna kohku mannâ preekschâ, in tam wihna kohkam bij trihs sarri, in tas isplaufe, winna sallums auge, tas seedeja, in winna ohgas eenahje. In es nehme tahs ohgas, in isfpeedu tahs Waraüs bikkeri, in dewe to bikkeri Waraüs rehka. Zahseps, zaur Deewa paligu mannija, us ko fchis fapnis rahdijahs, in fazzija us to dschreena deweja: tee trihs sarri irr trihs deenas, in pehz trim deenahm Waraüs tew schelastibu parahdihs, in tewi atkal zels tawa ammatâ, un tu dohfi atkal to bikkeri tam kehnam rohka, pehz to pirmaju eeraddumu. Turklaht fazzija Zahseps: kad teefa, ko es tew esmu fazzijis, in tew turpmak labbi klahjahs; tad peeminni mannis pee ta kehna, in gahda par to, ka es no fchi zeetuma islaists tohpu; jo es esmu no Ebreeru semmes sagfchus iswests tappis, nedf es arri ko sauna esmu darrijs, bet bes wainas schai zeetumâ eemests tappis. Nu fahje tas ohtrs, tas maises zeppejs, sawu fapni stahstiht, in fazzija: man fapnoja, ka trihs balti kurwji bij us mannu galwu, un wirseja kurwi bij no wiffada Waraüs ehdeena, kas bekkera zepums, un tee putni ehde no fchi kurwja. Zahseps atbildeja: tee trihs kurwji irr trihs deenas, in pehz trim deenahm Waraüs tew liks nosohdiht in pakahre, in tee putni ehdihs tawu meesu

Ko Zahseps bij fazzijis tas notikke. Pehz trim deenahm dewe Waraüs sawâ dsimtas deenâ wiffaem saweem nuifchas fullaincem leelas dsihres, in tannî lai.

laikâ winsch to dsehreena deweju atkal zehle tai pirmajâ ammatâ; bet to maises zeppeju winsch litke pafahrt.

Tas dsehreenu dewejs aismirke drihs, ko tas Zahsepam bij kohlijis, in ne buhtin winna ne eegahdajahs, bet Zahseps palikke, kâ bijis, wehl diwi gadus sawâ zeetumâ. Pa tam starpam pats kehniusch Barais redseja diwi sapnus, in zaur to Zahseps tappe no zeetuma islaists. Tai pirmâ sapni tas kehniusch redseja, ka no tahs straumes, kas zaur Egiptes semmi tekk, septinas kohschas in trefngs gohwis uskahpe. Schahs gannija sahlès. Pehz winnahm uskahpe atkal septinas nejaukas in wahjas gohwis, kas pee tahm trefnahm peegahje in tahs aprihje, bet tapat palikke tik wahjas in nejaukas kâ bijuschas. Pehz schi sapna tas kehniusch atmohdahs, in atkal aismidsis tas ohtrâ reise, sapni redseja, septinas jaukas in breeduschas wahrpas us weenu stohbru, un tad atkal septinas sakaltuschas in tukschas wahrpas, kas tahs zittas breeduschas wahrpas norihje, in tapat palikke tik nejaukas, kâ bijuschas.

Scho sapnu deht Barais no rihta bij ittin behdigs in litke wissus gudrus in sihlneekus Egiptes semme saajinaht, gribbedams, lai tee winnam schohs sapnus isstahstitu; bet tee to ne spehje wiss.

Tad nahje tas dsehreena dewejs, kas no zeetuma bij islaists tappis, preeksch ta kehniina, in tam teize, ka tai laikâ, kad winsch zeetumâ bij, winsch tur esfoht weenu jaunekli no Ebreeru laudim dabbusis pasiht, kas gauschi gudrs eeksch sapnu isstahstischanas effoht. In tas kehniusch tuhlihn litke Zahsepu no zeetuma sawâ preekschâ west. Kad Zahseps atgahje, tad tas kehniusch winnu schehligi usrunnaja, tam tohs sapnus no tahm septinahn trefnahm in wahjahm gohwim



wim in no tahm septinahm pilnahm in tuffschahm  
wahrpahm stabstija, in prassija: woi winsch prohtoh  
schohs sapnus isstahstiht? Tad atbildeja Zahseps:  
Deews zaur scheem sapncem tam kehnam effoh rah-  
dijis, to winsch irr apnehmees darriht. Tahs septi-  
nas treknas gohwis in tahs septinas pillas wahrpas  
effus septini augligi gaddi, in tahs septinas wahjas  
gohwis in tahs septinas tuffschas wahrpas effus sep-  
tini tuffchi gaddi, kas pehz teem augligeem nah-  
schoht, in schirnis gaddos leels maies truhtums in  
dischas baddu behdas buhschoht.

Zur klacht dewe Zahseps tam kehnam to padoh-  
mu: lai winsch raudsichtu gudru wihru, kas tannis  
augligos gaddos to peektu dattu no tahm labbibahm  
eeksch wissas Egiptes semmes sakrahtu, in to us teem  
neaugligeem in tuffscheem gaddeem pataupitu, in zaur  
to Egiptes semmes laudis no badda glahbtu. Schis  
gudrais padohms Waraüm labbi patikke in tapat arri  
winna runnas fungeem, in Waraüs fazzija: fur gan  
mehs atraddisim wihru, kam tik dauds gudribas irr,  
kà schim, in us Zahsepu teize tas: tapehz ka Deews  
tew no wiffahm schahm leetahm irr sinnu dewis; tad  
ne irr ne weens tik saprattigs in gudrs, kà tu. Rau-  
gi, es tew eezellu pah wissas Egiptes semmes kungu.  
Wisseem manneem laudim buhs tew klaußiht, in tik-  
kai es weens pats palikschu angstaks pah tewi. Pehz  
nowilke Waraüs to gredseni no sawas rohkas, in us-  
spraude to Zahsepam us pirksu, apgehrbe winnu, ar  
dahrga audekta drahnahm, in apkahre selta schkehdes  
apkhart winna kattu, litte winnu braukt us saweem  
ratteem, in preekch wianna isfaukt: Schis irr tas  
Semmes Tehws!

Tà Zahseps sawâ trihsdesmitâ gaddâ tappe augstâ  
gohdâ zelts, kad winsch trihsratsmits gaddus swe-  
schu-

schumâ bij dsihwojis. Ir Waraiis Zahsepam dewe weena augsta kunga meiti par gaspaschu.

Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka tas zilwefs, kad winsch taifus in gohdigs irr, wissur tohp eeredsehts, in wissur warr prohjom tift. Zahseps arri zeetumâ atraddê schelastibu preeksch ta wirfneeka, in tappe no winna eejelts par usraugu pahr teem jitteem zeetunneekem.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tikpat kâ Zahseps paschâ sawâ zeetumâ us Deewu palaudamees bai-les ne mannija, arri katrs taifnais wissâs zeefchanâs in breefmâs warr drohschu prahtu turreht, in no Deewa paligu in glahbschani gaidiht; jo, kas Deewam tizz in palaujâhs, no ta winsch muhscham ne atstabs.

Treſchan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka kad Deews gribb zilwefu paaugstinah; tad wissas pasfaules spehks in wiltiba to ne warr pasemmoh. Gan Zahseps tappe no saweem besdeewigeem brahleem par wehrgu pahrdohs in no sawa netaifna kunga zeetumâ eeflehgt; bet tapatt Deews wiannu wedde, no zeetuma fauna, pes leela gohda, tâ ka winsch wissas Egiptes semmes wirfneeks in walditais tappe.

Dee Deewa ne irr gruhthu leeta,  
 Det weegli tam Wissaugstakam,  
 To semmoh, kas stahw augstâ weetâ  
 In gohdu doht tam semmigam.  
 Gan spehka dsihwo Deewam klah  
 Pasemmoh in paaugstinah.

## 17.

## Jehkapa Dehli Maises Truhkuma labbad pirmâ Reisë nahk Egiptes Semmê.

No Jahseps Waraiim bij paprecksch fazzijis, tas arri notikke. Septini gaddi weenâ strehki bij augligi, in wissi semmes augli brangi paauge. Schinni laikâ litke Jahseps to peektu dallu, no wissahm labbibahm, zaur wissu Egiptes semmi, kraht in spihkerôs sabert.

Bet kad tee septini augligi gaddi bij pagassam; tad usgahje tee neaugligi, kurrôs ne kas ne paauge. Nu wissi semmes laudis nahje pee fawa kehina, kuhdseja tam sawu truhkumu in kuhdse maises. Tas kehinsch wissus raidija pee Jahsepu, kas bij tas usraugs pahw wisseem spihkereem ta kehina. Kad tee nu pee Jahsepa nahje; tad winsch litke tohs spihkerus ustaisiht, in pahrdewe teem labbibas. Ir no zittahm semmehm nahje dauds ecksch Egiptes semmi, maises pirkt, in Jahseps teem arri no tahm labbibahm par naudu dewe, jik teem bij waijaga.

Zai Kanaana semmê, kurrâ Jehkaps, Jahsepa tehws dsihwoja, arri bija leels maises truhkums, in kad Jehkaps dsirdeja, ta Egiptes semmê warretu labbibas dabbut pirkt, kuhstija winsch sawus dehlu us Egiptes semmi, in tikkai to jaunaku dehlu, Jahsepa ihstenu brabli, Benjamins wahrdâ, paturreja winsch mahjâs. Kad nu tee ecksch Egiptes semmi nahje, gribbedami ehdamaju pirkt; tad tee arri tappe pee Jahsepa, ta semmes tehwa, noraiditi. Jahseps tik  
ne

ne tappe tohs eeredsejis; tad tas jaw winnus pasinne; bet tee ne buhtin ne dohmaja, ka schls augstais kungs in waldineeks winnu brahliis effoht. Zahseps arri likkabs tohs ne pasihstohts, in prassija tohs jaur tulkut: kahdi juhs effat? Mo kurrenes juhs nahkat? Kallabbad effat juhs atgahjuschi? Tee wissi gulleja preeksch Zahsepa zekos, in Zahsepam schahwahs tas fapnis prahta, ko tas, wehl pee tehwa buhdams, bija redsejis, in tee atbildeja: meh's effam gohdigi laudis, in nahkuschi barribu pirkt. Meh's wissi effam weena tehwa dehli, tas jaunakais brahliis irr mahjas palizjis pee tehwa, in weens irr suddis. Zahseps likte teem atteikt: ja tas ta irr, ka juhs effat stahitijschi, tad weddeet man to jaunaku brahli schur. Weenu no jums es atlaidischu, lai tas eet mahjas, pee tehwa, bet tohs zittus dewinus es ne likschu no weetas, ka es dabbuju sinnah, woi juhs man effat taifnibu teikuschi, woi ne. To fazzjis likte Zahseps wissus kohpa kambari eelikt, in trescha deena winsch tohs atkal aizinaja preekschà, fazzidams us teem: darrait, ko es esmu pawehlejis, tad es jums ne ko launa ne darrischu: jo es bihstohts Deewu. Effat juhs gohdigi in taifni laudis; tad lai dewini no jums eet; ar to labbibu us mahjahm, in to weenu es paturreschu fihla. Nahzeet tad drihs atpakkal, in atweddeet sawu jaunaku brahli lihbs; tad es jums tizzeschu, ka juhs ne effat nahkuschi, scho semmi isluhkoht, bet ka juhs taifni laudis effat, in tad jums ne ko launa ne waijaga bihteas. Tee ar leelahm firds fahpehm dsirdeja scho pawehleschanu, in fazzija weens us ohtru: to effam meh's noseeguschchi prett muhsu brahli Zahsepu. Meh's gan redsejam winna affaras, meh's gan dsirdejam winna luhgschanas, bet tapat meh's pallikam zeetsirdigi, in pahrdewam winnu teem prezzinere.

neekeem. Tapeh; mums nu useet ſchahs behdas, in Deews zaur tahm muhs pahrmahja muhsu padarritas netaiſnibas deht. Ruhbens, tas wezzakais brahliſ, kam tas prahts bij, Jahſepu no zittu brahtu roh-kahm glahbt, in to atkal no bedres iswiltt laukâ, ſazjija: neggi es jums to eſmu teizis, ka mums labbi ne klahtohs, kad mehſ tahdu netaiſnibu darritum prett muhsu brahli; bet tas bija wehjâ runnahſts, in juhs man ne klaufijat. Jahſeps wiſſu to pratte, ko winni ſawâ ſtarpâ runnaja; ſirds tam truhke in wiſch gahje nohſt no teem un raudaja. Atpakkal nahjis likte wiſch Sihmeänu, ko wiſch gribbeja kihilâ paturreht, preekſch winnu azzim ſafeet. Winnu maiſus pawehleja wiſch ar labbibu pildiht, in to naudu, ko tee bij makſajſchi katram ſawâ maiſâ likt. Nu tee tohs maiſus ſehje us ſaweem lohpeem, un gahje ſawu zelu. Weens no winneem, gribbedams ſawam ehſelam ohderi doht, atſehje to makſi, in atradde wiſſu to naudu, ko tas bij makſajis. Wiſch gauſchi iſtruhkdamees teize to teem zitteem, in tee arri iſtruhjahs, in ſazjija: kas tas irr, ko Deews mums irr darrijs? Mahjâs pahrnahkuſchi pee tehwa, tee ſtahſtija, kas winneem eſſoht notizzis, in ka tas waldineeks Egiptes ſemmê eſſoht Sihmeänu kihilâ paturrejis, in winneem pawehlejis, to jaunaku brahli Benjaminu pee winna atweſt, ka wiſch pee ta warroht manniht, wianus gohdigus laudis eſſam, kas naw nahkuſchi Egiptes ſemmi iſluhkoht. Nu tee noſehje ſawus maiſus, in katrs ſawâ maiſâ atradde to naudu, ko wiſch par labbibu bij makſajis. Tas wezzais Tehws pahr to, ko winna behrni ſtahſtija, palikke gauſchi noſtummiſ in ſazjija: juhs man panemmât mannus behrnus. Jahſeps irr nohſt, Sihmeäns ſehd zeetumâ, in juhs man wehl mannu Benjaminu

jaminnu arri gribbat atnemt. Ak, mannas leelas behdas!

Ruhbens, tas wezzakais dehls, redsedams tehwa bailes, fazzija us to, ka winsch par to galwotu, ka Benjaminnam nekahda nelaima us zellu notifschocht, in tas warroht winna divi dehls nokaut, ja tas Benjaminnu pee winna ne westu atpaktal. Bet winsch newarreja tehwu pahrtunnaht. Mans Benjamins, fazzija tas tehws, ne ees ar jumis us Egiptes semmi. Winna brahlis Jahseps irr mirris, in winsch irr tas weenigais, kas man no mannas keewas Kaeles wehl atleef. Kad winnam kahda nelaima us zellu wirku nahktu; tad es no leelahm behdahm mannu firmu galwu kappà gulditu.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrta: Ka Deews irr tas Wissinnatais, kas wissas leetas, tif labbi tahs klachtbuhdamas ka tahs nahkofchas pasibst; jo ta, ka Deews Jahsepam to kapni bij parahdijis, tas notifte, in winna brahsteem bij preeksch winna klannitees, in zellös semme mestees.

Dhtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka gudram zilwekam eeksch teem augligeem gaddeem ne buhs wissu istehreht in ischkehrdeht, bet ko pataupiht, us teem flifteem un neaugligeem gaddeem, ka winsch tannis sawà truhkumà warr pahrtift in glahbtees. Kad Jahseps ne buhtu no augligu gaddu fwehtuma ko krahjis in pataupijis, tad ne ween Egiptes semme, bet arri kalminu semmes dauds laudis buhtu baddà isnihkusch, kas nu, zaur winna gudru gahdashanu, sawu glahbu atradde.

Freschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, laut Deews ne allasch to grehku us pehdahm nokohda, winsch ta-

pat to grehku ne fohditu ne pamett. Pehz dauds gab-  
deem tikkai Jahsepa brahteem tahs fohdibas nahze, ko  
tee ar tahs pee winna padarritas netaisnibas bij pel-  
nijfchi, in ta sinnama firds nu winneem pahrmette:  
to juhs effat noseegufchi prett juhfu brahli Jahsepu;  
jaur to nahê jums juhfu behdas. Tâ ir muhfu laikôs  
wehl dascham besdeewigam blehdim gaddahs, ka pehz il-  
gu laiku tikkai tahs pelnitas fohdibas winnam usbruhê.  
Bet kad winsch arti schai pasaulê paliktu wiffai ne-  
fohdihets; tad tapat tur, preeksch Jesus fohda krehfla,  
winsch dabbuhs, ko winsch, scheid dschwodams, irr  
pelnijis.

Lai, taisnais Deews! es tâ ka tu.

Scheid labbu ween padarru,  
In, ka to paspeht warretu,  
Dohd mannim tarvû garru.  
Bet ja wehl grehkâs eekristu;  
Tad palihds, ar firds schehlumu,  
Pee tewis atkal greestees.

18.

Jehkapa Dehli eet ohtrâ Reifê us  
Egiptes Semmi, in pehz pats  
Tehws ar winneem tur noeet.

Rad tahs no Egiptes semmes pahrwestas labbibas  
bij apehstas; tad Jehkaps saweem dehleem pa-  
wehleja: Eitat atkal us Egiptes semmi labbibu  
preeksch mums pirkt. Juhdas atbildeja: mans  
tehws! Egiptes semmes walbineeks mûlms irr pa-  
wehlejis, ka mums ne buhs, bes Benjaminu, muhfu  
E jau-

jaunaku brahli, pee winna atpakkai greeftees, tapeh3  
tauji, ka meh3 winnu panemmam lihds.

Tas wezzais tehws pah3 schahdu wallodu tappe  
gaufchi nemeerigs in fazzija: kam juhs tam waldi-  
neekam to effat teikufchi, ka jums wehl weens brahli3  
mahjâs irraidas? Tee dehli atbildeja: tas waldi-  
neeks praffija, woi mums wehl kahds brahli3, in  
winfch buhtu muhs us melleem panahzis, kad meh3  
to buhtum leegufchi. Meh3 talabbad fazzijam, ka  
mums wehl weens brahli3 effoht mahjâs palizzis, in  
winfch pawehleja mums, to lihds weft, kad meh3  
atkal pee winna ateetum. Tapeh3 luhdsam meh3  
tewi, Tehws! lai Benjamins eet ar mums lihds, jo  
bes winna meh3 ne drihtstam us Egipti noeet, in ja  
meh3 ne eimam; tad tew, in mums, in muhsu behr-  
neem buhs baddâ ja-mirft. Es par to galwoju, faj-  
zija Juhdas ohtrâ reife, ka Benjaminam ne kahda  
nelaime gaddifees us zellu, in ja es winnu ne pah3-  
weddiſchu atkal; tad es zaur wiſſu muhschu gribbu  
wainigs buht prett tewi. Dohdi to puifi tikkai man-  
nâs rohâs, es tewi to weffelu atdohſchu. Us gallu  
tas tehws ar to bij ar meeru, ka Benjamins lihds  
eetu, in pawehleja faweem dehleem: nemmeet no  
zahm wiſſdahrgakahm leetahm ſchihs ſemmes, bal-  
ſamu in meddu, in dahrgas ſahles, reekſtus in man-  
deles, in noneffet to tam Egiptes waldineekam par  
dahwanu. Nemmeet arri ohtrteek naudas lihds, in  
to naudu, kas juh3u maifôs tappe atrafra, neffet at-  
pakkai. In Jehkaps ſawus dehlu3 ſwehtija, fazzij-  
dams: lai Deews jums dohd ſchehlaſtibu atrafra  
preekſch ta Egiptes waldineeka, in lai winfch pah3-  
wedd juhs, ar Sihmeânu in Benjaminu, atkal wef-  
ſelus mahjâs. Bet tur klaht tas nabbaga tehws  
wai-



waideja: es esmu tà, fà kam tee behrni rautin irr atrauti!

Zehkapa dehli nu padewahs us zellu, in kad tee Egiptes semmè bij ktuifchi, tee tuhlihn nogahje pee Jahsepu, to semmes tehwu. Kad Jahseps sawu brahti Benjaminu pee winneem redseja, pawehleja winsch tuhlihn tam usraugam pahr wianna nammu, fchohs wihrus wiffus kohpà sawà nammà west, in brangu ehdeni kataifcht; jo winsch gribbeja, lai tee pee winna maltihti ehstu. Bet Zehkapa dehleem ne mas bij labbi ap firds, kad teem bij ja-eet Jahsepa nammà, in tee teize zits us zittu: gan tahs naudas dehl, kas muhsu maisôs bij, mums tur irr ja-eet, in kas sinn, woi mehš ne tapsim, fà sagli, wiffi kohpà zeetumà mesti. Zalabbad tee ar to kungu, kas bij pahr Jahsepu nammu zelts, runnaja, preeksch tahm namma durrim, in tam fazzija: ka winnà reisè tee, mahjäs pahrbraufuschchi, to pillu naudu, fo tee par labbibu bij maksajschchi, atkal sawôs maisôs atradduschchi, in schahdu naudu, ar to zittu, par fo tee taggad gribbeja labbibu pirkt, effoht atneffuschchi. Tas namma walditais atbildeja: effat ar meeru, in ne bihstaites neeka. Tas nahf no Deewa, ka juhs to naudu, fo juhs pahr labbibu bijat maksajschchi, atkal sawôs maisôs effat atradduschchi. Mannim juhs to naudu taifni effat rohkàs dewuschchi, in es no jums ne fo ne warru prassicht. Us to winsch wiffus nammà eewedde, likke teem uhdeni nest, tahs kahjas masgah, in winnu ehseleem ehdamu doht. Turklah tas arri pee teem iswedde, winnu brahti Sihmeanu, fo Jahseps kihlà bij paturrejis.

Zee nu falikke tahs dahwanas, fo tee no sawas semmes preeksch Jahsepa bij atwedduschchi, in kad Jahseps ap pussdeenas laiku pahrgahje mahjäs; tad

tee, preeksch winna flannidamees, schahs dahwanas  
 winnam eedewe. Jahseps itt mihligi tohs waizaja:  
 woi juhsu wezzais Zehws wehl irr dsihws, in woi  
 tam labbi klahjahs? in Benjaminu, fawu ihstenu  
 brahli, swehtija winsch, fazzidams: Deews lai irr  
 ar tew, mans mihlais! in to fazzijis winsch eegahje  
 sawâ kambari, in raudaja turpat.

Pehz winsch atkal no kambara nahze, in apseh-  
 dehs pee galda ar saweem brahteem. Jahsepam, kâ  
 augstam kungam, bija ihpats galds; pee zitta galda  
 sehdeja winna weenpatsmits brahti; pee zitta atkal  
 winna faima. Sawus brahtus likke Jahseps pehz  
 winna wezzumu pee galda sehdeht. Tam pirmdsun-  
 muscham dewe winsch pirmu, in tam jaunakam peh-  
 digu weetu. Pahr to tee brihniyahs sawâ starpâ, in  
 jo wairak pahr to, ka Benjaminam, tam jaunakam,  
 peezeissi wairak tappe preekschâ likts, ne kâ teem zit-  
 teem; jo zaur to winnam sawahds gohds tappe pa-  
 rahdihts. Tee nu ehde in dsehre preezigi in palikke  
 scheit zauru deenu, in Jahseps likke teem tohs maifus  
 ar labbibu pildiht; bet pawehleja iurklaht, katram  
 winna naudu maifa wirsgallâ likt, in tam jaunakam  
 brahtam to sudraba bikkeri, no ka Jahseps dsehre,  
 winna maifa wirsgallâ bahst. Ko Jahseps bij pa-  
 wehlejis tas notikke, in winna brahti wissi kohpâ tai  
 nahkofschâ deenâ, atkal gahje sawu zekku atpakkal us  
 mahjahm. Kad tee no pilsfata wehl tahli ne bij  
 nahkufchi, pawehleja Jahseps sawam namma usrau-  
 gam saweem brahteem pakkal dsichteas, un tohs panah-  
 zis us winneem fazzihst: kalabbad juhs labbu effat ar  
 launu maksajfchi, in to bikkeri manna kunga lihds  
 nehmujschi? Tas namma usraugs dsinnahs teem pak-  
 kat in kad winsch tohs panahze, prassija winsch pehz  
 ta sudduscha bikkera sawâ kunga. Tee atbldeja:  
 kâ

kà mehs warretum tahdu blehdibu darriht, in Jahsepa bikkeri sagfchus panemt lihds? Ne, mehs effam gohdigi laudis, in kad tas bikkeris pee weena starp mums tohp atrasts, tad lai neween wiasch tawam fungam paleet par wehrgu, bet mehs wissi lihds ar winnu gribbam tawam fungam par wehrgeem mestees. Jahsepa nanma usraugs tad mekleja wissôs maisôs in atradde to bikkeri Benjaminina, ta jaunaka brahta maifâ. Nu tee wissi faplehse fawas drehbes, ne sünadami no behdahm tur dehtees, tur glahbtees, in greesehs atpaktat us pilskatu. Kad tee precksch Jahsepu nahje, tad Zuhdas, kas tehvam par to bij galwojis, Benjaminu wesselu pahwest mahjäs, kritte Jahsepam pee kahjahm in tif patt wissi winna brahti. Jahseps fazzija us teem: kas tas tahds darbs, fo juhs effat eedrohshinajschees darriht? Woi juhs ne dohmajat, ka tahds wihrs, kà es esmu, to weegli pamannitu? Tad atbildeja Zuhdas: ak, fo mehs teiksim, in kà mehs taisnosimees: mehs gan sunnam, kalabbad tahda nelaimé mums notikkusi. Muhfu Deews fohda muhs zaur to, par weenu warren leelu grehtu, fo mehs effam darrijschi. Lai buht kà buhdams, mehs wissi ar to, pee ka tas bikkeris atrasts tappis, effam tawi wehrgi. Jahseps atteize: ne tà. Es to noseedsigu ar to beswainigu ne fohdischu. Tas ween, pee ka tas bikkeris atrasts, lai paleet man par wehrgu, juhs zitti warrat mahjäs eet ar to labbibu, pee juhfu Tehwu.

Zuhdas, kam ta firds no bailehm gribbeja plihst, fazzija: mans funks! lauji tawam kalpam weenu wahrdu runnaht. Upschehlojees pahr manni in pahr mums, in paturri manni par wehrgu manna jaunaka brahta weetâ, jo, kad mehs pee tehwa pahrectum mahjäs, bes wianna, tad tas wezzais tehws fawäs

lee.

leelàs behdàs nomirtu, jo wiinna dwehsele ta puifa dwehselei peelihp, in winsch bes wiinna dsihwoht ne warr.

Zahseps to dsirdebams ne warreja wairs faturretees. Winsch pawehleja, lai wissi Egipteri eetu laukà. Winsch weens pats palikke pee saweem brahteem in sahje tik gauschi raudaht, ka wissa wiinna saime to dsirdeja. Es esmu, sazzija winsch, Zahseps juhsu brahtis, woi mans Zehws wehl irr dsihws? No bailehm neweens ne spehje ne puschu plehstu wahrdu tam atbildeht. Tee palikke kà apstulboti, in zits skattijahs us zittu. Zahseps pawehleja teem klahtaki nahkt, in sazzija: Rangait, es esmu tas Zahseps, ko juhs effat teem prezzineekeem pahrdewusch. Bet ne behdajetees tadeht; ne dohmajeet, ka es dusmas prett jums manná firdi turru. Deews wissu to tà irr nolizzis, ka juhs schinnis leelàs baddu behdàs bohjá ne eetur. Nu jau, kà juhs sinnat, irr diwi badda gaddi bijusch, in wehl buhs peezi, kurròs nei fehsh, nei plaus. Tapeh; steidsetees us Mahjahm, pee Zehwu, teizeet winnam, ka Deews manni par Egiptes semmes waldineeku irr zehlis, in lai tad winsch, ar jums wisseem in juhsu behrneem, in ar wisseem saweem lohpeem, in wissahm sawahm mantahm nahkt pee mannis, in es jums dohschu tahs semmes trefnumu ehst. To sazzijis apkampe tas sawu brahli Benjamini, in skuhpstija wissus zittus brahtus in raudaja ar teem. Peh; apdahwinaja Zahseps sawus brahtus ar brangahm drahnahm in Benjaminam wehl pahri pahrsimts dahlderu sudraba naudas likke eedoht. Sawam tehnam suhrija winsch desmits ehsetus ar wissadahm dahwanahm in desmits ehseta mahtes ar labbi-bu, arri rattus preehsch wiinna in wiinna dehlu sawahm in winnu behrneem. Nu winsch teem sazzija

ar Deemu, in dewe winneem wehl scho mahzibu:  
 Ne turrait kildy juhfu starpâ, us zellu buhz  
 dami.

Tee laimigi pahrgahje mahjâs, in tas pirmais  
 wahrds, fo tee tehnam fazzija, bij tas: taws dehlš  
 Jahseps dšihwo, in irr wiſſas Egiptes semmes wal-di-  
 neets. Jehkaps to ne gribbeja tizzeht; bet kad winsch  
 redseja tahs dahwanas, fo tee winnam bij pahrweddu-  
 ſchi, in tohs rattus, in lohpus, in laudis, kas bij  
 fuhtiti to aiswest, tad winsch tizzeja, in ſahje no jau-  
 na dšihwoht, fazzidams: nu man irr gan, kad es  
 sinnu, ka mans dehlš Jahseps dšihwo! Es ee-  
 ſchu winnu apraudsiht, eekam es mirſtu.

Nu tas wezzais Jehkaps, ar ſawu ſaimi, un ar  
 wiſſu, kas tam peederreja, taiſijahs us Egiptes sem-  
 mi noeet, un dewehs us zellu, kad winsch ſimts in  
 trihsdesmits gaddus wezz bij. Us zellu Deews Jeh-  
 kapam parahdijahs, un fazzija us to: ne bihstees tawâ  
 wezzumâ us Egiptes semmi noeet; tawi behrni tur  
 wairodamees wairoſees in taps par leelu lauschu pulku;  
 ir tur es pee tewis buhſchu, in par tewi gahdaschu;  
 Jahsepu tarwu mihtu dehtu tu nu redſefi, in winsch,  
 kad tu mirſt tawas azzis ſaliks kohpâ.

Ar preeku Jehkaps ſawu zellu gahje, zerredams  
 nu gan drihs ſawu mihtu Jahsepu redſeht. Kad tee  
 bij Gohſena ſemmê, kas arri pee Egiptes semmes pee-  
 derreja, atnahkufchi; tad Juhda tappe preekſchâ rai-  
 dihts, Jahsepam sinnu no ta neſt, ka tas tehws jau-  
 ſchai ſemmê effoht atgahjis. To sinnu dabujis Jah-  
 seps tuhlihn likke ſawus rattus juhgt, ſkrehje tehnam  
 pretti, in kad winsch pee ta bij atbrauzis kritte tas  
 winnam ap kaklu, gauſchi raudadams in kâ bes wal-  
 lodas buhdams. Bet Jehkaps fazzija: es nu lab-  
 prahc

prakt gribbu mirt, kad es tewi, mans dehls,  
esmu redsejis, in sinnu, ka tu wehl dsihws effi!

Jahseps nu preezajahs pahr to, ka winsch sawu  
wezju tehwu, un wissus, kas tam peederreja, kas  
bij feschdesmits in feschi zilweki, warretu tai breefmi-  
gā hadda laifā no truhkuma glahbt, in eedewe tam,  
ar kehina sinnu, to semmi Gohsenu, kurrā brangs  
ganneklis preeksch lohpeem bij, in kurrā tee atschkirti  
dsihwoja no teem Egiptereem, kurreem tee lohpu gan-  
ni bij par negantibu.

Wehl septinatsmits gaddus dsihwoja Zehkaps  
Egiptes semmē, un mirre turpat, kad winsch sawus  
behrnus in behrnu behrnus, in fewischki Jahsepu in  
winna dirwi dehlsus Ewraimu in Manassi bij swehtijis.  
Jahseps wehl to lihki sawa tehwa butschoja; likke to  
ar dahrgahm sahlehni swaidiht; wedde to Kanaāna  
semme in glabbaja to, tai weetā, kur tahs meefas  
winna tehwu tehwu gulleja. Jahseps pars to lihki  
sawa tehwa, ar saweem brahteem, pawaddija, pee  
kappa turreja winsch sawam tehvam septinas raudu-  
deenas, un greefchs tad atpakkat us Egiptes semmi.

Nu bij Jahsepa brahteem bail par to, ka Jah-  
seps, pehz tehwa nahwes, pee winneem atreebtohs  
tahs blehdibas deht, ko tee pee winna bij darrijschi.  
Tee nogahje pee Jahsepa, gauschi luhgdami, lai tas  
winneem to padarritu grehku peedohtu. Jahseps to  
dsirdedams ne warreja tahs affaras saturecht, in rau-  
dadams teem fazzija; ka ne mas winneem ne effoht  
waijaga preeksch winna bihteas, in ka winsch no wis-  
kas firds teem wissu noseegumu peedohtu. Jubs,  
fazzija winsch, gan effat launū prett man dohmajz  
schi; bet Deewa gudriba wissu us labbu irr paz  
greefsusi, un manni Deews scheitan irr noraidijis,  
jums in dauvs zitteem zilwekeem, schinnis badda beh-  
das

däs to dsihwibu glabht. Es turplik par jums in juh-  
fu behrneem kà gahdajis gahdaschu, in wissu labbu,  
fo tif ween spehju, pee jums darrischi.

Jahseps wehl ilgi dsihwoja, in mirre, kad winsch  
simts in desmits gaddus wezz bij. Teem samejeem  
tas pawehleja, tad, kad winni weureis no Egiptes  
semmes us Kanaäna semmi eetu, winna kaulus lihds  
nemt, in tohs tai kappà sawu tehpu glabbaht.

Ko mahzees tu no scheem stabsteem?

Es mahjohš no teem, pirmsahrtan: Ka, kad fo  
rohkas dabujam, kas mums ne peederr, bet zittam,  
mums tad to ne buhs flehpt in paturreht, bet gahdaht,  
to atkal tam eedoht, kam tas irr suddis, tà, kà Jah-  
sepa brahli to naudu atpakkal nesse, fo tee sawos mai-  
sös bij atradduschi. Bet ja kas swescha leetu atrohn,  
in to flehpdams paturr; tad tahds tif pat blehdis irr,  
kà tas, kas kahdu leetu zittam nosohg.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahjohš: Ka mums ne buhs  
pee jitteem atreebtees, kaut tee arri mums warren  
leetu netaisnibu buhtu darrischi. Gan Jahsepam  
winna brahli leelu netaisnibu darrija in to par wehrgu  
pahrdewe; bet tapatt schis, jebfchu winsch weens leels  
in warrens kungs bij, ne mas pee winneem ne atree-  
bahs, bet winsch peedewe teem winnu noseegumu, in  
maksaja to launu ar labbu. Tà arri mums buhs no  
wissas atreebschanas atrautes in tam Deewam muh-  
fu leetu pawehleht, kas fazzijis irr: man peederr ta  
atreebschana, es atmaksaschu.

Treschan kahrtan es mahjohš: Ka Deews arri  
tahs launas nodohmaschanas to zilweku spehꝫ us labbu  
pagreest. Gan Jahsepa brahli launu padohmu prett  
winnu bij usnehmuschi, kad tee winnu us Egiptes  
semmi pahrdewe; bet Deews grohsija to leetu tà, ka  
Jahseps schai semme par waldineeku, in zaur winnu  
daudf

dauds tuhftoschi zilweki, eetsch leelahm badda behdahn, isglahbti tappe. Tapedz taisnam zilwekam ne buhs bes drohschibas in zerribas palikt, kad zitti winnu nihst in kaitina in waija, jeb, kad winsch leelas behdâs in breefmâs dsihwo; jo Deews gahda par winnu, in schis spehij wiffas leetas teem fawejeem par labbu pagreest.

Ko Deews griibb, tas lai noteek man!  
 „Es tew ne pamettifchu,  
 Tâ winna sohlfichana stann,  
 „Reds tewis aismirfifchu.“  
 Schis Deewa wahrds  
 Tit kôhti gahrds  
 Kâ stiprais kalns stahw zeeti,  
 Wan muhscham derrehs leeti.

## 19.

## Kâ Jehkapa Pehznahkameem Egiptes Semmê irr Flahjees.

Tai laikâ, kad Jehkapa dehli ar faweem behrneem un sawu sailmi us Egiptes semmi nogahje bij winnu kahdi feptindesmits zilweki; bet pehz Jahsepa nahwes tee tâ wairojahs, ka wiffa Egiptes semme bij pilna no winna behrneem. Tâ tappe ta Deewa sohlfichana, Ahbraâmam, Isaâkam in Jehkapam dohta, peepildita.

Kahdu laiku Jehkapa pehznahkami tai Gohsena semmê dsihwoja, jaukâ meerâ; bet nu usreyme weens fehniensch to waldifchanu, kas neneeku no Jahsepa un no ta labbuma sinnaja, fo tas sawai semmei bij darrijis. Schis redsedams to leelu Juhdu pulku in win-



Rà Zehkapa Vehznahk. Egipt. Semm. Irt Klahjeeb. 75  
 nu labklahfchanu, dohmaja, ka vinnam in wianna  
 walstibai tee warretu truhkumu in fshadi darriht.  
 Tapeh; tas us wiffadu wihi mekleja to aiskaweht, ka  
 tas pulks to Zuhdu jo leelaks ne kluhru. Wifsch ta-  
 labbad tohs peespeede pee gruhtheem darbeem; litte  
 zaur teem jaunus pilskatus ustaisiht, in to malku,  
 tohs afminus, to kalki, kas tur waijag bij, zaur win-  
 neem peedsiht. Teem arri bija lauka darbi, us fur-  
 reem tee ne bij eeraddinati, jasrahda, in teem tappe  
 usraugi zelti, kas itt bahrgi ar winneem dsihwoja.  
 Bet wiff tas ne palihdseja neneeka. Jo tee winnus  
 speede, jo tee wairojahs, in isplahtijahs jo deenas jo  
 wairak pahr wiffu Egiptes semmi. Tas kehnihsch to  
 mannidams pawehleja tahm behrnu fanehmejahm, wif-  
 fus jaunpeedsimmschus dehlus to Israelta behrnu,  
 tuhlihn peh; dsimschanas nonahweht. Bet tas arri  
 ne palihdseja; jo tahs behrnu fanehmejas bihjajahs  
 Deewu, in ne darrija peh; ta kehniha pawehleschanas,  
 in Deews winnas par to fwehtija. Peh; tam pa-  
 wehleja tas kehnihsch wiffseem faweem pawalstneekem,  
 teem Egiptereem: kad tee dabbutu dsirdeht, ka weena  
 feewa no Zuhdu laudim effoht dehlu dsemdejsi, ka  
 teem tad buhtu to teem wezzakeem atnemt in uhdeni  
 eemest. In tas gaddijahs, ka ta meite ta Egipteru  
 kehniha, uppes mallà ar fawahm jumprawahm stai-  
 gaja, gribbedama tai uppe masgatees, in wianna ee-  
 redseja weenu schkirstinu us uhdeni peldam, in paweh-  
 leja weenai no fawahm jumprawahm eet, un to atnest;  
 jo ta labprah; gribbeja sinnaht, kas tanni effoht eek-  
 schà. Ta gahje, un kad tas schkirstinhsch starp tahm  
 needrahm uppes mallà bij eekrehjis; tad ta warreja  
 winnu weegli iswilt lauka. Tas schkirstinhsch nu tap-  
 pe atwehrt, in tanni weens ne fenn peedsimms; smuks  
 behrens atrasts, kas gauschi brehkdams in raudadams,

tà fakfoht, palihdsibu luhdse. Tai kehina meitei bij labba in mihtsta firds, in sinnadama, ka schis weens no teem Ebreeru jeb Zuhdu behrneem effus, ta tuhlihu pawehleja, tam emmi mekleht, stary tahm Zuhdu seewahm, in ta emme, kas kluá peewesta, bija patti mahte ta behrnina. Schi bija to behrnu trihs mehneschus fatwá nammá flehpusi, in kad ta ne warreja wairs winnu flehpt; tad ta winnu tai schkirsta likte uppes mallá, kurru ta kehina meita likfusi iswilt, in patti stahweja raudsiht, kas ar winnas behrnu buhtu. Schai emmei tas behrns tappe eedohts, ne weenam ne sinnoht, ka winna ta behrna mahte effusi. Ta kehina meite pawehleja tai, labbi par to behrnu gahdaht, in to pee sewis patureht, kamehrt effoht paudsis, pehz winna gribboti to pee sewis, tehwa muischá nemt. Zurklahť ta winnai labbu maksu sohlija, un ta bij preeziga, ka schis winnas behrns, zaur Deewa paligu, effoht pee dschwibas palizzis.

Ro mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka zilweki ar wissu sawu wiltibu in spehku ne warr to nihzinaht, fo Deews gribb usturreht in glahbt. Zo tas kehinsch to Egipteru tohs Israelta behrnus spaidija, jo tee zaur Deewa swehtibu wairojahs un isplahťijahs. Tapehz tikkai zilwekam par to buhs gahdaht, ka winsch Deewam patihť; tad ne kas, lai buht kas buhdams, warrehs winnu nospaidiht;

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tas irr leels fauns in grehks, kad zilweks tahs labdarrishanas aismirst, fo winsch no zitteem irr dabbujis, ta ka tee Egipteri aismirfe, kahdu leelu un daschadu labbumu Jahseps winnu semmei, tannis bailigös badda laikös, bij parahdijis. Tapehz gohdigam zilwekam to labbu  
al-

allasch ar pateizigu firdi buhs peeminneht, fo tas no fungeem, no wezzakeem, mahzitajeem, faimineem in draugeem irr dabbujis, in fawu pateizibu neween wahrôs, bet arridsan darbôs rahdiht.

Tr: schan kahrtan es mahjohs: Ka zilwekam ne buhs netaisnibu in grehku darriht, kad augsti, warreni in baggati kungi to pawehl. Gan Wara:is tahm behrnu fanehmejahm pawehleja, tohs dehlus nonahweht, fo Israëla behrnu seewas dsendetu; bet schahs bihjajahs Deewu, un to ne darrija wiff. Tà arri katram ihstenam fristigam zilwekam buhs wairak klaufight fawam Deewam ne kà teem zilwekeem, in stipri zerreht, ka Deews gan sinnahs winnu prett zilweku dusmahm in eenaidibahm fargah, in ka winsch winna paklaufischanu ne atmakfatu ne pamettihs.

Dohd Deews man taisnu fird' in prahtu,  
 Kas zeena swehtus tikkumus,  
 In palihds, ka ne kad atstahntu,  
 Kungs, tawus swehtus likkumus;  
 Neds laime, neds ir nelaimé  
 Teem klaufight lai mann apfawe.

Mohsus behg no ta Kehnina Wara:is Namma, in tohp no Deewa aizinahs tohs Israëla Behrnus no Egiptes Semmes iswest.

Rad tas behrns, fo ta kehina Wara:is meite no uppes likke iswilkt bij paaudsis; tad nehme ta, kà sohlijfi, to behrnu pee sewis in fauze winnu Mohsus

sus. No ta laika winnu scho behrnu turreja kà sawu paschu dehlu, in likke to wiffadu sinnu in gudribu mahziht. Tai fehniina nammà Mohsus dabbuja wiffadus gahrdumus ehst, walkaja dahrgas drahnas, tappe kà augsta kunga behrns apdeenehts, in redseja preeku ween. Zits pahr to sawus nabbagus un apspaiditus semmes laudis buhtu aismirfis, pehz teem ne buhtu waizajis, nei pahr winneem behdajis; bet Mohsus ne aismirfe sawus braktus, tohs Israëta behrnus. Winsch pa brihscheem nogahje tohs apraudsiht, in itc firfnigi par to ruhpejahs, teem, eeksch winnu leelahm behdahm palihdseht. Weenà deenà winsch arri pee winneem nogahje, in redseja, ka weens Egipteru wihrs weenu Ebreëru wihru bij pee semmes steepis, in to neschehligi bendeja. Pahr to Mohsum dufmas nahje; winsch skrehje tam Ebreërn wihrum par paligu, in sawàs dufmàs winsch to Egipteru wihru nositte. Winsch aprakte to nosistu semmè, in dohmaja, ka ne weens no ta dabbutu sinnu, ko winsch bij padarrijis. Bet tai nahkofchà deenà atradde winsch diwi Ebreëru wihrus, kas sawà starpà gauschi kibbelejahs. Winsch peegahje pee teem in israhje to, kam netaisna leeta bij; bet schis tappe dufmigs, in fazzija us Mohsu: kas tewi par wirfneeku, jeb teefnesseju pahr mums irr zehlis? Woi tu man arri gibbl nosist, kà tu to Egipteru wihru effi nosittis? Mohsum pahr tahdu wallodu bailes usgahje, in winsch bihjajahs, ka tas fehniinsch dabbutu sinnaht, ko winsch effoht darrijis. Tas fehniinsch arri teefcham sinnu no ta dabbuja, in winsch Mohsu buhtu lizzis nomaitaht, kad schis ne buhtu aisbehdfis.

Mohsus behdse tai Mikhdianihteru semmè. Schai semmè winsch tappe usnemts no weena augsta kunga in preestera, Jeetrus wahrda. Schis darrija Mohsu

fu par sawu awju gannu in pehz winnam sawu meitu Zihporu, dewe par feewu.

Weenâ deenâ Mohsus, tahs awis, tukfnesi, pea ta kalna Dreb, gannidams, eeraudsija ugguni ehrkshku krukmi, in tas krukmi tapatt ne fadedsê. Winsch klahtaki eijoht, gribbedams redsêht, kas tas par brihnuma ugguni effoht, dsirdeja balki sawam: ne nahzi turou schurp, bet iswelzi tarwas kurpes; jo ta weeta, wirt ka tu stahwi, irr swehta semme! In atkal winsch dsirdeja sawam: es esmu tarou tehrow Deews, tas Deews Abbraâma, Isaäka un Jehs Kapa! In Mohsus, kas gan mannija, ka Deews ar winnu runnatu, apklahje sawu waigu, in ne drihtsteja Deewu usluhkoht. Nu Deews Mohsum fazzija, ka winsch to effoht isredsejis, tohs Israëta behnus no Egiptes semmes behdahm glahbt, in tohs tai Kanaâna semmê eewest, to tas winnu tehweem effoht fohlijis. Mohsum ne tikke scho ammatu usnemt, aisbildinajahs ar to, ka tee Israëta behnei winnam ne tizzetu, ka winsch effoht no Deewa kuhrihts, in luhdse Deewu, lai tas winnu ne kuhritu wiss. Bet Deews pastahweja us to, ka winnam effoht ja-eet, in eedewe winnam spehku, trihs brihnuma sihmes darriht, in zaur to tam Egipteru kehniham in teem Israëta behrneem parahdiht, ka winsch no pascha Deewa effoht kuhrihts tappis. Ta pirma brihnuma sihme bij schi: kad Mohsus to fisli (needru) kas winnam rohka bij us semmi mette, tad tas tappe par tschuhshku, in kad winsch to tschuhshku pee asies fatwehre, tad ta atkal palikke par fisli, winna rohka. Ta ohtra brihnuma sihme bij schi: kad Mohsus sawu rohku asoti bahse, tad ta tappe spitaliga, in ta ka sawuissi; bet kad winsch atkal to asoti likke, tad tikke wessela. Ta trefcha brihnuma sihme bij ta: kad Mohsus uhdeni no  
up

uppes smehle, in to us semmi lehje, tad tas fluä par affinim. Bet Mohsus tomehr leedsehs eet, in fazzija, ka winnam gruhta walloda effoti, in winfch ne warroht labbi ar to Kehnina runnaht. Deews tam fazzija, ka winfch tam par paligu Ahronu, kas bij Mohsus brahls, peeliktu, kas wiinna weetä runnatu, in nu tas usnehmahs darriht, fo Deews bij pawehlejis. Tas nu atstahje ar fawu keewu in faweem behrneem, keewas tehwa nammu, in gahje, ka Deews to bij pawehlejis, us Egiptes semmi. Wiinna brahls Ahrons nahje tam pretti; jo ir schim Deews to bij fazzijis, ka winnam, Mohsum par paligu effoht ja eet us Egiptes semmi. Nu abbi gahje pee faweem brahteem teem Israäta behrneem, fapulzinaja winnu wezzakus in wirfneekus, in stahstrija teem, kahdu labbu winneem darriht Deews effoht apnehmees.

Ar leelu preeku tee Israäta behrni to dsirdeja, fo Mohsus in Ahrons teem fluddinaja, in sohlija, winneem wiffäs leetas klaufight.

Bet Mohsus un Ahrons, kad tee pirmä reise pee ta Kehnina Waraüs hogahje, in to, Deewa wahrda luhdse, lai tas tohs Israäta behrnus no fawas semmes atlaistu, ne eespehje pee ta neneeka, in to Deews winneem jau papreefch bij fazzijis. Waraüs teem atbildeja: winfch ne sunnoht neneeka no ta Deewa, us kurra pawehleschanu tee effoht argahjufchi, in turklaht winfch pawehleja, teem Israäta behrneem jo gruhtaku darbu uslikt, ne ka papreefch winneem bij bijis. Teem lihds schim tee falmi tappe peewesti, kas winneem pee teegetu darrifchanas waijag bij; bet nu pawehleja tas kehniinfch: lai paschi winni arri schohs falmus few peewestu, in tapatt tik dauds teegetus taifitu, ka papreefch. Nu teem Israäta behrneem wifka jerriba sudde, in tee dohmaja, ka Waraüs muhscham

in wedd tohs Israëlabehrnus no Egiptes Semme 81  
schan tohs no sawas semmes ne islaistu. Teem ne  
bij ne kahda palauschana us Deewu, bet tee dsihwoja  
weenäs baikës; Tee gahje Mohsum in Ahronam wir-  
fû, in apfuhdseja tohs, ka tee winnu behdas effoht  
wairojfschi.

Mohsus peeluhdse Deewu, lai tas jelle winnam  
to paligu rahditu, fo tas bij sohlijis. Deews no jau-  
na tam scho paligu sohlija, in fazzija: gan tu turplik  
redsesi, kà Waraüs pats tohs Israëta behrnus spee-  
dihs, winna semmi atstah.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka zilwekam  
waijag fargatees no leelahm dusmahm; jo Mohsus sa-  
wäs dusmäs padarrija leelu grehku, in zilweku nositte.  
Tapehz zilwekam waijag waldihht in faturrecht sawas  
dusmas, arri eeksch taisnahm leetahm, in allasch ap-  
dohmaht, fo tas swehtais Jehkaps mahza, fazzi-  
dams: ta zilweka dusmiba ne pastrahda, kas  
taisus irr, preeksch Deewa.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka no zitta grehka  
zits atkal jekahs. Mohsus, kad winsch to weenu  
grehku bij padarrijs, in zilweku bij nosittis; tad  
winsch arri to ohtru padarrija, in behdse no sawa kunga  
in labdarritaja. Tapehz zilwekam ne buhs grehkoda-  
mees ar to aishildinatees; ka winsch tikkai weenu paschu  
grehku effoht darrijs; jo tee grehki, tà faktoht, wiffi  
irr radda behrni, in fur weens walda, tur tee zitti  
arri weegli welkabs klahht. Tapehz fakka tas Apu-  
stuls Jehkaps: ja kas wiffus bauklus turr, in  
weenu pahrkahpj, jeb weenu grehku darra, tas irr  
noseedsigs tappis pee wisseem zitteem baufleem.

Trechan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, jo leelakas  
tahs behdas, jo tuwaks Deews irr ar sawu paligu.

Kad tee Israëta behrni gan drihs wiffai bij nospeesti no ta besdeewlga kehina Baräus; tad Deews kuh-tija teem sawu kalpu Mohsu par glahbeju, in pestija tohs no wiffahm behdahm. Tapeh; kristigam zilwekam nekad buhs behdu laikâ sawu zerribu pamest; bet drohfschi tizzeht, ka Deews gan ihstrenâ laikâ tam nahks par paligu, in wiffahm wianna behdahm gallu darrihs.

Kad waidu gruhtâ zeeftanâ,  
 Tad tu, Deews! manni preezina,  
 In zihnitees mann stiprini;  
 Tu mann, kad krihtu, pazelli.  
 Tapeh; us tew es palaujohs,  
 Tehws, wiffds mannds gruhtumd's,  
 Eckfch tew es gribbu preezatees,  
 In gamileht: wehl dsihwo Deews!

## 21.

## No tahm Mohzibahm, ar Po tee Egipteri tappe mohziti.

Mohsus, us Deewa pawehleschanu, nogahje ohtrâ reise pee ta kehina Baräus, in sazzija tam, Deewa wahrdâ: lai winsch lautu teem Israëta behrneem no sawas semmes eet tukfnesi, ka tee tur warretu sawam Deewam uppureht. Baräus palikke zeets, kâ bijis, in arbildeja: Kursch tas Deews, ka balfi man klaufrht buhs? Tapeh; nu Mohsus tam kehnam in wisseem Egiptereem rahdija, ka tas Deews, no ka winsch bija fubtihts, effoht wiffas pafaules  
 Rungs,



Kungs, kas pahr wiffahm leetahm warroht pawehleht. Jaw Mohsus to brihnuma sihmi, ar sawu fihli, kas par tshuhfku tappe, bij preeksch Waraiis darrijis, bet tas kehniensch par to ne behdaja; jo tee gudri in burwji Egiptes semme darrija tapatt, in jepfchu ta tshuhfka, kas no Mohsus fihla kluä, tahs tshuhfkas aprihje, kas no to burwju fihleem tappe; tad Waraiis tapatt sawu firdi apjeetinaja. Winsch us to prahtu pastahweja, ka winsch effoht tas weeni, gais kungs to Israëta behrnu, in ka winnam effoht brihw, ar teem darriht, kà tihkams. Tapehj nu Deews, gribbedams winnu pamahziht, ka winsch jo augstaks Kungs pahr winnu effoht, in to peespeest tohs Israëta behrnus atlaist, winnu lifke us daschadu wihfi zaur Mohsu fohdihht in mohziht.

Papreeksch Mohsus wiffu uhdeni, uppès, strau-mès in atkàs tumfchu in farkanu darrija, kà affinis, ka nei zilweki nei lohpi to warreja dsert, in ka tahs fwis isnihke, kas tanni bija.

Pehj ta nahje tahds warren leels pulks warschu no uhdena, in lihde wiffòs nammòs, in kambardòs, in wiffàs gultàs, ka neweens, ir pats tas kehniensch, no tahm glahbtees ne warreja.

Kad fchi mohziba bij pagallam, tad atkal no teem pihfchleem, fo Mohsus ar sawu fihli fitte, zehlahs uttes, warren leelà pulkà, kas zilwekus in lohpus gau-schi wahrbsinaja.

Us to wiffadi kuttaini druwas in nammòs rad-dahs, kas tahs druwas maitaja, in zilwekeem tikpat kà lohpeem dauds kaites in skahdes darrija.

Pehj tam atkal mehris nahje starp zilwekeem in lohpeem, in dauds zaur to tappe maitati.

Kad tas mehris stahjahs, tad atkal no teem pel-neem, fo Mohsus in Ahrons wehjà bahrstijahs, zeh-

lahs negantigas puhtes in nikni trummi pee zilwekeem in lohpeem.

Zur ftaht Deews leelu krusfu, ar bahrgu pehr konu, fuhrtija pahr to Egipteru semmi, kas gan drihs wiffus semmes augfus maitaja, ir dauds zilwekus in lohpus, kas tai laikà laukà bij, nositte.

Kas no tahs krusfas us laukeem bli atlizzis, to ap ehde tee fiffeni, kas ar gauschu leelu pulku tai Egipteru semmei wirfù kritte.

Beidscht tahda leela tumfiba to Egipteru semmi apflahje, ka zits zittu ne warreja redseht, in neweens sawus darbus strahdaht.

Pee tahdahm grubtahm fohdibahm, kas pahr Waraii, in winna semmi nahje, winsch gan buhtu warrejis manniht to leelu spehku ta Deewa, kas Mohsu in Ahronu pee winna bij fuhrtijis. Bet winsch pret wiffeneu scheem brihnumeem sawu firdi apzeetinaja.

Zee Egiptes gudrineeki in skunstineeki gan arri weenu in ohtru Mohsus darbu darrija, bet ne wiffus.

Zee ne spehje zaur sawu burschanu uttes taifih, in apleezinaja: tas irr Deewa rohka. Ir tee ne warreja to skahdi aiskaweht, kas zaur Deewa rohku Egiptes semmei gaddijahs, neds tee warreja few paschus glahbt no tahm behdahm, kas teem Egiptereem usgahje, bet zeete tahs tik pat kà wiffi zitti.

Tai Gohsena semme, kurrà tee Israeta behrni dsihwoja, ne weens ne mannija tahs behdas, ar fo Deews tohs Egipterus pahrmahzija, in zaur to rahdija Deews, ka winnam effoht spehka gan sawus laudis no wiffa launa glahbt, in tohs arri no Egiptes semmes west. Bet Waraiis wiffu to pahr galwu laide. Gan winsch, kad tahda fohdiba winnam in winna semmei usbrukte, likte zaur Mohsu Deewu

peeluhgt, in fohlija tohs Israëta behrnus atlaist; bet kad ta fohdiba bij pahrgahjusti; tad winsch attal leedschs, to darriht, fo winsch bij fohlijis, in ne laide tohs Israëta behrnus no sawas semmes.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta pirmfahrten: Ka wolti irr, prett Deewu plohfitees, in tà, kà Baraüs winna prahtam prettim nemtees; jo winsch irr tas wiss-spehzigais, in fo winsch gribb tas noteek. Tapehz zilwekam buhs allasch, pehz Pahwila pamahzifchanas, pas semmotees appatsch Deewa warrenas rohkas, in ar to, fo Deews gribb, meera dohteess;

Ohtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Deews irr weons lehnigs Deews, kas arri tohs wissleelakus grehzineekus ilgi ar lehnp्राहतिबु पावेस्स, in wissfadi mekle, tohs us labbaku prahtu pagreest, ka mehss to pee ta lehnina Baraüs redsam; bet, ja tas grehzineeks schahdu Deewa lehnibu pahrgalwigi smahde, in sawu firdi, kà Baraüs apzeetina; tad Deews irr, kà Dahwids mahja, sawu sohbinu trinnis, in sawu stohpu uswitzis, tohs maitaht, kas ar pahrgalwibu winnam pretti turrabs.

Freschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Deewam irr weegla leeta, arri eeksch tahm leelakahm breefmahm in eeksch bailigahm semmes behdahm, sawus taifnus laudis fargah in glahbt, ka winsch tohs Israëta behrnus tai Gohsena semme fargaja in glahbe, kad winna bahrgas fohdibas tohs Egipterus mohzija. Tapehz kristigam zilwekam bailigu behdu laika ne buhs pahroleeku apbehdinatees in firdi ehstees; bet Deewam pawehleetees, in stipri zerreht, ka winsch wissas leetas tam par labbu greefhs.

Tu Deews! turri tehwa dabbu,  
 Tapeh; us tew pakaujohs;  
 Behdäs pee Tew peekerroh,  
 Kurra preeks irr darriht labbu,  
 Zerredams ka greesi tu  
 Wissu man par labbumu.

## 22.

## Mohsus iswedd tohs Israëla behrnus no Egiptes semmes.

**M**ohsus wehl treschâ reise gahje pee ta kehina Waraiüs, in teize tam Deewa wahrda: ja winsch teem Israëla behrneem ne kautu, no sawas semmes isect, tad weenä nakti wissi pirmdsimmuschi wissä Egiptes semme; rik labbi kehina pilli, kâ nabbagu buhdinäs mirtu, in tapatt arri starp wisseem lohpeem neweens no teem pirmdsimmuscheem dsihws ne paliktu. Waraiüs pahre tahdu wallodu tappe gauschi dusmigs, in pawehleja Mohsum eet nohst, in ne nahkt wairs preeksch wiinna azzim. Mohsus nu gahje, in dewe teem Israëla behrneem to padohmu, wissadus sudra-ba in selta rihkus paleeneht (tappinacht) no teem Egiptereem. Deews arri par peeminneschanu tahs isglahbschanas to Israëla behrnu no Egiptes kalposchanas, schai laika tahs leeldeenas jehra ehfchanu starp winneem eestahdija, in pawehleja: lai katts namma tehws, tai nakti preeksch winnu iseeschanas no Egiptes semmes, jehru, kas bes wissas wainas effoht, kautu in iszeptu, in to skaidri, ar teem sawejeem, apehstu. Pee paschas ehfchanas bij teem apjohsteem buht.

bucht, kurpes kahjäs in speeki rohkäs turreht, kà laudim, kas gribb us zellu dohtees, in pa wisseem fwehtkeem tik-  
 kai neraudsetas maifes ween ehst. Zurklaht Deews pa-  
 wehleja, lai tee ar tahm affinim ta nokauta jehra to  
 durwoju palohdu in tohs dimi stenderus aptraipitu, ka  
 winnu nammus no teem nammeem to Egipteru war-  
 roht ischirt. Schohs fwehtkus tee Israëla behrni  
 Passah nosauze, tohs itgaddös, us Deewa pawehle-  
 schanu, swinneja, in no schem fwehtkeem tohs gaddus  
 skaitija.

Zai nakti preeksch tahs iseeschanas to Israëla  
 behrni no Egiptes semmes tas norikke, ar ko Deews  
 to kehniw Barai, zaur sawu kalpu Mohsu, litke  
 opdraudeht. Schinni nakti wissi pirmdsimmuschi eeksch  
 wissas Egiptes semmes peepefschi nomirre, in wissur  
 waideschana in raudaschana ween bij dsirdama. Zr  
 tam Kehuinam apmirre winna wezzakais dehs, kam  
 pehz winna mirschanas ta waldischana buhtu peekrit-  
 tusi. Pirmäs bailës schis lepnaïs atkal sultija pehz  
 Mohsu, in litke zaur to Deewu pecluhgt, lai tas sa-  
 was fohdibas nemtu no winna in no wijana laudim.  
 Zurklaht fazzija Baraiüs us Mohsu in Ahronu: eitat  
 abra no Egiptes semmes, tik labbi juhs, kà wissi Juh-  
 du laudis, in kalpojeet juhsu Deewam, pehz juhsu  
 wahrdeem, nemmeet arri lihds juhsu lohpus, in wissu,  
 kas juns peederr, in fwehtijeet man arri. Wissi  
 Egipteri nu speede tohs Juhdu laudis, ahtri iscet no  
 winnu semmes, bihdamees, ka, kad tee ilgaki palik-  
 tu, winni wissi mirtu. Zr tee ne atprassija tohs selta  
 in sudraba rihkus, ko tee teem Israëla behrneem bij  
 paleenejschi, bet pamette tohs winnu rohkäs. Zà tee Juh-  
 du laudis steigdamees isgahje no Egiptes semmes, kurrà  
 tee tschetrsmits gaddus bij dschwoschi, ar wissu sawu  
 mantu, in ar wisseem saweem discheem in fihkeem  
 loh-

lohpeem: In winnu pulks bij feschsimts tuhstoschi wihri bes feewahm in behrneem.

Ne ilgi pehz tam, kad tee Israëta behrni bij no Egiptes semmes isgahjuschi, tas Baraüm jau bij schehl, ka winsch tohs effoht atlaidis. Tapehz winsch prahä nehme, teem pakkat dsihtees, in tohs speest, atpakkat greestees us Egiptes semmi. Winsch sapulzinaja wissu sawu karra spehku, in ar to winsch pats gahje lihds, teem Israëta behrneem pakkat, karrus winsch panahze pee tahs farkanas juhvas. Kad tee Zuhdu laudis scho karra spehku eeraudsjia, tad teem sudde wissa drohschiba; jo teem ne bija ihstena in firidiga ustizziba us to Deewu, kas winnus jau tik brihnischfigi no Baraüs rohkahm bis isglahbis. Tee sahze prett Mohsu in Ahronu kurneht, in fazzija: labaki buhtu bijis, kad tee effuschi ka wehrgi Egiptes semme mirruschi, ne ka scheitan tufksnesi atgahjuschi, kur tee ir kappä preeksch fewis atrast ne warretu. Mohsus tohs drohschinaja, in fazzija: palaujeetees tikkai us Deewu, in juhs brihnodamees redseseet, ka winsch juhs glahbs in fargahs.

In ta Kunga engelis stahweja padebbesti starp to Egipteru in starp to Israëliteru lehgeru, tä, ka us to Israëliteru pussi tas ittin gaisch, in us to Egipteru pussi pagallam tumshch bij. In kad tee Israëliteri pee tahs juhvas nahze, issteepe Mohsus sawu fisli pahre to juhru, in tad leels wehsch zauru nakti puhte, zaur ko tas juhvas uhdens tä tappe paschkirts, ka juhvas widdü plats zetsch palikke, us kurru tee Israëliteri saufahm kahjahm zaur to juhru gahje. Baraüs us scho paschu zellu teem Israëlitereem dsinnahs pakkat. Bet kad tas juhvas widdü nahze, tad Deew's tohs Egipterus istruhzinaja. Winnu rattus ne warreja no weetas tikt: Zitti tappe falausti; zitteem tappe tee

tee rittini nogruhsti; starp teem karra laudim nahze leela fajukšana, in zits zittam bij par kawekli. Nu Waraüs gribbesa atpakka greestees; bet tas bij pawehlu. Tee Israëliteri jau bija us ohtru juhvas malla, in Deews pawehleja Mohsum, sawu sifli atkal issteept pahre to juhru, in kad winsch to daraja, tad tas uhdens ahtri atkal faskrehje, in Waraüs ar wissu sawu karra spehku wilnös gallu dabbuja.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirnkahrtan: Ka teescham teef, ko tas fwehtais Pehteris mahza: Deews teem lepneem prettim turtahs, ka mehse to pee ta lepna fehna Waraüs it skaidri redseht warram. Tapehz zilwekam buhs no lepna prahta fargatees in al-lasch eeksch pasemmibas preeksch sawa Deewa staigah; jo teem pasemmigeem dohd Deews scheblastibu.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Deews gan spehj, tohs pahrgalwigus peespeest, zittu prahtu us nemt, in darriht, ko winsch gribb in prassa. Es-fahkumä Waraüs gan lepni fazzija: Kursch irr tas Deews, ka balsi man klausih buhs; bet us gallu, kad Deews to dikti bij pahmahzjis, winsch fazzija us Mohsu: eitat in kalpojeet juhfu Deewam.

Freschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka zilwekam dashureif klahjahs, ka Jesus mahza, fazzidams: ar to mehru, ar ko juhs mehrojot, juhs atkal tapfeet mehroti. Waraüs likke tohs jaunpeedsimmuschus dehlus to Israëta behru flihjinah, in pehz winsch pats, ar wissu sawu karra spehku noslihte juh-rä. Tapehz zilwekam ne buhs zitteem pahri, in ne-taisnibu darriht, ka winnam tas ne taptu turplik pahre pahrim maksahs.

Dohd, Jesu! mihleht sawu tuwakaju,  
 Lai ne kad tihschi to ne kaitinaju,  
 To ne apmello, neds tam kahdu warru,  
 Neds spihiti darru.  
 Lai weenumehr, mans Kungs! us tewi rangu,  
 Eetsch mihlestitabas allasch augtin augn;  
 Lai mihleju tà, kà tu, Kungs! ar preeku,  
 Jr eenaidneeku.

## 23.

Deew's dohd teem Israëlitereem  
famus Bauflus.

**D**eew's, gribbedams teem Israëlitereem rahdiht,  
 kahds augsts in spehzigs winsch effohht, in zaur  
 to tohs muddinacht, winnam tizzeht in klausiht, pa-  
 rahdijahs teem tuffnessi us to kalnu Sinai, in dewe  
 teem tur famus swehtus bauflus. Trihs deenas pa-  
 preeksch Mohsus teem laudim pasluddinaja scho Dee-  
 wa parahdischanu, in pawehleja teem, us to kataisi-  
 tees. Kad nu ta deena bij klaht, kurrà Deew's grib-  
 beja teem laudim parahditees, tad tee no rihta agrl  
 dsirdeja stipru basunes skannu, zaur to wissu lehgeri,  
 skannam, in bahrgu pehrkonu, ar leelu sibbeni, ruhjam,  
 tà ka wissi laudis istruhzinajahs. Mohsus tohs lau-  
 dis nu iswedde no lehgera, lihds tam kalnam Sinai.  
 Apfahrt to kalnu Mohsus bij lizzis fehtu (schohgu)  
 taisiht, ka ne weens no teem laudim us to kalnu kahp-  
 tu; jo Deew's bij to aisleedsis, fazzidams: kas us to  
 kalnu kahps tas mirdams mirs. Tas Kungs us to  
 kalnu bij nolaidees bahrgà pehrkonà, tà ka tas kalus  
 ar



ar ugguni un padebbescheem apsegt, kuhpeja in trihzeja.

Mohsum bij us to kalnu kahpt; jo Deews winnu aizinaja, bet tee laudis palikke kalna appakfchâ, in ne drihksteja zauri lausteess, zaur to schohgu, kas aplahrt kalna bij, ka tee ne mirtu.

Kad tee nu ar bailehm gaidija, kas tur buhtu, tad Deews no ta padebbescha, kas to kalnu arklahje, teem schohs bauflus ar skannigu balsi bewe:

Es esmu tas Kungs raws Deews, kas sawi no Egiptes wehrzu namina irr isweddis, tew ne buhs zittus sweschus Deewus turreht preeksch mannis.

Tew ne buhs ne kahdas bildes nedf lihdsibas no mannis taisht, nedf preeksch teem semmê mezstees in tohs peeluhgt; jo es tas Kungs raws Deews esmu weens stiprais Deews, kas sawu gohdu ne leek gahubt. Kas prett manni greht ko, ta grehtu es peemekleschu pee behrzu behrneem, lihds trescham in zettortam augumam; bet schelastibu es darrischu, lihds tuhksfoscheem augumeem, pee teem, kas manni bihstahs in mihlo.

Tew ne buhs ta Kunga, tawa Deewa wahrz du wolti walkabt; jo tas Kungs tahdu, kas winz na wahrdu wolti walka, nesohditu ne pamettihz.

Peeminni tahs swehtas deenas, ka tu to swehtti. Seschas deenas tew buhs strahdaht in tazwus darbus darriht, bet ta septita deena irr ta Kunga, tawa Deewa dusseschanas deena, tanni nei tew, nei taweem behrneem, nei kahdam, kas tawâ namina irr, nei arri tawam lohpan buhs ko strahdaht.

Tew buhs tawu rehzu in tawu mahti gohz  
daht

daht in zeenâ turrecht, ka tu ilgi dsihwo tai sems  
mê, kuru tas Kungs tew eedohs.

Tew ne buhs nokau.

Tew ne buhs laulibu pahrkahpt.

Tew ne buhs sagt.

Tew ne buhs ne pateesu leezibu doht, pretet  
tawu turwafu.

Tew ne buhs eekahroht tawa turwaka nammu.

Tew ne buhs eekahroht tawa turwaka seewu,  
wi ia kalpu in kalponi, nedf winna lohpu, in  
wiffu, kas tam peederr.

Kad Deew's schohs wahrduus bij runnajas, tad at-  
kal tahs basunes skanna skanneja, seels sibbins sibbi-  
naja, bahrgs pehrkons ruhze, in tee laudis bihdam-  
mees drebbeja. Tee nu sohlija schim augstam in sti-  
pram Deewam, wiffu darriht, ko winsch pawehletu. Bet  
tur flacht tee luhdse, lai Deew's turplik ne runnatu ar  
winneem, bet ar Mohsu, ka tee no bailehm ne mirtu.

Mohsus tohs drohshinaja, fazzidams: Ne bih-  
staitees, jums nekahds launums ne notifs. Deew's  
ne talabbad jums sawâ augstumâ in spehka irr parah-  
dijees, ka winsch juhs gribb maitaht; bet, ka winsch  
juhs gribb pamuddinaht, fargatees winna bauflus  
pahrkahpt.

Pehz tam Deew's atkal ar Mohsu ween runnaja,  
in dewe tam wehl zittus likkumus preeksch teem Israe-  
ta behrneem. Bet tohs taggad stahstus bauflus  
Deew's rakstija us diwi afminaineem galdineem, in  
dewe tohs Mohsum glabbaht.

Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka tam zil-  
wekam ne warr labbi flachtees, kas par Deewu in pahr  
winna baufleem ne behda; bet tikkai tam, kas Dee-  
wu

Deew's dohd teem Israëlitereem sawus Bauflus. 93  
wu bihstahs, in winna bauflus turr, jo tahdam  
Deew's irr sohlijs shehlastibu parahdiht lihds tuhstio-  
scheem augumeem;

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, tikpat kà  
Deew's sawus bauflus akminainòs galdinòs eegrebbe,  
arri mums tohs buhs sawà sirdi eestrohstih, tohs  
wissà buhschana, in wissòs muhsu zellòs labbi apdoh-  
maht, in dohmàs tà kà darbòs pehz teem turretees;

Trefchan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka dauds wai-  
rak laimiga irr ta buhschana to kristigu zilweku, ne kà  
kà buhschana to Zuhdu, tai wezzas derribas laikà.  
Tee Zuhdu laudis preeksch Deewa in winna augstuma  
in spehka trihzeja in drehbeja, in bihjajahs pee winna  
pee-eet; bet meh's kristigi laudis, no Jesus effam  
mahzijschees, ka schis augsts in warrens Deew's irr  
muhsu mihlais tehws, kas sawu spehku ween walko,  
par muhsu laimi; ka meh's ar behrna drohschibu pee  
winna pee-eet, in no winna spehzigahm rohkahm wis-  
su laimi gaidiht warram, kad meh's tikkai winnu, kà  
tehwu, mihlejam, in tam klaufam.

Al, tahs leelas augstas laimes,  
Ka Deew's wissuugstatais!  
Peederru pee tarwas faines,  
Taw's behrens esmu spehzigais!  
Pats man eedohd tahdu prahtu,  
Ka pee tewis turrohs klahtu!  
Klaufidams tew behrnisti,  
Tad taw's buhschu muhschigi.

## Wehl zitti Deewa Bausli teem Israëta Behrneem dohti.

**I**r schohs bauslus Deews zaur sawu kalpu Mohsu teem Zuhdu laudim dewe:

Kas tehwan jeb mahyrei kaumu wehle, tam irr jamirft.

Ja kas sawam kalpam jeb sawai kalponei Azzi isfitt, jeb to pee meefas faskahde, tam buhs tohs brijhwus palaist.

Tam sweschineekam jums ne buhs pahri darz riht, in to ne nospaidiht; so juhs arri bisat sweschineeki Egiptees semine.

Prett atraitnehm in babrineem jums ne buhs zeetu prahru turreht, ka tee to Deewam ne fuhz dsetu, in schis juhs par to nosohditu.

Kad juhs ta nabbaga drabnas jeb winna gultu kibla nemmat; tad preeksch faules noees schanas, jums to buhs ardoht.

Tew ne buhs turretees pee ta leelaka pulka, launa darriht. Preeksch teefas tew ne buhs, kad zitti netaisnibu runna, ar winneem melloht. Ir to nabbagu tew ne buhs uszeeniht talabbad, ka winsch nabbags, kad winnam netaisna leeta irr.

Kad tawa cenaidneeka lohps buhtu apmaldis jees, tad tew buhs to atpakkal west.

Ta nabbaga teesu tew ne buhs lohziht, kad tam jateefajahs. Tew, kad tu sohgis effi, ne buhs dahwanas nemt; so dahwanas apstulbo tohs redsigus, in pahrgrohfa to taisnu leetas.

Preeksch firma galwa tew buhs zeltees, in tohs wezzus gohdah.

Ta algadscha algu tew ne buhs pa nakti pee fewis paturreht.

Kad juhs farvus laufus plaujat, tad jums ne buhs tahs nolaususchas wahrpas lassibt; bet tahs teem nabbageem in sweschineekeem pamest.

To kurlu tew ne buhs gabniht, nei tam aklam fo zellâ mest, lai winsch kriht. Kas to darra, tas lai irr nolahdehts.

Wissus schohs baußlus ir kristigeem zilwekeem buhs zeenâ turreht, in pehz teem turretees.

## 25.

## Deews wedd tohs Israëla Behr- nus zaur tukfnesi tai, teem ap- sohlitâ, Kanaäna Semmê.

**I**schetredesmits gaddus tee Israëla beheni zaur to tukfnesi, us Kanaäna semmi staigaja, jepschu tee warreja dauds ihfakâ laikâ tanni nokluht. Deews teem par strahpi schahdu winnu zellu tâ pagarrinaja; jo tee nei Deewam nei Mohsum tizzeht in klaufiht ne gribbeja. Bet tapat Deews us scho zellu par winneem gahdaja. Teem nekad ne bij maifes truhkums. Ikrihtôs tee sawu barribu us semmi preeksch sawahm teltim un apfahet to wissu lehgeri atradde. Jo Deews likke ikrihtôs tahdus majus graudinus no debbes krist, fo Manna sawze, in kurreem tahda smakka bij, fa katrs to gribbeja, in tee warreja no teem maissi zept, in zittu ehdeni wahrht, kâ tas jebkurrâam partikke. No scheem graudineem pawehleja Deews ka-

trani

tram preefch faules lehfschanas tik dauds lassih, kà tam par deenu waijag bij. Tikai swehdeenà tee nekahdu Mannu ne atradde, in talabbad teem tai deenà preefch swehtdeenas tik dauds bij jasalassa, ka tee divi deenas warretu pahrtikt. Kahdu laiku tee bij ar fcho maifi, kas teem no debbes kritte, ar meeru; bet us weenreis tas winneem wairs ne patikke, in tee sahze prett Mohsu kurneht, ka tas winnus effoht no Egip-tes semmes isweddis, fur wiini gallas papilnam effoht dabbujschi ehst.

Tad Deews ap wakkara laiku likke pulku paipatu atstret, kas no skreeschanas peekuffuschy pee semmes kritte. Wiffa ta semme apkahrt to lehgeri no schahm bij kà sijnacht opfijnata, ka itweens schohs putnus weegli warretu kert, in tad tohs ehst.

Kahdu reisi winneem bail bij, uhdens truhkumu zeeft; jo tanni tuffchà weetà, kurrà tee staigàja, ne bij dauds aktas in awoti; bet Mohsus peefitte ar sawu fikli pee kahda kalna, in tuhlihn uhdens aumalam no ta skrehje. Zittu reisi teem gan bij uhdens bet flikts in ruhkts, in kad tee pahre to sahze kurneht, tad Deews Mohsum pawehleja, kahdu gabbalinu no weena kohka, ko Deews tam rahdija, tur eefschà likt, in tuhlihn tas uhdens labbu in gahrdu smaktu dabbuja. Zà Deews sinnaja, winneem, bes zilweku paliga, wiffu to doht, kas pee wiinu usturrefchanas waijag bij.

Bet schec laudis tikkai tamehr Deewam tizzeja in klausija, kamehr tee brihnumus redseja; aismirfe drihs tohs brihnumus, ko tee bij redsejschi, in tad sahze ar Mohsu reetees in ne gribbeja wairs tam klausih. No ta tas nahze, ka Deews tohs dauds un daschureis pahrmahzija.

Tuhlihn pehz tam, kad Deews teem bij sawus bauflus dewis, in Mohsus wehl us to kalnu Sinai,  
pehz

peh; Deewa pawehleschanas, palikke, tee wiffas tahs brihnischfigas in bailigas leetas pahr galwu laide, fo tee Sinai kalnâ bij redsejchi. Zits zittu pahrrunna- ja, Mohsus effoht mirris, jeb tam kahda nelaimê effoht notikkusi; jo, kad tas tâ ne buhtu, winsch tif ilgi, bes ehshanas-un dsershanas ne kawerohs us to kalnu. Tee tapeh; Ahronu peespeede, teem kahdu bildi no Deewa taifiht, fo tee ikdeenâs warretu preeksh sawahm azzim turreht. Ahrons gan to ne gribbeja darriht; bet wianam bailes usnahze preeksh to lauschu dusmahm, tapeh; nehme winsch no teem laudim selta sprahdes in gredsenus in zittas selta leetas, iskauftja tahs, in taiftja no tahm teem weemu elku, weemu selta tellu; jo tahdus elkus tee eeksh tahm Egipteru basnijahm bij redsejchi. Echo elku tee preeksh wisseem uszehle, tee tam, fâ Deewam, uppureja, in ehde, dsehre in danzaja apfahrt to paschu, fazjidami: raugait, schi irr ta bilde no juhfu Deewa, kas juhs no Egiptes semmes irr isweddis!

Tai paschâ brihdi, kad tas notikke, Mohsus no ta kalna Sinai semmê nahze, in turreja tohs diwi galdinus rohka, us kurreem Deews sawus bauslus bij rakstijis. Jaw no tahlenes winsch to brehshchanu in fleegshchanu, lehgeri, dsirdeja, in kad winsch turwu klahr nahze, in redseja to elku, apfahrt kurru tee laudis danzaja; tad leelas dusmas tam usgahje, in schinnis sawâs dusmâs winsch tohs galdinus pee semmes mette, ka tee gabbalu gabbalôs saplihsê. Ahronu winsch gauhschi rahje par to, ka winsch teem laudim effoht klausijis; to elku winsch us weetu pohstija, in litke zaur to wiffu lehgeri faukt: woi tad wiffi effoht no Deewa atkahpuschi, in teem esseem peekrittuschi; woi ne starp winneem wehl zitti, kas tahdai negantibai prettim turretees gribbetu? Us to nahze tee lewihiti pee Mohsus, gahje us winna pa-

G

wehle-

98 Deew's wedd tohs Israëla Behrenus zaur tuffnefi wehleſchanu, ar balteem ſohbineem, zaur to wiſſu lehgeri, in nokawe tohs, kas pah'r zitteem wainigi bija, ne taupidami neweenu, arri ne paſchus ſawus raddineekus. Lai laikâ kahdi trihs tuhſtoſchi tappe, ſchi grehka dehl, apkauti, in Deew's zaur to tohs zittus gribbeja mahziht, ka tahdi ſtarp winneem ne eſfuſchi weh'rei dſihwoht, kas, jepſchu tee tik dauds in daſchadas labdarrifchanas no winna bij dabbuifchi, tomehr ar pahrgalwigu prahtu winna pawehleſchanas pah'rkahpe. Moſhus nu Deewu pah'r teem laudim luhdſe, in ne mittejahs luhgt, kamehr Deew's ſohlija, wianneem tohs grehkus peedoht.

Zittu reiſi tee apnikkuſchi to Debbes maiſi ehſt, ſazzija: muhſu dwehſele irr apnikkuſi ſchihs bleh' nu maiſes; gahje Moſhum ar wiſſadahm rahſchannahm wirſû, in to apſuhdſeja: ka winſch talabbad tohs no Egiptes ſemnes eſſoht isweddis, lai tee tuffnefi baddu mirtu. Teem par ſohdibu nu ſuh'tija Deew's niſnas (giptigas) tſchuhſkas winnu ſtarpâ, in dauds no teem, kurrus tee eedſelle, mirre. Bet kad Moſhus atkal par teem laudim Deewu luhdſe; tad Deew's tam pawehleja, weenu tſchuhſku no warra taiſiht, in kas ſcho tſchuhſku uſluhkoja, tas ne mirre, bet tappe glah'ts. Wehl zittu reiſi tee laudis ar tahm Moäbiteru ſeewahm bij ſajaukuſchees, in ar teem Moäbiterem elkadeewibu dſinnuſchi, kurras dehl Deew's ſchohs laudis gribbeja isdeldeht. Talabbad Deew's niſnu ſehrgu ſtarp teem ſuh'tija, kurrâ dauds tuhſtoſchi nomirre.

Atkal zittu reiſi weens wihrs, Kohra wahrâ, in wehl diwi zitti wi'hri, Dahtan un Ahbiran, zehle, ar weenu pulku no diwi ſimts wi'hreem, dumpi prett Moſhu, in mekleja tohs laudis no winna nowehrſt. Bet Deew's ſawu kalpu Moſhu no winnu rohkahm isglahbe.



be. Za semme atdarrijahs appaksch scho dumpineeku kahjahm, in tohs wiffus kohpâ peepeschi aprihje.

Mohsus, ar Deewa sinnu, wihrus bij suhtijis us Kanaäna semmi, to apluhkoht, in teem laudim sinnu doht, woi schi semme tahda jauka in augliga effohti, kâ Mohsus to bij slawejis. Schee wiheri pahrnahksch schi teem laudim stahstija: ka Kanaäna semme gan effohti gauschi jauka in augliga, bet ka schai semmê arri effoht pilskati, ar augsteem in zeeteem muhreem in tohrneem, in ka tee eedsihwotaji warren leeli in stipri. Pahr to tee Israëla behrni schazze bihtees, in ne gribbeja schai semmê ee-eet, bet us Egiptes semmi atpakkal greesteess. Tee nahze atkal Mohsum in Ahronam wirsü, gribbedami, lai tee winnus atpakkal westu us Egiptes semmi. Gan Mohsus in Ahrons teem teize: lai tee sawu zerribu mestu us Deewu, kas tohs lihds schim tik brihnischkigi effoht waddijis, stipri tizzedami, ka Deews teem palihdsetu, wiffus sawus eenaidneekus pahrspeht. Bet tee ne klaufija, in gribbeja Mohsu in Ahronu in tohs diwi wihrus, kas to Kanaäna semmi bij apluhkofschi, ar almineem nomehht, in buhtu tohs teescham nobeigufchi, kad Deews ne buhtu teem paligâ nahzis. Bet Deews nu sawâ dusmibâ swehreja: ka wiffi wezzaki tukfnesi mirtu, in tikkai winnu behrni Kanaäna semmê ee-ee-tu. Kas arri tã notikke. Wiffi wezzakee, kas no Egiptes semmes bij isgahjuschi mirre eeksch teent tschtrdesmits gaddeem, pa kurreem tee tukfnesi staigaja. In Mohsus in Ahrons palikke tukfnesi, tapehje, ka tee arri bij gauschi apwainojschees prett Deewu; bet tapat Deews Mohsum to Kanaäna semmi no tahlenes rahdija, wirf weenu augstu kalnu. Schai kalnâ Mohsus arri mirre, in pats Deews winnu aprakke, lai ne weens winna kappâ weetu ne sinnatu. Tif-

tai Josuüs in Kahlebs palikke no teem wezzakeem dshwi,  
 in pehz Mohsus mirshanas Deews Josuü eezehle par  
 to tauschu wirsneeku, Mohsus weeta. Schis Josuüs  
 nu arri tohs Israëta behrnus, ar Deewa paligu, ee-  
 wedde tai Kanaäna semmè. Zaur farroschanu tee Is-  
 raeliteri scho semmi eedabbuja, in Deews teem palih-  
 dseja tohs besdeewigus eedsihwotajus schihs semmes,  
 kas eeksch wissadahm blehdibahm in negantibahm dsh-  
 woja, uswarreht. Kad tee Israëta behrni pee tahs  
 Zardahnes uppes nahze; tad, zaur Deewa spehku,  
 tanni tas uhdens dallijahs. Tas uhdens, kas no aug-  
 schenes nahze, apstahjahs weenä weeta, kà muhris,  
 un us ohtru pufsi tas uhdens nofkrehje, tà, ka sau-  
 scham kahjahm warreja zaur to uppi eet. Tee wiffi gahje  
 zauri, in eezehle pehz peeminneschanas sismi, uppes  
 widdü. Tà Deews tohs Israëta behrnus zaur tahdu pa-  
 schu brihnumu tai Kanaäna semmè eewedde, zaur kurru  
 winsch tohs no Egiptes semmes bij isweddis. Win-  
 na pufse tahs uppes tee atkal zehle peeminneschanas  
 sismi no diwipatsmits leeleem almineem, ko tee bij  
 no uppes dibbena nehmuhschi, in taishjahs nu, to pir-  
 mu pilsfatu, to pilsfatu Jeriku eenemt. Us Deewa  
 pawehleschanu tee gahje schas deenas apfahrt to pils-  
 fatu, in tai septita deenä, kad tee preesterei schje tau-  
 reht, in wiffi laudis kohpà fleegt in gawileht; tad,  
 zaur Deewa spehku, ta semme tà trihzeja, ka tee pils-  
 fata muhri sagraü. Tee Israëta behrni nu gahje tai  
 pilsfata eekschà, apkawe, us Deewa pawehleschanu,  
 wiffus dshwneekus, pohstija to pilsfatu glufchi, in  
 darrija to par pohstu atminu kohpu. No schi laika tee  
 Israëta behrni weenu pilsfatu pehz ohtru eenehme, tohs  
 besdeewigus eedsihwotajus tai Kanaäna semmè isdelde-  
 ja, in wiffu pehz to semmi sawà starpà dallija, ka tas pla-  
 schaki aprakstihst stahw, tanni zettortà in peektà Moh-  
 sus

fus grahmata, fur ikweens pillu sinnu no ta dabbuht warr.

**Ko mahzees tu no scheem stahsteem?**

Es mahzohs no teem, pirkahrtan: Ka leels grehks irr, kad tas zihweks Deewa labbdarriſchanas, ta, ka tee Iſraeta behrni, ſmahde; prett Deewu kur- ne, in gribb, lai Deews tikkai to darra, kas winnam tihf, in winnam pa prahtam irr, in ka Deews tahdu grehku neſohditu ne pamett, ka mehs to pee-teem Iſ- raeta behrneem redſam, kurreem daſcha nelaiime ſchi grehka labbad usbrucke.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka teem irr leela ſohdiba no Deewa rehlahm gaidama, kas ta, ka tee Iſraeta behrni, tohs no Deewa eezeltus waldineekus in wirſneekus ne ta, ka peenahthas, gohda, teem ne klaufa, in prett teem dumpi zell. Nekahda wals diſchana irr, ſakka tas Apuſtuls Pahwils, ka ween no Deewa, un fur weena waldifchana irr, ta irr no Deewa eezolta — ta irr Deewa ſullame. Tapedz tohs waldineekus in wirſneekus, ka Deewa meet- neekus buhs gohdacht, in winneem ar uſtizzigu ſirdi klaufiht.

Trefchan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka arri tas taiſ- nais, kas ka behrns Deewu miſto in tam ar uſtizzigu ſirdi kalpo, tapat arri warr prett Deewu apwainotees in zaur grehkeem Deewa duſmibu in ſohdibu pelniht. To mehs redſam pee Mohſus in Ahrona, kas abbi gan bij ihſteni deewabihtataji, in Deewam bes wiſſas wil- tibas kalpoja; bet tapat prett Deewu ta bij neſeegu- ſchees, ka Deews teem par ſtrahpi ſpreede: ka ne weens no winneem tapſchoht to, winnu tehweem ſoh- litu ſemmi, redſejis. Tapedz, kas tu taiſus eſſi, ne leeljees ar tawas taiſnibas; bet apdohma, ko Pah- wils

wils mahja: kas schkeetahs stahwohts, tam buhs  
 peeluhkocht, ka tas ne kriht, Stahwi ar ween no-  
 mohdâ prett grehtu wiltibas in wianu kahrinascha-  
 nahin, in tawas wahjibas eegahdadamees luhdsi Dee-  
 wu, ka tas tewim gribbetu klahst stahweht; ar sawu  
 zeenigu swehtu garru tem waldiht, in palihdseht,  
 taisnibas zeltus lihds nahwes laikam staigahst.

Bes tew spehju, Deems! ne to  
 Dohd tu mannim spehtus,  
 Ka firds tew ween apmihlo,  
 In nolahd tohs grehtus.  
 Schehligais! man eedohdi,  
 Sawu swehtu garru;  
 Tew par gohdu fristigi,  
 Es tad dsihwoht warru.

## 26.

## No Simfana.

**R**ad Josuüs bij mirris, tad tee Israëliteri wairs na  
 behdaja par to Deewa pawehleschanu, wiffus ee-  
 dsihwotajus tahs Kanaäna semmes maitahst, in tohs  
 skaidri isdeldeht, Zittus no teem eedsihwotajeem tee  
 pamette dsihwus; nehme tikkai no wianeem mestus,  
 in lahwe teem, winnu staryâ dsihwoht. Zaur to tas  
 nahze, ka tee Juhdi tahs blehdibas scho paganu ee-  
 mahzijahs, in driht winnu grehtus arri darrija,  
 Deems suhtija tapeh; taisnus wihtus pee winneem,  
 kas tohs pamahzija, atstahst no teem grehkeem, kurru  
 labbad winsch Kanaäna semmes eedsihwotajus grib-  
 beja isdeldeht; bet tee ne klausija, in tapeh; Deems  
 wianus zaur scheem pascheem paganeem, kurru greh-  
 fus

fus tee bij peenehmusch, pahrmahzija, in tohs dauds  
in daschlahrt-winnu rohkas dewe.

Bet, kad tee atkal sawus grehkus atsunne in no-  
schehloja, in Deewu pehz paligu peeluhdse; tad Deews  
teem suhtija glahbejus, kas winnus no eenaidneeku  
rohkahm pestija, in kas ka sohgi, jeb teefneschi, pahr win-  
ntem waldija. Tahdu sohgu teem Juhdeem dauds  
bij; bet starr scheem jewischki teih's irr wehra leekami,  
prohti: Simfans, Celus in Samuels.

Simfans tappe teem Israela behreneem tad par  
glahbeju suhtih's, kad tee no teem Bilistereem, kas  
tohs larrà bij uswarrejschi, tappe spaiditi. Schis  
Simfans bij wihrs no itt rettas buhschanas. Weens  
Deewa engelis winna peedsimfchanu teem wezzakeem  
paprecksch sluddinaja, in pee winna jau tad, kad  
winsch wehl behrens bij, warreja manih'e, ka winsch  
wehra leekamis wihrs tapfchoht. Winnam bij augst's  
in nelohzjains prahts in warrenleels meefas stiprums.  
Kad winsch bij peoauds's, tad gribbeja winsch Biliste-  
ra meiti par seewu nemt. Winna wezzakee to gan ne  
lahwe, tapehz, ka tas prett Deewa likkumeem bij;  
bet winsch par to ne behdaja, in darrija pehz sawu  
prahtu, in zaur schahdu winna prezzefchanu tas nahje,  
ka winsch warreja sawus semmes laudis, tohs Juh-  
dus, pee teem Bilistereem atreebt. Weenreis winsch  
gahje, sawu bruh'ti apmekleht. Us zellu winnam lau-  
wa wirsu gahje, in winsch sakampe in saplohsija to,  
ka masu kassehnu. Kad winsch par to paschu zellu at-  
pakkat gahje, in schi lauwas maitu apreud'sija; tad  
atradde winsch, ka bittes tanni bij eefchuifchas.  
Winsch tapehz nehme no ta meddus, zittu winsch pats  
ehbe, in zittu winsch tehwan in mah'tei dewe ehst;  
bet ne teize, no kurrenes winsch to effoht nehmis.  
Kad

Kad wifch nu kahas turreja, tad wifch teem weeseem dewe fcho mihflu usminneht:

Barriba isgahje no ta rihjeja, in faldums no ta stipra.

Turflaht wifch fazzija: ja juhs fcho mihflu atminnefeet, tad dohschu es jums trihsdesmits kreflus no smalka audekka, in trihsdesmits gohda drahnas: bet ja juhs to ne atminnefeet, tad jums man tik pat daudsire ja-dohd. Ne weens buhtu fcho mihflu warrejis atminneht, kad Simfans ne buhtu fawai bruchtej stahstijis, kas winnam ar to lauwu bij notizzis, in kad fchi ne buhtu to teem weeseem isplukfchtejsi. Zaur to tas nahje, fa winni to mihflu atminneja, in fa Simfanam bij waijaga, tohs kreflus in tahs gohda drahnas, fa kohlijis, doht. Simfans pahre to tappe dufmigs, fa tas bij sinnams tappis, fo wifch, fawai bruchtej ween, bij stahstijis, in nogahje us weetu starp teem Wilistereem, nokawe trihsdesmits no winneem, in dewe winnu kreflus in drahnas teem, kas winna mihflu bij usminnefschi. Bet zaur to wifch arri feewas tehnu ta eedufmoja, fa tas winna feewu nehme in to pee zitta wihra dewe. Tahdu apkaumoschanu Simfans ne warreja panest. Wifch fawas dufmas nogahje in guhstija trihsfimits lapsas, un nehme pagalles, in greese asti prett asti, in lifke weenu pagalli widdu starp diwi aftehm, eededsinaja tad tahs pagalles, in lifke tahs lapsas Wilisteru druwàs ftreet, in fadedsinaja ta tahs labbibas gubbàs in druwàs, in tohs wihna kalnus, in tohs elja kohfus.

Nu tee Wilisteri no teem Israelitereem praffija, lai tee fcho winnu eenaidneeku usmekletu, in to winneem rohkàs dohtu, in fazzija, kad tas ne notiftu, tad winni gribbetu to wifku semmi ar ugguni in fohbini maitaht. Tee Israeliteri tapehje dewe Simfanu teem Wi-

Wilistereem rohka; bet kad tee Wilisteri winnu ar Wirwehm sehje, tad Deems winnam tahdu spehku dewe, ka winsch tahs wirwes farausija, ka linnu paweddeni, in ka winsch ar weenu eerruhdeschu ehsela schohka-kaulu, ko tas us zellu atradde, tuhstoschus wihrus nositte.

Zittu reisi, kad Simfans eeksch ta pilsfata Gasa bij, tad likke tee wirsneeki to nammu, kurrà winsch bij, apwakteht in us winnu gluhneht. Bet Simfans zehlehs nakti, sagrahbe ta pilsfata wahrte durris, ar teem diwi stabbeem, iszehle tahs in nesse winnas us weenu augstu kalnu, kas preeksch pilsfata bija.

Tee Wilisteri ne kad ne buhtu Simfanam peektuüfchi, kad winsch ne buhtu sahjis ar neschtihsu seewiyaku pihtees, kurra Delila wahrda bij. Zaur scho seewischku Simfans teem Wilistereem rohkas kua, in kritte leela kauna in nelaimé. Tee leekungi in wirsneeki stary teem Wilistereem schai seewai sohlija leelu pulku nandu, kad winna mekletu, to no Simfana isdabbuht, no ka winnam tahds leels spehks nahkabs, in us kahdu wihs winnam warretu peektuht in to uswarreht. Za seewa nu zaur luhgschanahm, zaur glaudahm in assarahm, mekleja no Simfana isdabbuht, ka gan winnu pahrspeht warretu, in Simfans tai us gallu teize, ka, kad kas winnam tohs mat-tus no galwas rodshtu, tad tas leelais spehks winnam susu, in winsch buhtu tik pat ka zits zilweks. Kad nu winsch peh; kahdu laiku, winnas flehpi, zee-tà meega snaudeja; tad ta ar weenu schkehri, tam wissus mattus gluschi nozirpe, in winna eenaidnee-keem dewe sismi, lai tee nu winnam wirsu nahktu. Simfans usmohdabs no sawa meega, in gribbeja teem Wilistereem pretti curretees, bet ne warreja wiss; jo winna spehks bij suddis. Tad kasehje tee Wilisteri  
win.

winnu, isduhre tam tahs azzis, likke winnu dselsds, in mette to tumfà zeetumà.

Zeetumà Simfanam tee galwas matti atfal atauge, tas pirmais fpehks tam atgahje, in winsch atreebahs pee teem Bilistereem, bet tà, ka gan leels pulks no teem Bilistereem zaur winnu tappe maitahs, bet pats winsch arri sawu gallu dabbuja. Weenà deenà tee Bilisteri, sawam elka deewam Dahgonam par gohdu, leelas dsihres taifija, preejadamees par to, ka Simfans winnu-eenaidneeks effoht uswarrehts in faunà likts. In kad winnu firds tà lihgsmojahs, tad likke tee to aflu Simfanu no zeetumà atwest, lai tas winneem fmeeklus darritu. Simfans atgahje in fazija us to puifi, kas winnu pee rohkas waddija, lai tas winnu westu pee teem divi pihlareem, us kurteem tas nams gulleja, kurrà tee Bilisteru leelkungi ar leelu pulku tauschu bij sapulzinati. Tas puifis to darrija, in Simfans kampe ar sawu labbu rohku to weemu in ar to kreifu rohku to ohtru pihlari in lohzijahs ar warru, ka wiff tas nams pahr winnu fakritte, in winsch, ar wiffteem, kas tannà uammà bij, nosists tappe.

### No mahzees tu no schi stahsta:

Es mahjohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka behrneem ne buhs prett gohdigu in taifnu wezzaku gribbeschanu apprezetees; jo tashdeem ne warr labbi flahtees. Simfans apnehine pagana meiti par feewu, kaut winna wezzaki to tapeh; ne gribbeja, ka Deews to bij aisieedfis, in zaur to tad winnam leela nelaiye nahje.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahjohs: Ka ta neschkihstiba zilwefa laimi un gohdu pohsta. Kad Simfans ne buhtu pinnees ar to neschkihstu Delilu, tad tee Bilisteri to ne buhtu rohkas dabbuifchi, in zeetumà met-



tufchi, nei winfch buhtu ar faunu fawu gallu dabbutis. Tapeh; fargees, zilweks, no wiffas nefchlihtibas, ne pinnees ar negohdigahm keewifchlahm, in luhdsi Deewu: raddi, at Deewe! eefch mannim fchlihtu firdi, in dohd mannim taifnu garru.

Trefchan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tas, kas zittam bedri roht, daschureif pats tanni eekriht. Tee Bilifteri gribbeja to aflu Simfanu fmeekla likt, in tapeh; pawehleja, winnu no zectumâ atwest, bet winnu fmeekli ar leelu nelaimi beidsahs; jo tee wiffi kohpâ ar Simfanu gallu dabbuta in appafch to fakrittufchu nammu aprakti tappe. Tapeh; lai ne weens fo fauna prett zittu nodohma, fa ne tas launums, fo winfch zittam gribbeja darriht, winnam pafcham wirfû friftu.

Gwehtigs, kas eefch firdesflaidribas  
 Sawu Deewu pagohda;  
 Gwehtigs, kas ar nefchlihtibas  
 Sirdi ne kad apgahna;  
 Kas, lai launa kahrida,  
 Pafaule lai willina,  
 Tapat gehda zellus ftaiiga,  
 Etahwehs tur preefch Deewa waiga.

27.

## No Pelus in no Samuëla.

Samuëla wezzaki bij gohdigi in taifni laudis. Gewifchki winna mahte Anna bij ustizziga Deewabihjataja. Za ilgi laulibâ bes behrneem dshwoja, un kad ta weenreif nogahje us Deewa nammu; tad winna Deewu gauschi luhdse, lai tas winnai behrnu doh.

dohu, in sohlija turklajt, scho behrenu Deewam in winna fewifchligai kalposchanai wehleht. Deews paklausija winnas luhgfschanu, in dewe winnai, pehz kahdu brihdi, weenu dehlu, kas tappe Samuels no-faukts. Ta mahte eegahdajahs, fo ta Deewam bij sohlijfi, in eedewe famu dehlu tam preesteram Celum, lai tas winnu audsinatu, in Deewa wahrdu in lif-kumus mahzitu, in Celus peenehme winnu behrena weeta. Kad nu Samuels jau bij puifcha kaheta, tad kalpoja winsch preefch ta Kunga fama Deewa. Tam augstam preesterim Celum arri bij dehli, bet tee bij netikli, nepaklausigi in besdeewigi, ka tee laudis winnu deht kahje tohs Deewa uppurus nizzinajt. Winnu tehws Celus, kas jau tohri wezz bij, gan winnus rahje, bet ne, ka waijag, pahmahzija, tappehz tee jo deenas jo niknaki palikke. Samuels redseja winnu negohdigu dschwoschanu; bet winsch ne staigaja winnu launas pehdas. Winsch palikke deewabihjigs, patikke Deewam in zilwekeem, in darrija faweem wezzakeem leelu preeku.

Wiffus tohs fwehtus darbus, fo tas augstais preesteris Celus Samuëlam uswehleja, winsch tikfufchi strahdaja. Ir pa nakri Samuels palikke Deewa nammâ, in tas augsts preesteris ne tahli no winna gulleja. Weenreis dsirdeja Samuels nakts widdû fauzam: Samuel! Winsch, dohmadams, ka Celus winnu fauzoht, notezzeja pee ta, in prassija: kas tam patihfoht. Celus teize ka winsch to ne effoht fauzis, in lifke to atkal eet gulleht. Bet Samuels dsirdeja ohtru reisi fauzam: Samuel! un gahje atkal pee ta preestera Celus, fazzidams: schè es esmu, tu essi manni aizinajis; bet Celus atbildeja: es tew ne esmu aizinajis, eij atkal gulleht, mans dehls. Samuels gahje gulleht, bet dsirdeja treschu reisi fauzam: Samuel!

muël! in kad winsch atkal pee ta augsta preestera no-  
 gabje in us to fazzija: schè es esmu, tu effi manni  
 aizinajis; tad atbildeja schis: eij gulleht, mans dehts!  
 es ne esmu tewi aizinajis, in kad tu nu faukts tohpi,  
 tad falki: runna, Kungs! jo tarws kalps klaufa;  
 jo Celus manniya, ka pats Deews effu Samuëlu faw-  
 zis. Samuëls gabje atkal sawâ weeta, in kad winch  
 zettortâ reise tappe fawkts, atbildeja winsch, kâ tas  
 preesteris winnu bij mahzjis. Un tas Kungs fazzija  
 us Samuëlu: raugi es darrifchu kahdu leetu schai  
 semmè, pahr ko wisseem, kas to dsirdehts, leelas bai-  
 les usees. Es Celu in winna dehtus nofohdifchu, kâ  
 es to jau fenn draudejis esmu. Tohts dehtus es foh-  
 difchu to daschadu blehdibu in netaisnibu deht, ko tee  
 irr padarrijschi, in to tehwu tapehtz, ka winsch sawu  
 dehtu netiklibu gan pasinne, bet tapat tohts firdigi ne  
 pahrmahzija. Kad Samuëls schohs wahrduhs dsirde-  
 ja, tad wissa firds tam kahze drebbeht; jo winsch to  
 wezzu Celu gauschi mihleja. Lai ohtrâ deenâ Celus  
 Samuëlu waizaja: ko Deews ar winnu effoht runna-  
 jis, in Samuëls tam wissu skaidri stahstija. Celus  
 atsinne sawu noseedsibu, in fazzija: winsch irr tas  
 Kungs, lai winsch darra, ko winsch pats reds,  
 labbu effam.

No schi laika Deews daschureif Samuëlam pa-  
 rahdijahs in ar to runnaja, in Samuëls zaur to tappe  
 muddinahts ikdeenâs wissâ labbumâ peeaugt, tâ ka,  
 zaur wissu semmi, tee laudis wianna taisnibu in Dee-  
 wabihjafchanu flaweja.

Ko nu Deews prett Celu in winna nammu bij  
 runnajas, tas arri notikke tâ: Weenâ kauschanâ ar  
 teem Wilistereem tappe tee Israëlitewi uswarretti. Tee  
 dohmaja, ka winneem labbaka laime buhtu, kad tee  
 to Deewa schkirsti lihds ar fewi nemtu, in tee to pa-  
 neh-

nehmufchi gahje atkal ar teem Wilistereem kautees. Bet tas winneem ne palihdseja ne maf, tapeh3, ka Deewa prahts bij, Celu in winna Dehlus nofohdih. Warren leela kaufchana notikke, kurrà tee Israëliteri atkal tappe uswarreti, in trihsdesmits tuhktoschi kahjineeki no winneem nofauti. Tas Deewa fchkirsts kritte teem eenaidneekem rohkàs, in tee diwi dehli Celus ta augsta Preestera, Dwnus in Pihneas palikke arri tanni kaufchanà.

Tas augsts preesteris Celus dewindesmits in astonus gaddus wezz buhdams, ne bij karrà lihds gahjis, in winsch fehdedams us weenu krehflu pee pilstata wahrtim, jekmallà, gaidija sunnu, no faweem dehleem, in no wissa Israëta karrà pulku. Us weentreif weens mihrs atkrehje, kas tam stahstija: tee Israëliteri effoht uswarreti, winna diwi dehli karrà palikufchi, in tas Deewa fchkirsts effoht eenaidneeku rohkàs kkuis. To dsirdedams Celus kritte no ta krehfla, nolause to kaklu in nomirre.

Kad nu, peh3 fchi laika, tee Wilisteri tohs Israëta behrnus gauschi spaidija, in tee, fawàs leelàs behdàs us to Kungu fawu Deewu brehze; kad Deews winneem Samuëlu dewe par glahbeju in waldineeku. Samuëls fawu ammatu ar to fahje, ka winsch tohs Israëta laudis pamahzija: lai tee fawus kaunus jellus atstahtu; lai tee teem eskadeeweem to Wilisteru wairs ne kalpohtu, bet atgreesstohs pre ta Kunga fawa Deewa, fohlidams: kad tee to darritu; tad Deews winnus ispestitu no winnu eenaidneeku rohkahin. Tee Israëliteri tam klaufija, in tas notikke, fo tas winneem bij fohljijis. Kad tee Wilisteri to mannija, ka tee Israëliteri gribboht no winna waldichanas atrantees; tad tee winneem ar karru wlefsu gah-

gahje. Bet Samuëls luhdse Deewu, in tee Israëliteri tohs Wilisterus wissai uswarreja.

Samuëls ar leelu tainnibu un ustizzibu to gohda ammatu walbija, kas winnam starp teem Israëlite-reem bij uswehlehts, in ifgaddôs winsch zaur wissu semmi gahje, par to gahdadams, ka wissur starp teem laudim tainniba, meers in drohscha dschwoschana esforti. To winsch darrija lihds firmam wezzumam, in tad winsch wezzuma labbad wairs ne spehje farwu ammatu walbicht; tad winsch to saweem dehleem, Joëlam in Abijam eedewe. Bet schee ne staigaja tehwa pehdàs. Tee bij sikhsti in plehsigi, spreedde to teefu par dahwanahm, in pahrgrohsija to tainnu lectu tahdu, kas winneem dahwanas ne nesse. Winni tappe eenihdeti in nizzinati, bet Samuëls winnu tehws ar ween tappe no wisseem zeenà in gohdà turrehts, jepfchu winsch wairs ne walbija; jo winsch bij wihrs no skatdras in tainnas firds, kam wissi kohpà to leezibu dewe: ka winsch neweenu effoht plehsis, neweenam kahdu netainnibu darrijis, no ne weena dahwanas nehmis. Winsch leelà wezzumà miere, in wissi Israëliteri to apraudaja.

### No mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrtn: Ka wezzafeem ne buhs kluffu zeeft pee tahm netiklibahm in teem grehfeem, to winnu behrni darra, ka winni ne taptu tà kà tas augstis preesteris Celus, lihds ar saweem behrneem no Deewa nosohditi.

Ohtanfahrtn es mahzohs: Ka mums ne buhs to kaunu darriht, to zitti darra, starp kurveem mehdschwoscham, ka mehds ne ar winneem weenà nelaimé kristum. Samuëls gan redseja wissas blehdibas in negantibas, to Celus dehli padarrija; bet winsch ne  
stai

staigaja winnu zellus; turrejahs neapgahnihts no winna grehkeem, in palikke taifus in deewabihjigs. Tapeh3, zilweks! ne aisbildinajees, kad tu launu darri; ar to, ka zitti to arri darra; bet kad tu reds, ka zitti Deewu, in winna bauklus ne gohda; ka tee us dserfchanu in plihfeschanu, us sagfchanu in nefchlihtstibu in zitteem grehkeem dohdahs; kad atraujees no tahdeem, in ne klausi, kad, tee tewi willina, winnu negohdigus in negantigus darbus darriht.

Trefchan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka zilweks, kas peh3 ihstena gohda dsennahs, kas sawu ammatu ar peetizzibu walda, in kas katram taifnibu darra, no Deewa in zilwekeem tohp eeredsehts, mihlehts in gohdahs, ka Samuels, kas jaw sawas jaunäs deenäs no wisseem klua teikts in flawehts, peh3, lihds firmam wezzumam, no wisseem zeenà in leelà gohdà turrehts, in, kad winsch mirre, no wisseem apraudahs.

Tapeh3, af Deews! man nahkshs dsihtees,  
 Schelt taifnu firdi pafargäht,  
 Ar grehkeem nekad tihfchi pihtees,  
 Bet tarus bauklus gohdinaht.  
 To darriht, Deews! man palihds tu,  
 Des tew noko ne eefpehju.

## 28.

Tee Israëliteri gribb Kehniun, in  
 Sauls teem par Kehniun tohp  
 eezelts.

Wisseem teem laudim, kas apfahre teem Israëli-  
 tereem dschwoja, bij kehniini, kas meera laikos  
 teem

teem teefu spreede, in karra laikôs teem par wirsnee-  
keem in waddoneem bij. Teem Israelitereem lihds  
schim kehninsch ne bij, in winneem arri kehninsch ne  
bij waijaga; jo Deews pats bija winnu kehninsch.  
Bet tee dohmaja, ka labbaki preeksch winneem buhtu,  
kad winni tapatt, kà zitti laudis, weenu kehninu tur-  
retu, in kad Samuëla dehli, winnu wirsneeki in teef-  
neschi, tahdi negohdigi in netaisni bij, tad tee no ta  
wezja Samuëla prassija, lai tas minneem weenu keh-  
ninu apgahdatu. Gan tas Praweets mekleja winnus  
us zittu prahtu pagreest; bet kad winsch ne ko ne ee-  
spehje; tad winsch Deewu waijaja: kas winnam  
esscht jadarra? Deews tam atbildaja: lai winsch  
riffai teem weenu kehninu dohtu; bet lai winsch teem  
arri papreeksch teiktu, kà tas kehninsch ar winneem  
dshwotu.

Samuëls nu tohs laudis sapulzinaja, in teem,  
us Deewa pawehleschanu fazzija: kad jums taps  
weens kehninsch zelts; tad schi buhs wianna teefa:  
winsch juhfu dehklus nems, in eezels tohs pahf saweem  
ratteem, un pahf saweem jachtneekeem, un eezels tohs  
par wirsneekeem pee sawa karra pulka, un liks zaur  
teem sawu tihrumu art, sawas labbibas plaut, in sa-  
wus karra in rattu rihkus pataischt. Un juhfu mei-  
tas winsch nems par pawarehm in zeppejahm. Un  
juhfu labbakus tihrumus, un wihna- un esja-dahrsus  
winsch nems, un dohs saweem kalpeem. Un no juh-  
fu druwahm in wihna kalneem nems winsch to des-  
mitu teefu, un dohs to saweem fullaineem in kalpeem.  
Un winsch nems juhfu jaunus wihrus, in juhfu lab-  
bakus lohpus in liks ar teem sawu darbu strahdaht.  
No juhfu gannama pulka winsch arri nems to desmi-  
tu teefu, in juhs wiffi buhfeet tam par kalpeem.

Bet tee Israëliteri par tahdu wallodu ta wezja

Samuëta ne behdaja, in fazzija: meh's gribbam tà, fà zittas tautas fawu kehniu turreht, in tam buhs muhs teefah't in muhsu preekschâ eet, kad meh's karrâ eimam.

Tapeh'z nu Deews pawehleja Samuëtam, Saulu, Kissa dehlu, no Benjaminina zilts, teem par kehniu zelt. Schis Sauls, kas bij jauns, brangs no auguma, in wissu galwu leelaks ne fà wiffi zitti laudis, kahdâ deenâ mekleja tahs suddufchas ehseka mah'tes fawa tehwa. Win'sch tahs ne atradde, in jaw gribbeja atpakka' eet us mahjahm, kad winna beedris us to fazzija: Schè klah'tumâ irr weens Deewa wihrs, eefim winnu prassih't, jaschu win'sch muhs stahstih's, pa kahdu zellu mums tohs lohpus buhs mekleht. Sauls peenehme winna padohmu, in gahje ar winnu pee ta Deewa wihra, kas bij tas wezzais Samuëls. Tas notikke tai paschâ laikâ, kad tee Israëta laudis no Samuëta gribbeja, tai tas winneem weenu kehniu zeltu.

Tai deenâ papreeksch bij Deews Samuëtam teizis: rihtu weens jauns in skais'ts wihrs nah'ts pee tewi, tawu padohmu prassih't, eeksch fawahm waijadsibahm, to tew buhs par kehniu swaidih't pah'r teem Israëta laudim.

Kad nu Sauls atgahje; tad Samuëls tuhlihn mannija, ka schis tas effoh'ts, no ka Deews ar winnu bij runnaji's. Kad nu Sauls fawas waijadsibas tam Praweekscham bij stahstijis; tad schis tam teize: effi meerâ, tahs ehseku mah'tes, fo tu mekle, taws tehws jaw irr atdabbujis. Fur klah't Samuëls Saulu luhdse, maltih'ti pee winna ehst, in nakts weetu pee winna nemt, in fazzija tam, ka win'sch par angstu tungu tap'schoht. Sauls gauschi brihnodamees atbildeja: es jo ne efmu dischu lauschu behrns, in mans



mans rads irr tas wiffmasakais stary wiffseem raddeem eeksch Benjaminä zilts. Tee nu gahje maltihiti ehst; in Samuëls likke Saulu wiffaugstakà weerà kehdeht, in parahdija winnam leelu gohdu. No rihta, kad Sauls atkal farwu zellu gahje, pawaddija Samuëls winnu, un kad tee lihds pilskata gallam bij gahjuschi; tad fazzija Samuëls us Saulu: pawehli tawam puifim, lai tas eet mums papreekschu, in kad tas puifis labbu gabbalu bij gahjis; tad nehme Samuëls weenu eljes traufu, lehje to elji us Saula galwu, in skuhpstija to, fazzidams: Tewi Deems irr eezehlis par Kehninau eeksch Israëta, un mannim pawehlejis tewi fwaidiht.

Pehz tam Deems Saulu apstipprinaja par Israëliteru Kehninau, zaur to, ka winsch un ne zits, zaur meslofchanu tappe no wiffahm ziltim par Kehninau iswehlehts, kad Samuëls, wiffus laudis bij fasaufis preeksch ta Kunga. Kad nu Sauls tà bij par Kehninau eezelts, in tee laudis winnu gribbeja redseht, tad tee winnu ne warreja atrast, jo winsch kaunedamees, bij paslehpées. Tee winnu usmekleja, in kad winsch lauschu preekschâ nahze, tad fazzija Samuëls us teem laudim: raugait, tas irr juhfu kehniensch, fo Deems jums dewis, in tee laudis gawileja, in fazzija: lai dsihwo tas kehniensch!

Kad nu Sauls kà kehniensch pahr teem Israëta laudim waldija; tad Deems winnam zaur to Praweetu Samuëtu likke pawehleht, teem Amalekitereem, kas bij gauschi negantigi in besdeewigi laudis, ar faru wirfû eet, in nei zilwekus nei lohpus faudseht, bet wiffu gluschi maitaht. Bet Sauls ne darrija, fo Deems bij pawehlejis. Winsch gan ar teem Amalekitereem farroja, winna pilskatus pohstija in tohs eedshwotajus isdeldeja, bet kad winsch winnu bran-

gus lohpu pulkus redseja; tad winsch schlitte, schahdi  
 effam, tohs maitacht, in likke tikkai tohs sliktakus loh-  
 pus semme kaut, bet tohs labbakus winsch ne likke  
 kaut. Tur klagt winsch arri to Amalekiteru kehninu  
 pamette dsihwu, jepfchu Deews bij pawehlejis, wif-  
 fus, bes wiffas starpibas, isdeldeht. Tahda nepa-  
 klausischana Deewam ne mas ne patikke, in winsch  
 fazzija us Samuëlu: Sauls naw wehrets, ka es win-  
 nu esmu par kehninu zejlis, pahr manneem laudim,  
 tapeh3, ka winsch man ne irr paklausigs bijis. Sa-  
 muëls pahr to tappe gauschi noskummis; jo winsch  
 gan sinnaja, ka Saulam wairs nekahda laime ne buh-  
 tu, kad Deews winnu ne mihletu; in winsch gahje  
 pee ta kehnina Saula, in fazzija tam Deewa wahr-  
 da: tapeh3, ka tu ta Kunga wahrdu effi atmettis, tas  
 Kungs tew arri atmettihs. Sauls, gribbedams als-  
 bildinatees, atbildeja, ka winsch tohs lohpus tik ta-  
 peh3 effoht dsihwus pamettis, ka winsch tohs warretu  
 Deewam uppureht. Bet Samuëls tam atteize: Paz  
 klausischana Deewam labbaki patihk ne ka up-  
 puri in tee tauki no lohpeem. Saulam nu bailes  
 usgahje, winsch arri sawu grehku atsinne in par to  
 schesloja, bet winsch tapat palikke tahds, ka bijis, in  
 tadeht Deews winnu atmette.

No schi laika Saulam wairs ne bij nekahda laime.  
 Winsch gan palikke par kehninu, bet winnam ktua ta  
 zerriba atnemta, ka weens no winna dehleem, peh3  
 wianna mirschanas, pee waldischanas tiktu. Kad nu  
 Sauls, no Deewa atmests, wehl kahdu laiku bij pahr  
 teem Israëla laudim waldbijis; tad winsch sawu gallu  
 dabbuja weenà kaufchanà ar teem Bilistereem. Zit-  
 kahrt winsch bij bes bailehm in drohsch, kad winsch  
 kaufchanà gahje; bet nu wiff drohschums tam sudde,  
 tapeh3 ka winsch ne warreja wairs us Deewa paligu  
 zer-

zerreht, in tur flah't tee laudis winnu wairs ne mihs-  
leja. Winsch ne sunnaja fur glahbtees, fur dehtees,  
in sawas bailés winsch nogahje pee weenas ragganas  
in gribbeja, lai ta to jaw mirruschu Praweetu Sa-  
muëku aizinatu preekschà, ka winsch to warretu pras-  
siht: kà winnam tai kaufchanà ar teem Wilistereem  
flah'tohs? Ea raggana nu, zaur sawu burschanu  
to kehniu peewihle, in tam weenu kehmi, ta Pra-  
weescha Samuëka gihmi, rahdija, kas winnam to  
fluddinaja, ka tee Israëliteri taptu no teem Wiliste-  
reem uswarreti in winsch, ar saweem dehleem, kau-  
fchanà palikru. Eas arri teescham tà notikke ne ta  
kehna wallodas, bet Deewa gribbeschanas deht. Tee  
Israëliteri tappe no teem Wilistereem uswarreti in  
behdsè, in trihs no Saula dehleem tappe nokauti.  
Kad Sauls to redseja; tad pawehleja winsch sawam  
bruanu nessejam, lai tas winnu ar sohbinu nodurtu,  
in kad schis leedsehs to darriht, tad mettehs winsch  
pats us sawu sohbinu, un nomirre. In tee Wilisteri  
nozirte tam to galwu, in suhtija to sawà semmè ap-  
fahet, bet wianna meefas pakahre tee pee pilssata  
muhreem.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahjohs no ta, pirmkahrta: Ka leels lai-  
zigs gohds daschureif zilweka gohdigu in tairnu firdi  
maita. Sauls bija weens labs in kreetns wihs, kas  
sawà semmigà kahrta gohdigi dsihwoja; bet kad winsch  
par kehniu tikke zelts; tad kluà winsch negohdigs,  
wehligs, in Deewam nepaklausigs; tappe no Deewa  
atmests; kritte leelà nelaimè, in dabbuja breefmign  
gallu. Tapeh3 zilwekam ne buhs aplam peh3 ta nih-  
ziga gohda schihs semmes tihkoht, bet sawà kahrta  
tikka gohdigi in peh3 Deewa prahta turretees, tad  
win-

winnam buhs gohds preeksch taisneem zilwekem in Deewa Engeleem, in winsch weenreis muhschigâ gohdâ pee Deewa dsihwohs, winna walstibâ debbesis.

Dhtran Fahrten es mahzohs: Ka tas, kas Deewu atstahj, arri no Deewa tohp atstahs. Samuels fazzija us Saulu: tapehz, ka tu Deewa wahrdu essi atnertis in tam ne klaufigis, Deews tew arri atnertih. Tapehz zilweks! ne atkahpi no tawa Deewa, zaur besdeewibu in blehdibu, ka Deews ne no tewis arri atkahptu in tu muhschigâ nelaimë kristu; bet turrees zeeti pee Deewa eeksch tizzibas in taisnibas; tad winsch arri pee tewis buhs in paliks: so kas Deewam tizz in pakaujahs, no ta winsch muhscham ne atstahs.

Dreschan Fahrten es mahzohs: Ka zilwekam kad winsch prett Deewu irr noseedsees, neween sawus grehkus buhs atsicht in noscheloht, bet arri no teem atrautees, kad winsch gribb grehku peedohschanu preeksch Deewa dabbuht. Sauls gan atsinne in noscheloja sawu grehku, preeksch ta Deewa kalpa Samuela, bet niks winsch bij in niks winsch palikke, talabbad arri Deewa fohdibas tam usgahje. Tapehz katram zilwekam, kas irr apgrehkojees, buhs apdohmaht, ka ta irr ween ta, Deewam patihkama, atgreeschana, kad mehns no grehkeem atraujamees in tohs turpli wairs ne darram, in tapehz tam neween buhs pahf saweem grehkeem scheloht in raudaht, bet arri winnu fahrdinaschanahm prettim nemtees in sawu firdi no teem neapgahnitu turreht.

Zettortan Fahrten es mahzohs: Ka tas leels grehks, in elkadeewiba irraidass, kad zilweks, ta, ka Sauls, pee ragganahm, burweem, labdarreem, pubschletajeem in jitteem skunsteneekeem skreen, in pee teem padohmu in paligu mekle. Dee wissi kohpâ  
tif.

tikkai wiltneeki, kas negudreem laudim to naudu is-  
krahpj, bet ne kà ne warr teem palihdseht; in kristi-  
gam zilwekam buhs, wiffàs waijadsibàs, pee Deewa  
turretees, winnam kà tam spehzigam in scheligam  
Debbestehwam ustizzeht, tam wiffus famus zellus  
pawehleht, in no winna ween paligu gaidiht.

Kad Deews mans draugs, ne nostumfchshs,  
Ne turru firdi mohlas;  
Kad behdas mahz, tad pawehlohs  
Schi manna tehwa rohtàs.  
Winsch brihnischki manni apfwehti,  
Woi laimi dohd, woi gaudas,  
Woi lihgfimibu, woi raudas.

29.

Dahwids tohp no Deewa par  
Kehniu to Israëla Behrnu isres  
dsehts, in no Samuëla swaidihts.

Kad Deews bij prahtà nehmis, to kehniu Saulu  
no waldischanas zelt, tad winsch schi Saula wee-  
tâ Dahwidu iswehleja par Juhdu kehniu.

Dahwids tai laitâ wehl bij puifcha kahrtâ. Win-  
na Tehws bij Isajus Wahrda, in Dahwids bij win-  
na jaunakais dehts, bet pahre teem zitteem jauks,  
in prahtigs in gohdigs. Turklaht tam bij gaufschi droh-  
fcha firds; jo, kad winsch tehwa awis gannija, un  
weenreis lauwa, zittureis atkal lahjis tahm awim wir-  
fû kritte; tad winsch bes bailehm teem swehreem pret-  
tim gahje in tohs nokawe. Winsch arri bija deewa-  
bihjigs, in wiina leelaka luste bij ta, ka winsch sweh-  
tas dseefmas, tam Deewam par gohdu, dseedaja,  
kas

kas tik leelas leetas pee teem Israëta behrneem bij darrijis. Schihs sawas taisnibas in deewabihjafchanas deht Deews winnu iswehleja par kehniu to Juhdu, in pawehleja tam wezzam Samuëtam, us Betlehmi eet, in tur weenu no teem dehleem Isaja par kehniu to Israëta behrnu swaidiht; bet winsch tam wehl ne teize, kurru. Samuëls nogahje pee Isaju, in likke winna dehslus, weenu pehz ohtru, preekschâ nahkt. Tas wezzakais dehls, kas brangs bij no auguma, Samuëtam gauschi patikke, in winsch dohmaja, ka Deews scho effoht par Juhdu kehniu isredsejis; bet Deews tam fazzija: ne usluhko wiana gihmi in garrumu; jo, weens zilweks reds, kas preeksch azzim irr, bet es, tas Kungs, usluhkoju to firdi. Samuëls us to wehl feschus no Isaja dehlec: apluhkoja; bet arri starp scheem ne bij tas, ko Deews gribbeja par kehniu zelt. Us gallu likke Samuëls to jaunaku no Isaja dehleem, kas tahs awis gannija, ateet, un nu Deews winnam sinnu no ta dewe, ka schis tas effoht, ko winsch par kehniu pahf saweem laudim bija isredsejis. Samuëls tapehz to, us Deewa pawehleschanu, par kehniu swaidija, bet tà, ka zitti to ne dabbuta sinnaht. Dahwids ar ween wehl palikke pee tehwa, tikkai weenreis winsch gahje pee ta kehniina Saula, kas, flims buhdams, winnu likke alzinahkt; jo winsch bija dsirdejis, ka Dahwids prohtoht brangi us kohklu spehleht. Dahwids preeksch ta kehniina spehleja, in tam kehniinam tà patikke, ka winsch to sawâ muischâ paturreja. Tikkai tad, kad winsch karrâ gahje prett teem Wilistereem, winsch to atpakka! suhtija tehwa nammâ.

**Ro mahzees tu no schi stahsta?**

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka ta taisniba

niba in deewabihjafchana irr tas awots wiffas laimes, in ka tapeh; zilwekam peh; ne ka tik gauschi waijag dsihtees, ka peh; to gohdu, zaur taifnu in deewabihjigu buhfchanu Deewam patift. Dahwids, jepfchu winfch tas mafakais in jaunakais bij ftarp faweem brah- teem, tomehr tappe par kehniuu, us Deewa pawehle- fchanu, fwaidihts, tapeh; ka winna gohdiga buhfchana in winna deewabihjafchana Deewam gauschi patikke;

Ohtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka zilwekus gan warr ar ahriugu islikfchanu peekrahpt; jo zilweki tikkai warr to ahrapuffi no zitteem redseht, in peh; fchahs arri zictus noteefa. Bet daudsreis tee peewillahs, ta- peh; ka dafch labs leekahs, in tomehr launu buh- fchanu turr, in zits atkal tik labs ne rahdahs, ka winfch teefcham irraid.

Frefchan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Deewu ar ahriugu islikfchanu ne warr krahpt; jo winna azzis irr fklaidrakas ne ka ta faule, tahs fkattra lihds firds dib- benam in winfch wiffu firds buhfchanu ta zilweka pa- fihst. Zilweks reds, kas preefch azzim irr, bet Deews uslubko to firdi. Tapeh; zilwekam, kas Deewam patift gribb, buhs taifnu prahtu in beswil- tigu firdi eekfch fewis pafargah; jo kad zilweka prahts irr wiltigs in winna firds negohdiga in launa, tad Deews tahdu atmett, kaut arri ta wiffa pafaule winnu flawetu in gohdatu.

Zaur zaurim, Deews! tu pahrluhko,  
 To fird' in winnas prahtu.  
 Tu taifnuus ween, Kungs! apmihko,  
 Ka tehws teem buhdams klah;tu;  
 Zew ne krahpj tas, kas azzim fpihd,  
 Tu fklaidri muhs ikkatru brihd',  
 Ir muhfu dohmas redst.

## Dahwids zihstahs ar Goliatu, in eedraudsejahs ar Jonatahnu, Saula Dehlu.

**D**ahwida wezzaki brahti gahje lihds ar Saulu, kad  
winsch prett teem Wilistereem karroja. Lab-  
pracht Dahwids arri buhtu karra gahjis, bet tehws to  
ne kahwe, in paturreja winnu pee sewis mahjas. Bet  
weenreis tapat tas tehws winnam pawehleja, lai  
winsch eetu sawus brahtus apraudsicht, in winnu wirf-  
neekam kahdu dahwanu nest. Dahwids lehgeri atgah-  
je, kad wiffi Israëta laudis taifijahs ar teem Wiliste-  
reem kautees, in kad winsch sawus brahtus ne atrad-  
de, tad gahje winsch pee ta karra pulka, in mekleja  
tur sawus brahtus. Tohs atraddis kahje winsch ar  
winneem runnaht, in kad winsch ta ar winneem run-  
naja, tad nahje weens zihkstetais no teem Wilistereem  
preekschâ, tas stahdijahs prett to Zuhdu karra pulku,  
apfmehje tohs Zuhdus, in fazzija: lai weens no win-  
neem nahktu ar winnu kautees. Schis zihkstetais bij  
Goliats wahrda. Winsch bij aplam leels in brihnum  
stiprs. Winna sohbins in winna schkehps bij dauds  
leelaks ne ka zittu karra wihru sohbinî in schkehpi.  
Turklaht tam bij weena warra zeppure us galwu un  
warra brunnas preeksch kruhtim, ap leeleem in us  
sawahm plezzehm. Schis Goliats neween apfmehje  
tohs Zuhdu laudis, bet saimoja arri to Kungu, win-  
nu Decrou, ar ween brehkdams: lai kas no teem Zuh-  
deem atcetu, ar winnu kautees; ja tas winnu pahr-  
spehtu, tad tee Wilisteri teem Zuhdeem par kalpeem  
mee



mestohs: bet ja winsch to pahrwarretu, tad teem Zuhdeem effoht ja paleek teem Wilistereem par kalpeem.

Dahr schahdu wihru in pahr winna wallodu wisfeem bailes usgahje, in ne weens tai wiffa f;ra pulkà drihksteja ar winnu kautees. Dahwids, to redsedams, dohmaja pee fewis: tas tapat buhtu muhscham kauns preeksch teem Israëlitereem, kad ne weens schim leelmuttim turretohs prettim, in kad winsch dsirdeja, ka tas kehnihsch Sauls zaur to wiffu lehgeri likke sinnamu darriht, ka winsch tam wihram, kas scho leelitaju kautu, leelu pulku nauddu, in sawu meiti par seewu dohtu, tad winnam luste usgahje, ar to Wilisteru Goliatu bauditees.

Kad winna wezzakais brahllis to dsirdeja, rahje winsch to, in fazzija, winsch effoht behrns un kà behrns winsch runnajoht — lai eijohht mahjäs, tahs awis ganniht. Bet Dahwids palikke us sawu prahtu, in teize to dauds jitteem, ka winsch labraht gribboht ar Goliatu kautees. Tas kehnihsch Sauls to arri dabuja dsirdeht, in likke Dahwidu ateet; bet kad winsch to redseja, tad winsch gan winna drohschu firdi flaweja, bet arri fazzija, ka winsch ne warroht ar tahdu us karru in kaufchanu raddinahtu wihru, kà Goliats bij, zihnitees. Dahwids tam kehnihsch atbildeja: es esmu lauwu in lahtschi kawis, kas mannam gannam pulkam wiesu kritte, in tas Deews, kas mann no ta lauwäs in lahtscha naggeem irr glahbis, mann arri glahbs no schi Wilistera rohkahm; ja tu, funks kehnihsch! to kauji, tad es eeschu ar winnu bauditees. Tas kehnihsch nu likke Dahwidam sawas paschas galwas in kruschu brunnas in sawu sohbinu doht; bet tas Dahwidam ne patikke. Winsch mette sohbinu in brunnas nohst, in nehme tai weenà rohkà sawu fiksi  
in

in tai ohtrâ sawu lingu, ar fo winsch gauschi skunstigi pratte lingoh. Sawâ kullê winsch bahse peejus gludenus afminus, in gahje tà tam milsu wihram in zihstetajam Goliatam pretti. Kad schis to knehweli eerawdsija, winnam kauns nahje pahr to, ar tahdu kautees. Winsch to apsmehje in fazzija: woi tad es esmu suns, ka tu ar nuhju man wirsü nahzi? Nahz, winsch lahdedams wehl teize, nahz puifi! es tawas meefas dohsch, a teem putneem in swehreem apriht. Bet Dahwids pahr tahdu leelishanu ne behdadams, fazzija us to: tu nahzi man wirsü ar sohbin, schkehpi in preeksch-turramahm brunnahm, bet es pakaujohs us to Kungu, mannu Deewu, in tu schodeen mannifi, ka schis Deews mannim, bes sohbin in schkehpi lihdschs, te-wi uswarreht. Jaw Goliats gribbeja to nodurt, bet winsch ahtri likke afmini us sawu lingu, in sweede to Goliatam preeksch peeres, ka smadsenes tam no galwas skrehje, in winsch kâ kluzzis, pee semmes pakritte. Dahwids nu pee winna peeskrehje, iswille winna sohbin in nozirte tam to galwu. Tee Bilisteri, to redsedami, fahze behgt; bet tee Israëliteri dsinnehs teem pakkal, apkawe dauds no teem, in islaupija winnu lehgerus.

Tas kehnihs Sauls nehme nu Dahwidu atkal sawâ muishâ, in sohlija tam leelu laimi in gohdu. Kehnina muishâ buhdams eedraudsejahs Dahwids ar weenu dehlu ta kehniha, Jonatans wahrda. Esahkumâ tas tam kehniham gan patikke, ka winna dehs Dahwidu mihleja in kâ draugs pee winna turrejahs; bet pehz kahdu laiku winnam tas wairs ne tikke, ka Jonatans in Dahwids drauga prahthu zits prett zittu turreja; jo winsch redseja, ka Dahwids jo deenas jo wairaf tappe gohdahs; winsch dsirdeja, ka tahs

Israëliteru meitas ar ween Dahwidam par gohdu kleedse:

**Sauls kawe tuhkstofchus!**

**Desmits tuhkstofchus kawe Dahwids!**

Pahr to winsch fleppenas dusmas sawa firdi turreja, dohmadams, ka Dahwids effoht gohda kahrigs zilweks, in ka winsch ne rintohs, kamehrt winsch, winna weeta effoht par fehniinu usmettees. Winsch schihs leetas deht runnaja ar sawu dehlu Jonatanu, in tam teize, lai winsch Dahwidam ne ustizzetu, in ar winnu wairs ne pihtohs. Jonatans sinnadams, ka Dahwids gohdigs wihrs effoht, aisrunnaja winnu prett sawu tehnu, bet tas ne palihdseja ne neeka in Sauls tikkai tappe jo wairak eedusmohts. Us gallu winsch apnehmahs Dahwidam gallu darriht, un arri weenreis sawu schkehpi tam wirsu mette, gribbedams to nodurt; bet winsch ne trahpija, in tas schkehpiis garr Dahwidu garram seena eekrehje. Nu Sauls sahje bihteas, ka Dahwids pee winna atreebtohs, in gribbeja tapeh; winnu ar wiltu, nobeigt. Winsch tam pawehleja, atkal eet ar teem Bilistereem kautees, dohmadams, ka tee Bilisteri winnu rohkäs dabbutu, in nokautu. Zurklaht winsch sohlija, sawu meiti winnam par gaspaschu doht, kad winsch no tahs kaufchanas pahreetu. Dahwids darrija, kas tam bij pawehlehts; pahrnahje sweiks in wessels, in tappe ta fehniina suohts. Bet kad winsch nu atkal jaunu gohdu bij panahzis tai wiffa Juhdu semme; tad Sauls no jauna mekleja winnu nokaut, in aisleedse sawam dehlam Jonatanam ar Dahwidu ka-eet. Kad nu Dahwids to nomannija, ka winsch wairs drohschi ne warreja pee ta fehniina dsihwoht; tad winsch pasleh-pahs preeksh winna, in ne nahje wairs tam preeksh

azzim. Jonatans, gan sinnadams, ka Dahwids par Zuhdu kehniu effoht iswehlehts, tapat palikke arween Dahwida draugs, in tam weenumehr sinnu dewe no ta, fo winna tehws, tas kehniensch prett to bij nodohmajis, ka Dahwids warretu glahbtees, in ta kehniina rohkahm ismuft.

### Ro mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirkfahrten: Ka leelmuttim daschureis flikti klahjahs, in ka tahds, par to, ka winsch leelidamees zittus apfmeij in nizzina, kaunu in nelaimi dabbun par algu. Goliats ar wissu sawu lepposchanu in leelischanu tapat tappe no weena wihra, kas bes kaufchanas rihkeem tam wirsü gahje, uswarrehts in kauna likts. Lahga wihrs nekad leppodamees few pafchu gohdahs, teiks in flawehs; bet winsch rahdihs zaur saweem darbeem, no kahdas wehrtibas winsch irr, un tad zitti winnu gohdahs in flawehs.

Ohtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka to, kas masaks in fliktaks pahre mums, ne buhs neewacht in kaitinaht; jo ir tahdam irr sohbi, kas kohsch. Goliaths bij wihrs ka ohsols, turreja sohbi in schkehpi rohkas, bij apbrunnohs pee galwas, pee plezzeem in fruchtim, in smeekli tam nahje, kad tahds mas wihrinisch, ka Dahwids bij, tam ar speeki pretti nahje; bet tapatt winsch pats tappe smeekla likts, kad Dahwids tam akmini pee galwas sweede, ka peere tam plihse, in winsch bes dschwibas semme kritte.

Freschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tam, kas sawu darbu ar Deewu, in ar deewabihjigu firdi fahf arri sekmes in labba laime ne truhks. Dahwids gahje Goliatam wirsü eefsch ta wahrda ta Kunga sawa Deewa, in schis tam dewe spehku scho milseni uswarreht in nobeigt. Tapeh; kristigam zilwekam buhs wissu

fawu darbu ar Deewu sahkt in beigt; tad Deewa  
fwehtiba winnam nekad ne suddihs.

Zettortan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka draugam  
buh's draugu ar pastahwigu prahtu mihleht, kà Jona-  
tans Dahwidu mihleja, in to ne atstah, kad tas  
breesmàs teef, in nelaimè kriht; bet fierfnigi gahdabt,  
winnu glahbt in pestiht.

Kad Deews! tu draugu dohfi man,  
Pehz tawas shehlastibas;  
To mihleht, palihds arridsan  
Ar karstas mihlestitas;  
Lai no ta nekad atraujohs,  
Lai pee ta zeeti peeturrohs,  
Eeksch zeeschanahm in breefmanhm.

## 31.

## Dahwids tohp no Saula wais jahs, in behg preeksch winna.

Das kehnihsch Sauls Dahwidu, kà fawu leelaku  
eenaidneeku, waijaja in wiffur likke pehz winna  
mekleht. Tapehz Dahwids behdse no weenas weetas  
us ohtru, in Deews fargaja winnu, ka Sauls ne  
warreja winnam peektuht. Wiffur, fur Dahwids  
nobehtse, winsch attradde gohdigus laudis, kas tam  
teize, kà in fur winsch warretu glahbrees, in winsch,  
us Deewu palaudamees, allasch turreja drohschu in  
preezigu prahtu.

Kahdu reiji winsch buhtu warrejis to kehnihu  
Saulu, kas winnu tik gauschi waijaja, nokaut, kad  
buhtu gribbejis. Jo winsch, behgdamsi preeksch  
Sau-

Saula, kas winnam, ar saweem karra laudim, pakak dsinnahs, bij ar teem laudim, kas ar winnu gahje, kahda tumfa alla, paslehpees. Schinni alla nahje Sauls weens pats, gribbedams tanni nosnaudeht; jo winsch ne sinnaja, ka kas tur effoht eekschâ. Tee wihri, kas pee Dahwida bij, dewe tam to padohmu, lai winsch Saulu, sawu wajjataju, nokautu; bet Dahwids, Deewu bihdamees, to ne darrija wiff. Winsch tikkai kluffitam pee Saula peegahje, in nogreese weenu stuhri no winna wirschwahrkeem.

Kad Sauls no tahs allas bij isgahjis, Dahwids arri isgahje, sawe Saulu no tahtenes, in rahdija tam to gabbalu, fo tas no winna swahrkeem bij nogreesis, in fazzija: kam tu klausu, mans kehniensch, teem melkuteem, kas tewi gribb pahrrunnah, ka man tas prahts effoht tewi nokaut? Raugi, kad es buhtu gribbejis; tad tu wairs dschwotais ne buhtu! Raugi, mans tehws! scho gabbalu, fo es no saweem swahrkeem esnu nogreesis, in spreedi tad pats wol man tas prahts nessahs us to, tewi nobeigt! Teescham bes wainas tu manni eenihsti. Lai Deews teesfa mannu leetu, in lai tas mannu beswainibu gaisma ness.

Sauls pah, fo, ka Dahwids tam ne bij neko launa darrijis, jepschu winsch winna rohkâs bij, sahje gauschi raudah: in fazzija: mans dehls Dahwids! man wajjag preeksch tewis kaunetees. Tu effi taifnaks, ne ka es. Es tew darriju launu, in tu man darri labbu! Lai Deews tew maksa sawu gohda darbul! Tu effi wehrets, ka Deews tewi par kehniinu zell, in Deews to arri teescham darrihs. Tikkai sohli mannim, ka tu ne gribbi pee manneem behrneem atreebtees, ta launa dehl, fo es tewim esnu darrijis. To Dahwids sohlija in Sauls nu ar saweem karra wih-

wihreem gahje mahjās, in laide Dahwidu kahdu lai-  
ku meerā.

Bet pehz kahdu brihdi. Sauls atkal gahje, ar  
trihš tuhstoscheem wihreem, Dahwidu mekleht, nah-  
ze tanni weeta, fur Dahwids bij, in zeeti zerreja,  
ka Dahwids nu winna rohkahm ne ismuktu. Weena  
nakti Sauls, sawā lehgeri gulleja, in Dahwids,  
kam tainna firds in zerriba us Deewa paligu bij, no-  
gahje, nakts widdū, ar Abisaiju sawu draugu, tai  
kehina lehgeri. Wissi zeeta meega snaudeja, in ne  
weens to ne manniya, kad schee diwi lehgeri nahze.  
Zee gahje lihds tai weetai, fur tas kehniſch pats gul-  
leja, in tas wihs, kas ar Dahwidu bij, tam to pa-  
dehmu dewe, lai winſch Saulu us weetu nodurtu,  
in jaw gribbeja winſch pats to darriht; bet Dahwids  
to ne kahwe, fazzidams: ne darri ne ko launa tam,  
ko tas Kungs irr lizzis par kehniſu ſwaidiht, tas buh-  
tu tewim in mannim leels grehks. Lai mehs gaidam,  
kamehr pats Deews winnam gallu atſuhra. Es sa-  
wu rohku pee winna dſihwibas ne peelikſchu. Dah-  
wids tikkai to bikkeri in ſchkehpri-panehme, kas ta keh-  
nina galwgallā gulleja, in gahje atpakkaf. Tai oh-  
trā deenā winſch rihtā agri us kahdu pakalni kahpe,  
ſauze Abneru, to kerra laufchu wirſneeku, un rahje  
winnu par to, ka tas sawu kungu, to kehniſu, labba-  
ki ne apwaktejoht, rahdidams to bikkeri in ſchkehpi,  
ko winſch tai isgahjuſchā nakti no kehniſa galwas bij  
panehmis. Sauls paſinne Dahwida baſſi; manniya  
tuhlihu kas eſſoht norizzis, in fazzija: tu atkal man-  
nu dſihwibu eſſi taupijis, mans dehls Dahwids! To  
es teekſham ne eſmu pelnijis. Bet nu, mans dehls!  
es muhſham wairs tew launu ne darriſchu. Dah-  
wids arbildeja, es pawehlu Deewam sawu leetu, kas  
to ſinn, ka es launu prahtu prett tew ne turru. Rā

es ne esmu tahwis tewi kaut, tà arri winsch ne kaus, ka es tapfchus nospaidihts, bet winsch manni no wifschahm breefmahm glahbs. Sauls nu atkal gahje fawu zellu in Dahwidu wairs ne waijaja. Ne ilgi pehz tam Sauls, pehz tahs kaufchanas, kurrà tee Israèl-teri no teem Bilistereem tappe uswarreti, in winna dehli nokauti, few paschu noduhrabs.

Dahwid's ne bij tai kaufchanà bijis, in kad winsch sinnu dabbuja, ka tas kehniusch Sauls in winna trihs dehli effoht kurrà palikkufchi; tad winnam leelas flumjas nahje. Winsch aismirfe wiffu to launu, to Sauls tam bij darrijis, in raudaja par to, itt kà winnam buhtu tehws apmirris. Bet fewischki pahf fawu draugu Jonatahnu winsch ne bij eepreezinajams in raudaja ilgi pahf winnu ruhktas affaras.

Tee zitti behni ta kehniina Saula bih'ajahs pehz kehwa mirschanas preeksch Dahwida, in dohmaja, ka winsch to launu, to winna tehws tam bij darrijis, pee winneem atreebtahs. Bet Dahwidam ne bij tahds uikns prahts, kà tee dohmaja. Tas weens dehls ta kehniina Saula, Isboseths wahedà, pehz kehwa mirschanas to waldischanu usnehare, in kad winsch pahru gaddu bij waldijis, tad kesdeewigi blehdneeki to nokawe, in dohmaja, zaur tahdu blehdibu Dahwidam parikt. Bet kas dohs? Dahwid's pahf tahdu blehdibu gauschi apskaisdamees tohs sleftawus us weetu likke maitaht. It teem jitteem pehznahkameem ta kehniina Saula parahdija Dahwid's gohdu in mihslestibu. Weenreis, kad winsch sinnu dabbuja, ka weens dehls fawu drauga Jonatana, Mewibosets wahedà, wehl effoht dsihws; tad winsch pahf to gauschi preezajahs, likke to pee fewis west, nehme winnu fawu muifchà, in turreja to kà fawu draugu. Un kad schis Mewiboseths tahdu reisi, no Dahwida ee-

naid-



naidneekem apmahnihts, Dahwidam nepateizigu fir-  
di rahdija; tad winsch tam scho nepateizibu peedewe,  
in tapatt winnam turplik wiffadu labbu darrija.

Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirkfahrten: Ka tas, ko  
Deews farga, wiffas breefmas warr drohschu fir-  
di turreht, in stipri zerreht, ka Deews wiinu bes pal-  
ga ne pamettih. Sauls wajaja Dahwidu, in jep-  
schu winsch bij weens warrens fehniensch; tad tapat  
winsch Dahwidam ne warreja peekluht, jo Deews  
wiinu glabbaja in fargaja. Tapeh; labbi tam  
zilwekam, kas pee Deemu turrahs in us wiinna zel-  
teem staiga; jo tas warr wiffas behdas in listas us  
Deewa paligu gaidiht; warr drohschu fir-  
di nemtees, in ar Dahwidu fazziht: Kas ta wiffuwarrena patz  
wehruina stahw, tas fakka us to Kungu: manz  
na palauschana in stipra pils, mans Deews us  
ko es zerreju; jo tas isglahbs manni no wisseem  
walgeem, winsch apsegs manni ar faweem  
spahrteem, in appatsch wiinna spahrteem es  
glahbschohs. Man ne wajag bihtes, tas  
Kungs irr mans patwehrums. Dseesm. 91.

Ohtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka ne buhs eenaid-  
neekem launu prett launu darriht; bet wiinneem to  
launu ar labbu makfahht. Sauls, kas Dahwidu  
gribbeja nokaut, in tapeh; wiinu, ar leelu kara spesh-  
ku, mekleja, tikke diwireif Dahwida rohkas, in tas  
tam buhtu warrejis to launu darriht, ko tas prett  
wiinu bij nodohmajis; bet Dahwids to ne darrija  
wiff, in apkauneja famu eenaidneeku, zaut to labbu,  
ko tas winnam parahdija. Ta arri kristigam zilwe-  
kam buhs turretees prett faweem eenaidneekem, in  
teem, ka un fur warredams, to launu ar labbu mak-  
fahht, peh; Dahwita pamahzifchanas: ja taws ee-

naidneeks irr isfalzis, ehdimi to; ja winsch irr is  
twilzsis, dsirdini to;

Freschan' kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, tikpat kà  
Dahwids sawu rohku pee Saula ne peelikke, tapehj,  
ka tas winna kungs in kehninsch bij, arri kristigam  
zilwekam ne buhs pee wirfneekem, kungeem in wal-  
dineekem rohkas peelikt, kad tee arri winnam ne-  
taifnibu darritu; bet sawas leetas tam Deewam pa-  
wehleht, kas taifni teefa, in kas sawà laikà katram  
makfahs, pehj winna darbeem.

Lai Kungs no firds apscheljojs,  
Streis par eenaidneeku,  
Par paligu lai peefchaujohs  
Es allasch tam ar preeku.  
Lai toenumehr us tewis, Jesu! raugu,  
Laid allasch es tai' miblestibà augu;  
Lai mibleju tà, kà tu, Kungs! ar preeku,  
Ir eenaidneeku.

## Dahwids usnemm to waldischas nu pahr teem Israëla laudim.

**S**ad Sauls wehl dsihwoja, Dahwids jaw, us Dee-  
wa pawehleschanu, tappe par kehninu pahr teem  
Israëta behrneem swaidihts, in kad nu Sauls bij  
mirris, tad tas ziltis Juhda Dahwidu tuhlihn usneh-  
me par kehninu, bet tahs zittas ziltis padewahs ap-  
paksch Saula dehla, Isbosets wahrda, waldischas-  
nas. Schis Isbosets tappe gullohts no diwi wirf-  
neekem nodurts, in nu wiffas ziltis Dahwidu par sa-  
wu

wu kehniu weenprahthigi eezehle. Dahwids waldija tſchetrdefmits gaddus; ſeptinus gaddus Ebronâ, pahr to zilti Juhda, in trihsdefmits in trihs gaddus pahr wiſſeem Iſraëla laudim. Schinni laikâ wiſch dauf labba darrija. Wiſch ar gohdigu in taiſnu dſihwoſchanu ſaweem laudim preekſhâ gahje, in gahdaja par to, ka Deewa likkumi tappe zeeniti, in ka meers in taiſniba winna ſemmê mitte. Daſchureiſ wiſch a ri apwainojahs prett ſawu Deewu, bet tad wiſch tihlihn ſawu grehku atſinne, atgreesehs in ſahje labbotees. Winna leelaka ruhpeſchana bij ta, Deewam patikt, in winna ſaldakais preeks, ſwehtas dſeeſmas ſadohmah, kurrâs wiſch Deewa augſtu buhſchanu in winna leelus darbus apdſeedaja, in ſawus laudis muddinaja, Deewu mihleht in bihtees, winna zelôs ſtaigah in no grehkeem atrautees. Dauds ko ſchahm Dahwida dſeeſmahm mehſ wehl eekſch teem ſwehteem rakſeem, ihpaſchâ grahmatâ, atrohnam.

Pee wiſſa ko Dahwids darrija, tam bij labba lai-me. Winna laudis appakſch winna waldifchanas dſihwoja meerâ in wairojahs gauſchi. Tee tappe no wiſſeem ſaweem kaimineem gohdati, in kad tee karrâ gahje, tad tee pahrpheje ſawus eenaidneckus; jo Deews bij ar Dahwidu.

Dahwids Jeruſalemê leelâ in brangâ pilli dſihwoja; bet teem laudim ne bij ne kahda baſniſa. Dahwids boh-maja, ka tas ne eſſoht pareiſi, in usnehme to prahtu, Deewam par gohdu, it brangu baſniſu tai Jeruſalemes pilſkatâ zelt. Jaw wiſch gribbeja ſcho darbu ſahke, kad Deews zaur ſawu praweeſchu Nahtanu tam likke ſazjiht: tew ne buhs mannim weenu nammu uſtaikſiht, bet tawam dehlam, kaſ peh; tewis to waldifchanu usnems. Dahwids klauſija Deewa wahrdam, in atſtahje to padohmu, tam

Sun-

Kungam weenu nammu zelt; bet tapat winsch frahje  
wiffadas pee buhweschanas maijadsigas leetas, in lif-  
ke wiffadus basnizas rihkus taifih, ka winna dehls  
jo weeglaki in ahtraki to Deewa nammu uszelt war-  
retu.

### Ko mahzees ru no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, virmfahrten: Ka katram  
buchs, ta ka Dahwids, tai ammatà, kurrà Deews  
winnu lizzis, zik ween spehdams labbu darriht, in  
samus darbus ar ustizzibu strahdaht, Deewam par  
gohdu, few, in zitteem zilwekeem par labbumu.

Ohtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka kristigam zil-  
wekam buhs, pehz Dahwida preekschshimes, wiffai  
papreeksch pehz ta dsihtees in par to ruhpetees, Dee-  
wam patikt, neween zaur luhgschanahm in swehtahm  
dseesmahm, bet fewischli zaur taifnu in gohdigu dsih-  
woschanu, in

Freschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, tikpat ka  
Dahwidam labba laime hij, pee wisseem winna dar-  
beem, arri tad tahdam ne truhks ne kad Deewa sweh-  
ciba; bet ko winsch usnems darriht, tas arri labbi  
schirfees in isdohfees.

Ik, swehtigs, kas eelsch taifnibas  
Tam augstam Deewam dohdahs,  
Tas sinn, ka Deews ar gudribas  
To nolemm, kas tam rohdahs,  
In ka winsch taifnus apmihko,  
Ka behrnus, in tohs aplaimo,  
In muhscham tohs aplaimohs.

## 33.

Dahwids gauschi apgrehkojahs  
prett Deewu.

**D**ahwids gan turreja toisnu in gohdigu firbi; bet ta leeta laime, kas tam bij, in tas augsts gohds, kurrā wīnsch dšihwoja, to tapat daschureis willinaja, grehku darriht.

Kahdā deenā wīnsch us sawas pils jumtu apkahret staigaja, apluhkoja tohs jaukus dahrsus, kas apkahret to pilli bij, in redseja tai weenā dahrsā gauschi skaištu seewisckku, kas tanni pehrahs. Jo wīnsch to apluhkoja, jo ta winnam patikke, in winnam tas kahrums usgahje, scho seewisckku preeksch seewis dabbuht. Wīnsch tuhlihn prassija, kahda winna effoti, in kahds winnas wahrds, in dabbuja sinnaht, ka winna Batsseba wahrda in Uhrijas seewa effoti. Uhrijas scho sawu seewu gauschi mihleja, in tapeh; Dahwids gan warreja bohmaht, ka wīnsch uo tahs ne schirtohs, in to zittam ne wehletu. Bet ko nu Dahwids darrija, kas jaw bes tahs Batssebas ne warreja rimtees? Wīnsch, dsirededams, ka Uhrijas, Batssebas wihrs, ne effoht mahjās, bet karrā, ar to karra spehku aisgahjis, rakstija grahmatu us Joābu, sawa karra spehka leekungu, in pawehleja tam, Uhriju tai weetā stahdiht, kur ta gruhtaka kaufchana, ka tas nokauts taptu, in sawu gallu dabbutu. Joābs to darrija, in Uhrijas palikke kaufchana. Batsseba nu bij atraitne, in ne ilgi, peh; winnas wihra mirschanas, Dahwids to usnehme starp sawahm seewahm. Schis Dahwida darbs nei Deewam, nei gohdigeem zilwekeem patikke, in tas Deewa wihrs Nahtans nahje,

Deewa pawehieschanu, pee Dahwida, in fazzija: ka tam kas effoht ja-fuhds. Tas kehniensch tam kahwe fuhdseht, in Nahtans tam nu stahstija:

Diwi zilwefi dshwo kohpâ weenâ pil'sfatâ; weens irr baggats, ohtrs nabbags. Tam baggatam irr leels pulks awju, leeli gannekti, in dauds gannu; bet tam nabbagam, winna kaiminam, tik bij weens weenigs Jehriensch, ko winsch gauschi mihtoja, in tas ehde no winna rohkas, dsehre no winna bikkera, in gulleja winna flehpi. Weenâ deenâ ateet tam baggatam weefis, ko winsch gribbeja labbi meeloht; bet tapat tam shehl bij, weenu no sawahm awim kaut, winsch tapeh; panehme sawam nabbagam kaiminam to weenigu Jehru, kas tam bij, lifke to kaut, in jehle to tam weefim preekshâ. Tas nabbags ne spehje tam baggatam, winnu kaiminam, pretti nemtees — winsch zeete kluffu, in apbehdinajahs gauschi, kad winsch redseja sawu jehrinu kaujam. Dahwid's ne mannija, kapeh; tas Deewa praweets winnam to stahstija. Winsch doh, maja, ka tas teescham effoht tâ notizzis, in fazzija, leelâs dusmâs: tam blehscham, kas to darrijis, irr jamirft, in tam buhs tschetrkahrtigi to atdoht, ko winsch tam nabbagam irr atrahwis. Tu pats effi tas, fazzija nu Nahtans us Dahwidu, kas tu effi lizzis Ubriju nokaut, ka tu winna feewu warretu preeksh tewis dabbuht. Spreedi pats, kahdu fohdibu tu pee Deewa effi pelnijis. Teescham Deews schahdu sawu netaisnibu nesohditu ne pamettihs, in tu nelaini in kaunu peedsihwosi pee taweem behrneem.

Dahwid's ne warreja aishilbinatees, jo ta sinna ma firds prett winnu leezibu dewe. Winsch kaunedantees atsinne sawu grehku, noscheshloja to, in fazzija, ka winsch labpraht gribboht katru fohdibu zeest, kad

fad tikkai Deews winnam to padarritu neraiñnibu peedohtu.

Zittu reisi Dahwids atkal gauschi prett Deewu apgrehkojahs.

Winsch dehmaja pee fewis: es esmu weens leels in warrens fehniñsch; man irr warren leels lauschu pulks. Kahdu karra lauschu pulku es warretu fadsiht! Kahdas leelas leetas es ne spehtu ar to darriht! Tik leelas, ka behrnu behrni wehl brihnodamees pahr to brihnotohs! Es tapeh; likschu sawus laudis, in fewischi tohs, kas karram derr, skaitiht.

Dahwids, ta dohmadams, aismirke, ka winna laime in gohds tam ne effoht nahzis zaur sawu karra spehku, bet zaur Deewa schelastibu. Winsch no lepnibas bij apmahnihts, in ne rimmahs, kamehrt wissi Ysraeta wiñri bij skaititi, kas karram derreja.

Winsch pawehleja sawam karra wirsneekam Joabam, la! tas zaur to wissu semmi eetu, tohs wiñrus usrakstiht, kas derrigi bij karra eet. Gan Joabs tam fehniñnam to padohmu dewe, lai winsch to ne darritu wiff; bet tas fehniñsch pastahweja us sawu prahtu, in tee laudis tappe skaititi.

Tas gan ne buhtu grehks bijis, ka Dahwids tohs laudis likke skaitiht; bet tas bija tam par grehku, ka winsch to likke darriht, gribbedams ar sawu leelu spehku leelitees in leppotees.

Tapeh; Deews fuhrija sawu praweetu pee Dahwida, kas tam Deewa sohdbibas par to fluddinaja, bet tapat to arri likke no trim sohdbibahm weenu israudsitees — woi mehri, woi baddu jeb karra behdas. Dahwids atñime sawu wainu in luhdse, lai Deews pats winnu sohditu, fazzidams: kritiñim tam Kungam rohka; jo winna schelastiba irr leela. Fad fuhrija Deews mehri tai Zuhdu semme, kas trihs  
dee.

deenas tohs zilwekus kame, tà ka septiadesmits tuhlfstoschi mirre. Zaur to Deews Dahwidam gribbeja to mahzibu doht: lai winsch ne palautohs us to leelu pulku famu lauschu, un us famu leelu karra spehku; jo tam Kungam effus weegla leeta, to masumà dsiht.

Dahwids pats ne tappe no tahs fehrgas aisnemts; bet leela gan bij ta sohdbiba, kã ta firds winnam pahrmeeete, winsch effoht wainigs pee tahs leelas nelaimes, kas winna semmes laudim usgahje. Winsch stahweja leelã skumfchanã in leelãs bailes, waibadams: es esmu tas wainigais! ko schee beswainigi irr grehkojschees? Lai labbaki es, af Deews! ar teem manna-jeem to sohdbibu nessu! Tas mehris stahjahs, bet Dahwids, zaur wissu famu muhschu ne aismirke, ko winsch schai laika bij zeetis.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrta: Ka leela nelaim zilwekam no ta zellahs, kad winsch tahm launahm firds eekahroschanahm tuhlihu prettim ne nemmahs. Buhu Dahwids tuhlihu, kad winna firds eekahrojahs to Batsebu preeksch sewis dabuhht, tahs ajjis no winnas nogreesis, in apdohmajis, ka Deews famã bauflibã pawehl: tew ne buhs eekahroht tawã turwaka seewu; tad winsch ne buhtu kaunã in warren leelõs grehkõs krittis. Tapeh; zilweks! kad launa fahriba tew wiltina; tad ne klaufi, turrees prettim, dohma us Deewu in wianna baufleem, in luhds to debbes Zehwu, lai winsch tew palihds to kahrdiraschanu uswarreht, in tawu firdi in dwehsele no grehkeem ne-  
apghnitu paturreht.

Ohtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka laiziga laime in laizigs gohds zilweku us daschabu grehku willina, in dandseis wianna dwehseles laimi in gohdu pohsta.  
Dah-



Dahwids zaur to leelu laimi in gohdu, kas winnam schai pasaulè bij, tappe lepns in wehligs in fahrigs, in pulle leelà kaunà in grehka. Tapeh; zilwekam gan ne buhs to gohdu in laimi schihs pasaulès wiffai smahdeht, bet arri teem aplam pakkal ne dsichteas, in ja winsch no Deewa schehlastibas laizigu gohdu in laimi eedabbun; tad winnam to buhs ar pasemmigu prahtu, in ar pateizigu firdi prett Deewu walkaht, in allaschihn nomohdà buht, ka winsch zaur to ne taptu eeksch grehkeem eewillahs.

Trefchan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka zilwekam ne buhs few paschu aplam gohdinaht in to aismirst, ka wiff labbums pee meefas un pee dwehfeles winnam ween nahk no Deewa schehlastibas. Dahwids, fawa Deewa aismirsdams, fahze fawà prahtà leppotees ar fawu laizigu augstibu in spehku, talabbad tam in winna pawalsiineekeem leelas behdas usgahje. Tapeh; lai tas gudrais ne leelahs fawas gudribas; tas stiprais lai ne leelahs fawa stipruma; tas baggatais lai ne leelahs fawas baggatibas: bet ja kas grihb leelitees, tas lai leelijahs eeksch ta Runga fawa Deewa; so, kas tew irr, ak zilweks! Eo tu ne effi dabbujis, in kad tu to effi dabbujis, kam tad tu gribbi leelitees, itt kà ne buhtu tu to dabbujis?

Wiff, kas man irraid, Deews,  
 No dabbuju zaur fewi;  
 Bet tu, mann swehtidams,  
 Wiff, to til turru, demiz  
 Wiff tawa dahwana,  
 Tapeh; kà peenahlahs,  
 Es gribbu sargatees,  
 No wiffas lepnibas.

Dahwids zeesch leelas Behdas,  
 zaur sawu Dehlu Absalanu —  
 dohd Salamanam sawam Deh-  
 lam Mahzibas, in mirst.

**R**à tas Deewa Praweets Nahtans to bij fazzijis, ta tas arri notikke, in Dahwids redseja kaunu in behdas zaur saweem behrneem. Winnam bij weens dehs, Absalans wahrda, kas bij tik skaisis, ka ne-weens wihrs, starp wisseem Israeta laudim tik skaisis bij, ka winsch; jo no winna pehdahm, lihds galwas skreemetam nekahda waina pee winna bij atrohnama. Scho sawu dehlu Dahwids gauschi mihleja, talabbad to arri gauschi luttinaja, in tas tappe wehligs, lepns in stuhrgalwigs. No waiga in auguma winsch bij jauks; bet winna firds bij nifna in wiltiga in winna prahts lepns. Kad weenreis winsch bij eedufmojees pah sawu brahli Ammonu, tapeh; ka tas winna mahsi bij apsmehjis; tad winsch ne palikke meerà, kamehr winsch Ammonu bij lizzis nokaut. Tas tehws gan pah to tappe dusmigs, winnu isfunnija in tam aisleedse preeksh sawahm azzim nahkt; bet tapatt peh; atkal tam peedewe, kad rahdijahs, ka winsch gribboht labbotees. Winsch tehvam scho shehlastibu maffaja ar nepateizibu, in usnehme to prahtu, tehwu no waldischanas zelt, in pats par fehninu mestees, winna weetà. Tapeh; winsch mekleja pee wisseem laudim peeglauditees. Kad winsch jebkahdu us eelu, jeb pilsfata wahrtohs fastappe; tad winsch to mihligi  
 ap-

apfweizinaja, in kà draugs ar winnu runnaja. Ja tam bij kahda teefas leeta; tad likke winsch fewim to stahstih, in fazzija tad: tem irr taifna leeta gan, bet tas kehniensch tem ne klausih. Ak, kà es teem laudim taifnu teefu spreesu, kad tas manna walla buhtu! Kad slikti laudis preefsch winna paklannijahs; tad winsch pee teem peegahje, dewe teem sawu rahku, in skuhpstija tohs. Tapeh; nu tee laudis zaur wiffu semmi, no Absalana ween runnaja, in slaweja to, kà jauku, mihtigu in schehtigu kungu, kas wehrts esfoht paher kehniu tapr. To Absalans dsirdeja in dohmaja, ka nu effoht tas isdewigs laifs, tehwu, tà, kà winsch to bij nodohmajis, no waldischanas zelt.

Dahwid's ne dohmacht ne dohmaja, ka winna dehis tahdas launas dohmas prett winnu effoht usnehmis. Tad tikkai, kad Absalans jaw bij dumpi prett winnu zehlis, winsch no ta sinnu dabduja. Kà tas tam nabagam tehnam sirdi sahpeja! Bet tam arri nu bij ja-apdohma, ka winsch tahdu nelaimi zaur to netaifnibu bij pelnijis, fo winsch pee Uhrijas bij darrijis. Absalanam bij dauds karru laudis peekrittusch, kas ar winnu us Jerusalemi gahje, in Dahwidam bij, ar kahdeem no saweem draugeem, no pilsfata ja-behg. Winsch nu, jepfchu weens augsts kehniensch buhdams, kahjahm gahje, kà tas sliktakais no winna laudim, in sawas leelas behdas winsch raudaja gauschi. Absalans, redsedams, ka winna tehws behdse, jaw dohmaja kehniu effam, in kad winsch Jerusalemé nahje; tad winsch tuhlihn sawa tehwa pilli eegahje, in turbes behdahm dsihwoja.

Dahwid's, kautschu winsch weens labs kehniensch bij, tapatt tappe no zitteem eenihdehts, tapeh; ka winsch tohs launus sohdiya, in tikkai tohs gohdigus in  
taif-

142 Dahwid's zeesch seelas Behdas zaur Absalanu,  
taifnus eemihleja. Schee winna venaidneeki gauschi  
preezajahs, kad wintch preeksch Absalana behdse.

Weens no-winneem Simejus wahrda, kad wintch  
redseja Dahwidu kahjahm staigajam, apsmehje in  
lahdeja winnu, in mette winnu ar afmineem. Dah-  
widam gan bij tif dauds tauschu, ka wintch buhtu war-  
tejis pee schi drohschineeka atreebtees. Ir zitti no  
Dahwida draugeem gribbeja jau eet, winnu semme  
kaut; bet Dahwid's to ne kahwe in fazzija: wintch  
gribboht wissu ar pazeetibu panest, ko Deems tam  
effoht nolehmis. Ko wintch taggad zeeschoht tas ef-  
foht ta strahpe, winna padacritu grehku.

Absalans nu gahje ar karra spehku, pahre to Jar-  
dahuas uppi, sawam tehnam pakkat, in Dahwid's  
tam shtija karra spehku prettim. Dahwid's pats ne  
gahje ar teem karra laudim lihds, bet palikke kahda  
pilsfatinâ, uswehledams wiffas leetas saweem karra  
leelkungeem, Abneram in Joabam. Ar ween wehl  
wintch Absalanu mihleja, jepschu tas winna mihlesti-  
bas ne bij wehrts, in pawehleja teem karra leelkun-  
geem, Absalanu taupiht, kad tas winneem rohkâs  
kluhtu; jo winnam tas prahts bij tam peedoht, ko tas  
prett winnu bij grehkojees. Dahwida karra pulks nu  
kahje kautees ar teem karra wihreem, kas pee Absa-  
lana bij, in uswarreja tohs. Absalans gribbeja is-  
beht; bet kad wintch appaksch kahdu ohsolu nahje,  
kad winna kupli matti tinnahs kahet ta ohsola sarreem,  
tas sirgehseelis us ko wintch jahje, skrehje appaksch  
winna nohst, in wintch, ne warredams ne ka wallam  
kluht, te kahre debbes in semmes starpa. To weens  
wihes redseja, dewe Joabam no ta sianu, in schis  
nehme rehs schkehpus sawa rohkâ in eeduhre tohs Ab-  
salanam firdi.

Dah-

Dahwids gaidija us sinnu no tahs kauschanas starp winnu in Absalana laudim. Weens wihrs nahze, kas tam fazzija: ka winna karra laudis effoht tohs uswarrejschi, kas ar Absalana bij. Tas Dahwidam gauschi patikke; bet nu winsch arri gribbeja sinnaht, woi tee Absalanu effoht taupijschi, ka winsch to bij pawehlejis, in kad winsch to sinnu dabbuta, ka schis effohrs nodutts, tad winsch gauschi sahze raubacht, in ne bij eepreezinajams, in waidaja: **At Absalans! mans dehls! At kaut es tarwa weeta buhtu mirris! At Absalans! mans dehls! mans dehls!**

Pehz tam Dahwids, kad winsch jau wezz bij, in tee spehli winnam wiffai sudde, par to gabdaja, ka weens gudrs in taifns kehniensch, pehz wianna mirschanas, to waldischanu dabbutu. Starp winna dehleem ne weens bij tik prahtigs in gudrs, ka Salamans, in scho winsch tapehz israudsija par kehniu. Ne fenn preeksch sawas mirschanas winsch schim sawam dehlam wehl schahs mahzibas dewe:

Tu redst, mans dehls! ka es driht mirschu, in tu sinni, ka, manna weeta, tu to waldischanu usnemsi. Tu wehl effi jaans; turrees tapehz ta, ka tee laudis tew, tawas gudribas dehl, ka wezzu wihru gohda in zeent. Dsihwo pehz Deewa hausfleem; lassu in apdohma tikkuschi Deewa wahrdus, in effi allasch labs in taifns. Kad tu to darriji, tad Deews, ka winsch man te irr fohljis, buhs taws draugs in tehws, in swehtigs tew lihds behrnu behrneem. Nu Dahwids mirre, in pamette bes behdahm wiffu to pasauligu laimi in gohdu, to Deews tam bij dewis, sinnadams, ka Deews winnam dauds leelaku laimi in gohdu, winna faule dohtu.

Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrta: Ka labbi nam, kad wezzaki, sawus behrnus bes prahta mihledami, tohs ta, ka Dawwids sawu dehlu Absalanu, luttina; jo zaur to tee behrni tikkai tohp us saunu raddinati, in peeauguschi sewim, in teem wezzakeem par saunu in nelaimi dsihwo. Tapeh; mahza Salamans: Kas sawu rihksti tauwa, tas eenihst sawu behrni; bet kas winnu mihle, tas pahmahza to. Pahz mahzi tarwu behrni, kamehr wehl zerriba irr;

Dhwan kahrta es mahzohs: Ka teem behrneem ne warr labbi klahes, kas sawus wezzakus kaitina, in teem wissadus firdehstus darra, ka Absalans to sawam tehwan darrisa. Tas Rungs, muhtu Deews, kas irr pawehlejis, ka tehwu in mahri buhs mihleht, gohdacht in teem klaufiht, tahdus nesohditus ne pammeths, teem sawu swehtibu atraus, in tohs schein leela sauna, in tur muhschiga nelaimé gruhdihs;

Dreschan kahrta es mahzohs: Ka mums ne buhs zitteem lammofchanu ar lammofchanu, kaitinafchanu ar kaitinafchanu makfacht. Dawwids gan tappe no Simeju, sawu eenaidneeku, lammohs, lahdehts in kaitinahts, bet winsh tomehr pee ta ne atreebabs, nedf zitteem lahwe, tam saunu darriht. Peh; tahdas preekshshmes buhs arridsan kristigeem zilwekeem turretees, in allasch Jesus pamahzifchanu wehra list: mihlejeet sawus eenaidneekus; sweh; tijeet tohs, kas juhs noladd; darrait labbu teem, kas juhs eenihst, in luhdseet preeksh teem, kas juhs apkaitina in waisa.

Deews! pasarg', ka ne atreebhohs,  
Nedf dusnibu palaidu;  
Bet ka no Eildahm atrauhohs,  
In flusam meeru gaidu.

Lai man ne kad truhkst mihliba,  
 In kristiga labprahtiba,  
 Ir eenaidneekem lihdseht.  
 Lai ne ween teem es patlausu,  
 Ko zeeniju ka draugus;  
 Dohd man to rettu laimibu,  
 Eepreezinacht ir sfaugus.  
 Lai firdi miht labprahtiba  
 Un karsta braktu mihliba  
 Ir prett teem eenaidneekem.

## 35.

## No Salamana.

Salamans bij Dahwida dehls, no Batsabas dsim-  
 mis. Winna tehws to jaw fenn bij isredsejis  
 par samu weetneeku, in lifke to no ta praweeta Nah-  
 tana audsinacht. Deews Salamantu mihleja, in tas  
 praweets Nahtans winnu tapehz fauze: Jedibja, tas  
 irr, Deewa mihlohhts. Dahwidam Deews bij to  
 kohlischanu dewis: ka schis winna dehls, pehz winna  
 mirschanas weens leels in laimigs kehniensch buhtu,  
 in to basnizu, ko Dahwids jau gribbeja buhweht,  
 zeltu.

Kad Salamans nu, pehz tehwa mirschanas, to  
 waldischanu usnehme; tad Deews tam parahdijahs  
 fapni, in fazzija: luhdsi, ko man tew buhs doht!  
 Salamans orbildeja: tu mannam tehvam Dahwidam  
 effi leelu schehlastibu parahdijis. Winsch bija taifns  
 wihrs, in stalgaja preeksch tewis ar ustizzigu firdi.  
 Mann, winna dehlu, tu effi winna weeta, par keh-  
 ninu zehlis; bet es wehl esmu jauns, in ne prohtu to  
 leelu pulku fauschu, ko tu man dewis, ihsti waldisht.

Tapeh; dohd mannim gudru prahtu in fredi, ka es sawus laudis ta, ka tas tewim tihf, ar taifnibu waldihf wartu. Schi Salamana luhgfhana Deewam labbi patikke, in winfch fazzija us to: tapeh; ka tu ne effi luhdhis baggatibu, nedf ilgu muhschu, nedf leelu gohdu, nedf to nahwi tawu eenaidneeku; bet tiffat to gudribu, tawus laudis ar taifnibu waldihf; es tew ne ween dohschu, fo tu effi luhdhis, bet turflaht arri tahdu baggatibu in gohdu, fo ne weens waldineeks in fehniufch wehl turreja. Ir tawa muhscha deenas es wairodams wairofchu, kad tu mannus bauflus gohdafi, ka taws tehws Dahwids tohs gohdaja.

No sawas leelas gudribas Salamans tuhlihn tai eefahkumâ sawas waldifchanas, leegibu dewe, zaur to teefu, fo tas diwi negohdigahm feewifchahm fpreede, kas nahze pee winna taifnibu mekkeh. Ta weena fuhdfeja ta prett to ohtru; es, mans kungs fehniufch! ar fcho feewifchku dshwoju kophâ, weenâ nammâ, in weenâ weeta. Es dsemdinaju weenu dehlu, in peh; tahdahm deenahm winna arri dehlu dabbuta. Tuhlihn tai pirmâ nakci winnas dehls mirre; jo ta winnu bij nogullejfi. To mannidama winna zehlahs, nehme, kad es zeeta meega gulleju, manna behrnu, in likke winna weeta sawu nobeigtu behrnu. Kad nu tawa kalpone no rihta gribbeja sawu behrnu fihdiht, ak tad ta winnu atcadde bes dshwibas! Bet kad gaisma mettehs, in es tam behrnam azzis fhattiju; tad es tuhlihn nomanniju, to naw mannu, bet fwefchu behrnu effam. Us to atbildeja ta ohtra fsewifchka; ne kungs! tas behrens, kas dshws palizzis, irr teefcham mans behrens; bet ta ohtra brehze; ne, tas dshws behrens irr mans, tas ohtrs peederr winnai. Kad fchahs feewifchkas sawâ ftopâ ftrihdejahs, tad Salamans ta fahze us tahm runnaht; es juhs zittadl  
ne



ne warru ischirt, kà zaur to, ka es leeku sohbinu atnest, to dschwu behrnu dimejös gabbalös jirst, in tad katrai no jums weenu gabbalu dohmu. Ta ihstena mahte sabihjajahs gauschi, pahre schahdu spreedumu, in brehje: ne, mans lungs kehniensch labbaki dohdi winnai to behrnu, es esmu ar meeru, kad tik-kai tas behrens pee dschwibas paleek. Ta ohtra fäuze: lai paleek, kà tas kehniensch irr spreedis; lai dalla to behrnu, es nemschu to weenu pussi. Nu tas kehniensch weegli warreja manniht, kurra ta ihstena mahte effoti, in deme tai to behrnu.

Schi winna gudra spreeschana tappe zaur to wissu Zuhdu semmi sinnama. Tee launi trihzeja, in tee gohdigi in taifni preezajahs; jo tee manniija, ka winnu kehniensch winnus, kà Deewa weerneeks, ar taifnibu in gudribu teefatu in walditu, in ka zaur winnu preeks, in gohds in fuitums pahre to semmi in pahre winnas eedschwotajeem nahktu. In tas arri teeschant notikke; jo kamehr Salamans waldija, winna laudis eeksch jauka meera in wissas fwehtibas dschwota.

Salamana gudriba arri starp fweeschahm tautahm tappe sinnama, in wissi kehniini in augsti waldineeki to apbrihnoja. Ta kehnikene no Sahbas patti nahze us Jerusalemi, Salamana apmekleht, in winna gudribu apbrihnoht. Winna nahze ar leelu pulku kameeku, kas selu, dahrgus akminus in dahrgas sahles, Salamana par dahwanu, nesse. Schi kehnikene Salamana pahrbaudija ar daschadahm trinischu jautschanahm in ar wissadahm mihschahm, kurras Salamans wissas usmitneja. Tas kehniensch winnai atkal rahdija wissu sawu kehniku buhschanu, in wissus darbus, ko winsch bij darrijis. Ta kehnikene apbrihnoja wissu, in fazzija, ka winsch wehl dauds gudrats effoht, ne kà tee laudis to winnai bij teikuschi)

in kà winna to bij tizzejusi. Za teize fwehtigus winna kalpus in winna laudis, kas ikdeenàs warretu leezibu dabbuht no winnas apbrihnojamas gudribas, in greesehs atpakkat us sawu semmi.

Salamans ustaisija arri to basnizu, ko jaw winna tehws gribbeja zelt. Scho basnizu winsch zehle us to kalnu Norija. Simts in astonde smits tuhstoschi wihri strahdaja pee schihs basnizas septinus weschelus gaddus. Schi basniza tappe brihnum branga. Za no eekschenes, paschà widdü ar tihru feltu bij apwilfta, in no ahrenes tik skunstigi taisita, ka tahba basniza nei pasaulè bijusi, nei arri wairs buhs. Kad ta basniza bij gattawa, tad Salamans to eefwehtija. Za Deewa gohdiba schai eefwehtischanas laika parahdijahs padebbesi, eeksch tahs basnizas, in ta padebbes pildija wissu to basnizu. Salamans mettahs zeltos semmé preekch ta Kunga, pajehle sawas rohkas us debbesi, in luhdse Deewu: ka tas ar sawu fwehtibu ir schai basniza gribbetu dsihwoht, kas tam par gohdu effoht ustaisita, in wissas tahs luhgschanas paklausiht, ko winna laudis, tee Juhdi, in arri fweeschineeki schinni basniza luhgtu.

Scho luhgschanu beidsis, Salamans to wissu draudsi fwehtija, in pehz litke Deewam uppurecht diwi desmits in diwi tuhstoschus wehrschus, in simts in diwi desmits tuhstoschus awls. Ic wisseem saweem laudim Salamans darrija leelas dsihres, diwi neddelas, in kad tahs bij beigtas, wissi gahje us sawahm mahjahm, Deewam par wissu labbu pateikdami.

Pehz tam Deews atkal Salamanam parahdijahs sapni, in fazzija us to: es sawas luhgschanas esmu paklausijis, in tas nams, ko tu, man par gohdu, essi zehlis, man labbi patihk! Kad tu in tawi pehznahkami mannus bauflus turrehs, tad ta waldischana ne  
kad

Kad no tawa namma taps atnemta. Bet ja juhs man-  
ni atkahfeet in fweſcheem deeweem kalpoſeet, tad es  
Iſraetu liſſchu zitteem laudim par apſmeeklu, in to  
iſdeldeſchu, in winnu baſniſu pohſliſchu.

Kad ta baſniſa bij gattawa, tad Salamans arri  
it brangu pilli preeſſch fewis likke buhweht, zittu at-  
kal preeſſch ſawas gaſpaſchas, ſo winſch bij no Egip-  
tes prezzejis, in ſas bij ta ſehnina Baraſis meite, in  
wehl dauds zittas leelas in brangas ehkas, preeſſch  
ſaweem ſaldateem, ſaweem ratteem iz ſaweem jirgeem.

Schis Salamans, kam Deews tahdu retu gu-  
dribu, tahdu leelu gohdu, in eik dauds laimes eekſch  
wiſſahm leetahm bij dewis, us gaku tapat no Deewa  
atkahpe, in elkeem kalpoja. Winnam bij leels pulks  
ſeewu, no paganu ſemmehm, ſas winnu apmahniſa  
in winnam to prahtu ta pahrgrohſija, ta winſch ne  
ween winnahm likke baſniſas buhweht, kurras tahs  
warreja ſaweem elkeem uppureht in fwehpinaht, bet  
arri pats ar winnahm ſcheem elkadeeweem kalpoja.

Las nu Deewam ne maſ ne patikke, in winſch  
treſcha reiſe Salamanam ſapni parahdijahs; atrahwe  
tam to ſohliſchanu, ſo winſch winnam bij dewis;  
fluddinaja minnam ſawas ſohdibas, in ta, pehz  
winna niſchanas; ta labbaka puſſe tahs Iſraeta  
walſts no winna namma atrautohs, in ſewim zittu  
ſehninu zeltu. Tikkaſ winna taſna tehwa Dahwida  
labbad, Deews ſcho nelaimi ne wedde klaht, kamehr  
Salamans dpywoja. Salamans arri diſchu wezzu-  
mu ne redſeja, bet winſch, kad winſch ſchetredſmits  
gaddus bij waldijis, nomirre, jaw ſawa peezeſmita  
in aſtotà gaddà.

Ko mahzees tu no ſchi ſtahſta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmahrtan: Ka Deews

to tairnu luhgſchanu weena zilweka, kam ta ſirds til,  
 kai pehz iſtenas dwehſeles loimes neffahs, labpraht  
 geklauka, in tahdam ne ween to dohd, fo wiſch irr  
 luhdſis, bet turklaht dauds zitta labbuma tam dah-  
 wana, fo tas ne irr luhdſis. Salamans tikſai no  
 Deewa luhdſe, lai tas winnam dohtu gudru prahtu,  
 fa wiſch warretu ar taiſnibu, in ta, fa tas Deewam  
 patihk, ſawus laudis walddiht, in Deews neween  
 Achahdu winna taiſnu wehleſchanu peepildija, bet to  
 arri ar baggatibu, gohdu in wiſſadu laizigu laimi ap-  
 ſwehtija. Tapehz arri muſſu Peſtitais pamahza tohs  
 kriſtigus laudis: Dſennaites wiſſai papreekſch  
 pehz Deewa walſtilias in winna taiſnibas, tad  
 wiſſas zittas leetas jitas taps peemestas.

Ohtran Fahrten es mahzohs: Ka gudriba irr  
 weena jauka Deewa dahwana, zaur fo tas zilweks  
 pars dauds labbuma eedabbuht, in arri zitteem dar-  
 riht warr, fa mehſ to pee ta kehina Salamana re-  
 dsam, kas zaur ſawu gudribu tappe weens augſts in  
 no wiſſahm tautahm gohdinahis kehniſch, in zaur to  
 paſchu arri wiſſu ſawu ſemmi, in Diſſus winnas ee-  
 dsihwotajus aplaimoja. Tapehz kriſtigam zilwekam  
 it ſirſnigi waijag pehz iſtenas gudribas dsihtees, in  
 to ne Deewa luhgt. Jo labbi tam zilwekam,  
 ſakka Salamans, kas gudribu atrohds; winna irr  
 labbaka ne fa ſudrabs, in winna augli dabrega-  
 ki, ne fa ſelts. Winna irr dabregaka ne fa pehrs  
 les, in wiſſ, fo tu warri eegribbetees, ne irr ar  
 tahs luhdſinajams. Ilga dsihwoſchana irr pee  
 winnas labbas rohkas, in pee winnas kreifas  
 rohkas irr baggatiba in gohds. Winnas zelti  
 irr jauki zelti, in wiſſi winnas gabjumi irr meers,  
 Winna irr weens kobks tahs dsihwibas teem,  
 kas

tas winnu sakampj, in tas winnu stipri turr,  
tas irr laimigs;

Trefchan fabrtan es mahjohs: Ka teefcham teef,  
fo tas gudrais Sibraks mahja: Seewifchkas darz  
ra, ka gudri atkaphjabs, in tas mankehin pees  
fertabs, irr teaks. Ne buhtu Selamans tohs fee-  
wifchkas tik aplam mihlejis, in tik dauds meites no  
paganu semniehm par feewahm usnehmis; tad ne  
buhtu winschj no sawa Deewa atkaphis, fwefehern  
deeweem kalpojis, in zaur to wiffu sawu laimi faude-  
jis. Zapeh; zilwekam ne buhs aplam ar feewifch-  
fahm pihtees, in no tahm negohdigahm wiffai buhs  
atrautees, ka winsch zaur tahm ne raptu willinahts,  
Deerwu atstah, in wiinna zeltus, in ka tam tad win-  
na dwehfeles muhschiga laime ne sustu.

Tik ischlihti par mahjas weeru.

Iero, flaidras firdis, taifruakais!

Zapeh; es luhdsjohs weeru scho lectu.

Dohd tahdu firdi schellzais!

No blehschu lauschu nitnibas

Kas atpandamees atpawjabs.

36.

## Ta Israeliteru Walsts tohp Dallita.

Ne kad toem Israelta laudim tik dauds laimes ne  
bij, ka appaksch Dahwida in Salamana waldi-  
fchanas. Ta ka fchee diwi kehini bij mirrenfchi,  
winnu laime arween mafuma gahje. Peh; Salama-  
na mirfchanas ta waldifchana peekritte wiinna Dehlam  
De.

Rekabeämam. Jo tas tehws bij gudrs bijis, jo schis bij neprahtigs. Nu es esmu kehniſch dohmaja schis neapdohmigs jauneklis; nu es gribbu dschwobt, ka man tiht. Tohs jaunus es darrifchu par saweem padohmneekem, in tohs wezzus es atlaidschu. Wannam tehvam ſchee gan geldeja, bet mannim tee ne derr wiſſ. Ea Rekabeäms pee ſewis dohmaja, kad gan drihs wiſſas ziltis wihrus pee winna ſuhrtija, kas winnu luhdſe, lai tas winnaem kahdu datu no winnu gruhtahm leezibahm atlaistu, in turklaht ſohlja; wiſſi Israëta laudis winnam par to pateiktu, in tam ar leelu preeku, ka weenam ſchehligam kehniſnam, paklauſitu.

Rekabeäms nu runnas turreja, in wajzaja papreekſch tohs wezzus runnasfungus ſawa tehwa, kas effoht jadarra. Schee ſazzija, lai wiſch paklauſitu to lauschu luhgſchanu, tapeh; ka winni nekahdu ne-taiſnu leetu effoht luhgſchi, in kad wiſch to darritu, tad tee winnu ka tehwu mihtetu, in ar uſtizzibu winnam kalpotu.

Schis padohms Rekabeämam ne patikke, in wiſch nu tohs jaunus fungus ſaaizinajis, ar teem runnas turreja. Schee ſpreede, lai tas kehniſch ne behdatu par tahm ſuhdſeſchanahm to lauschu, in teem atbilderu: ka, kad winna tehws teem effoht gruhtu nastu uſtrahwis, wiſch teem jo gruhtaku uſtrantu; in kad winna tehws tohs effoht ar pahtagu pahrmahzijs, wiſch tohs ar aſſahm rihtſtehm liktu ſchaust; in Rekabeäms to darrija. Kad nu tee ſuhrtiti no ſchihs atbildeschanas ta jauna kehniſna teem laudim ſtinu pahneſſe, tad tee ſazzija: kas tahdam kehniſnam kalpohs? nedſ wiſch tik taiſns ka winna tehwa tehws, nedſ wiſch tik gudrs ka winna tehws bija; in deſmits ziltis no Rekabeäma atſtahje, in zietu, kehniſnu  
pahr

pahr jewi zehle, kas bij Zerobeams wahreda. Likkai tahs jiltis Juhda in Benjamins palikke appalsch Re-  
kabeäma waldischanas. Gan Rekabeäms mekleja,  
tahs atkaphuschas jiltis, ar leelu karee pulku, speest,  
winnu par sawu kehniu usnemt, in winnam klau-  
siht; bet Deews likte winnam pawehleht: lai winsch  
ne zeltu karee prett teem Israëta behrneem, jo winsch  
ne eespehtu neneeka. In winsch klausija tam Kun-  
gam in palikke meerä.

No schi laika tahs Israëta jiltis eeksch diwi keh-  
nina walstim bij dallitas. Da leelakaja walsts pee-  
kritte Zerobeämam in tappe Israëliteru walsts no-  
faukta; bet ta masakaja walsts palikke Rekabeämam,  
in tappe Juhdu walsts faukta. Da tas klua peepil-  
dihts, to Deews Salamanam, winna elkadeewibas  
deht, bij draudejis.

**Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?**

Es mahzohs no ta, pirakahytan: Ka to prah-  
gu padohmu, to wezzi laudis spreesch ne buhs nizzi-  
naht in apfmeet, bet to ar pateizibu peenemt in pehz  
ta darriht. Buhtr tas kehniusch Rekabeäms to gu-  
dru padohmu wehrä lizzis, to winna neseika tehwa  
wezzi runnas fungi tam dewe; tad tee laudis winnu  
ne buhtu atstahjuschi, in winna walsts ne buhtu dal-  
lita tappusi.

Ohtran kahytan es mahzohs: Ka leela nelaine  
preeksch kahdas semmes irraidas, kad tahdi negudri  
in neschehligi waldineeki, ka Rekabeäms bij, tanni  
walda, kas par laudim dauds ne gahda, in tohs eeksch  
winnu gruchtibahn ne schehlo, in ta tapehz Deewam  
newarr gan pateikt, kad winsch tahdus waldineekus  
in wirfneekus in fungus peeschfirr, kurreem gudrs  
prahs, taisna in schehliga firds — kas, ka tehwi  
fa-

ſamus laudis in pawalfstineekus mihlo, teem eekſch grubtahm deenahm paligã nahf, in par winnu lab-  
 flahſchanu in laimi, ar uſtizzigu firidi, gahda. At,  
 tahdus fungus in waldineekus waiſag augſtã gehdã  
 turreht, tohs no wiſſas firids mihleht, in par teem  
 Deewu deenãs in naktis peelhagt, bet turklaht arri  
 winneem bes apniſſchanas klaufiht, in ar preeku win-  
 neem kalpoht.

Dreſhan ſahrtan es mahzohs: Ka welti irr, kad  
 zilweſs Deewam pretti nemmahs, in to gribb nihzi-  
 naht, fo Deews irr apnehmees darriht; jo wiſſch irr  
 tas ſidrais Deews, no ka Dahwid's mahza: Kad  
 wiſſch runna; tad tas noteek, in kad wiſſch  
 parwehl; tad tas te ſtahr;

Gan tas fehninſch Dekabeams, ar leelu karra  
 ſpehku tahm ziltim gribbeja wirſu eet, tas no winna  
 waldſchanas atrahmahs; bet Deews to ne lahwe,  
 tapeh; ka wiſſch to bij prahtã nehmiſ, to Israëliteru  
 walfſtu eekſch diwi dallahm dalliht. Tapeh; tas taiſus  
 Deewa behrens ar drohſchibu warr zerreht, ka ta ſai-  
 me, fo Deews winnam nowehle, ne ſas winnam at-  
 raut ne warr, in ka, kad arri wiſſa paſaule prett win-  
 nu zeltohs, ta tapatt ne ſpehs neneeku prett Deewa  
 prahtu.

Ne ſas man wehl notizzis,

Kã ween fo Deews nolizzis,

Wiſſ noteek, fo Deews gribb.

Tapeh; tam mettohs rohtas,

Tas, wiſſas mannãs mohtãs,

Kã tehws man apſargahs.

Kad tif, zil ween es warru,

Es winna prahtu darru;

Tad wiſſch nekad man ne atſtãhs.



## 37.

## No teem labbeem Kehnineem, kas par tahm Ziltim Juda in Benjamin waldija.

Starp teem kehnineem, kas par to Israëliteru walstu waldija neweens ne bij, kas Deewu in wiinna baußlibu ne buhtu aismirxis in atstahjis, in talabbad teem arri bij mas laimes; winnu walstiba drihs tappe pohstita, in tahs defmits Israëta zilts tappe zecumâ aiswestas, no ta Assireru kehniina, kas Minime waldija, in Salmanassars wahyda bij.

Starp teem kehnineem, kas pahr tahm diwi zilim Zuhda in Benjamin waldija, gan arri bij dauds besdeewigi, bet tapatt arri ziltri bij gohdigi in taifni, in appaksch winnu waldischanas Deews to semmi ar wiffadu labbu apfwehtija.

### Assus

bij starp scheem tas ylmals. Winna tehws in wiinna tehwa tehws abbi bij launi in besdeewigi, bet winsch ne minne winnu pehdas. Assus gohdaja Deewu, in gribbeja, lai arri wiinna laudis Deewu mihtetu in tam klaußtu. Winsch rapch; tai elkadeewibai, kurrai tee laudis wiffai bij padewuschees, prettim aehmahs, in isbetdoja wiffas elkabildes, un fewischki winsch weonu itt negantu elku pohstija, to wiinna besdeewiga mahre likkusi zelt. Bet turklaht winsch arri gahdaja, tohs laudis akal raddinacht, tohs fwehtus likkumus turweht, kas Deewa baußliba bij pawehleti, in kurrus winni lihds schln ne mas bij wehra likkusch.

Las.

Tas Deewam gauschi patikke, in tas minnam dewe laimi prett wisseem saweem eenaidneefseem, in winnu leeleeem farra pulkeem. Zaur tahdu laimi winna laudis sawà palauschanà us Deewu tappe stiprinati, un wiffi Deewam sehlijahs: pee winna ween turretees, in swescheem deeweem wairs ne kalpoht.

Us gallu schis sehniusch tapatt prett Deewu apgrehkojahs, in darrisa weenu derribu ar to Sihreru sehniinu, zaur fo wintch rahdija, fa wintch wairat us zilwefeem ne tà us Deewu palautohs; jo wintch dewe tam Sihreru sehniinam dahwanas no tahm basniizas mantahm, in pahr to tad wintch no Deewa tappe no johdihes. Zaur wiffu muhschu tam bija karsch ar to Israelliteru sehniinu, in turkflaht wintch tappe gauschi flims pee kahjahm, ta fa ne weens ne warreja winnu glahbes.

### Josawaks

bij Assus dehls; staigaja tehwa labbàs pehdàs, in bij wehl labbaks pahr winnu. Ir wintch turrejahs tai elladeewibai preitim, in gabdaja par to, fa tee laudis atgreesstohs pee ta ihstena weeniga Deewa kalposchanas. Wintch zaur wiffu sawu semmi tohs laudis likke Deewa wahrdi in Deewa likkumus mahziht, in eezehle teem gudrus in tairnus mahzitajus, no teem preestereem in sewiteem. Tapeh; Deews winnu mihsleja in apfwehtija wiffos winna darbos. Ne ween winna bet arri sweschi laudis tam nesse dahwanas, zaur fo wintch tappe baggats, in kad wintch turkflaht bij gudes in tairnus, tad neweens ne drihtsteja, winnam ar farru wirfi nahkt.

Bet winna dehls apnehme to meiti fa besdeewiga Israelliteru sehniina Ahkaba par gaspaschu, in zaur to lesla nelaimè winnam in winna laudim nahze.

Wintch

Winfch nu no ta besdeewiga Ahkaba tappe pahrrun-  
 nahts, ar winnu karrà eet, in schinni karrà winfch  
 buhtu palizzis, kad Deews winnu ne buhtu glahbis.  
 Pehz tam Deews zaur fawu praweetu tam likke faj-  
 ziht, ka tas winnam ne parihthoht, ka winfch ar to  
 elkadeewu kalpu Ahkabu effoht apbeedrojees; in winfch  
 no ta atrahwahs, un turrejahs wiffas leetas pehz  
 Deewa prahtha. Winfch katram likke taifnu teefu  
 fpreest, in pamahzija tohs teefas fungus: Deewu  
 bihtees in fawu ammatu tà waldihht, ka tee to warretu  
 preefch winna aisbildeht. Pahr to nu Deews win-  
 nu fwoehtija in winnam laimi dewe prett wiffeem ee-  
 naidneefem. Kad weenreis tee Moabitari in Ammo-  
 niteri winnam ar leelu karrà spehtu wirfù nahze, tad  
 winfch Deewu luhdse pehz paligu, in muddinaja fa-  
 wus laudis, taifni in pehz Deewa prahtha turretees.  
 Us winna luhgfchanu Deews tam to uswarrefchanu  
 fohlija, in winfch nu ar faweem laudim teem eenaid-  
 neefem bes bailehm prettim gahje, in tohs, zaur Deewa  
 paligu, bes kaufchanas uswarreja. Zo kad winna laudis  
 ar preezigahm dseefmahm to Kungu flaweja, tad winnu  
 eenaidneeki fawà starpà fahze fautees in pohstitees.  
 Kad nu tee Zuhdi to kaufchanu gribbeja fahht, atrad-  
 de tee tohs eenaidneefus jau apfautus.

## Joas

tappe no ta preestera Jojada glahbis, kad winna bes-  
 deewiga wezza mahte Atalija to gribbeja nobeigt. Mo-  
 fchi taifna wihra winfch aeri tappe audfinahts, in  
 pehz winna mahzibahm tas staigaja Dahwida in Jo-  
 sawata pehdàs. Winfch tai elkadeewibaj turrejahs  
 pretti, in gahdaja par to, ka tee laudis atkal to ihste-  
 nu weenigu Deewu, pehz teem likkumeem kalpotu,  
 fo winfch zaur fawu kalpu Mohfu teem bij dewis. **Ze**

to basnizu, kas Jerusalemé bij, in par kurre lihdš  
šchim daudš ne bij gahdahš, winšch likke šmukki pah-  
taišht in arjaunaht.

Bet kad tas preesteris Zojada mirre, tad tapat  
šhis kehnišch arri, zaur besdeewigeem padohmnee-  
keem tappe apmahnihts, teem elka deeweem kalpoht.  
Gan tee Deewa praweeschi winnu pamahzija, no elka  
deewibas atštah, bet winšch teem ne klaufija, in  
winšch nu tappe tahds besdeewigs, ka winšch to pra-  
weeschu Zakariu, Zojada dehu, likke pee basnizas  
nokaut. Pah to Deews winnu šohdija, in šuhrija  
tam to Sihreeru kehniinu wiršū, kas winna karra špe-  
ku uswarreja, daudš no winna karra wiršneekem no-  
kawe, in to pilskatu Jerusalemi, ir to basnizu aplau-  
pija. Ne šenn peh; tam tas kehnišch Joas, no pa-  
šcheem kawem kalpeem tappe nokauts.

### Amazius

arri mekleša tohs laudis atraut tai eskadeewibai, un  
tohs us ihštenu Deewa kalposchanu raddinaht. Ween-  
reis winšch leelu karra pulku no šints tuhštoscheem  
wišreem gribbeja prett teem Edomitereem west; bet  
Deews tam zaur šawu praweetu pawehleja, laš winšch  
tohs laudis karrā ne westu, bet tohs atlaistu, jo win-  
šam ne kahda laime ne buhtu. Amazius tam Kun-  
gam klaufidamis, wišus šawus karra laudis atkal at-  
laide, in par to Deews winnu šwehtija, in palihdseja  
winšam šawus eenaidneekus uswarreht.

Bet ta taišniba in deewabihjašchana šhi kehniha  
ne bij pastahwiga; jo, kad tai karrā or teem Edomi-  
tereem winnam daudš elki bij rohkās tikkušchi, tad  
winšch šahje šchohs zeeniht in peeluhgt. Deews win-  
nu talabbad likke zaur šawu praweetu raht; bet winšch  
to praweetu nizzinaja, in ar draudeem to špede kluf-  
fu

Ʒas par Ʒahm Ʒiltim Ʒuda in Benjamin waldija. 159

Ʒu Ʒeest. ƷapehƷ Deews winnu Ʒohdija, in Ʒaur to Ʒarru, Ʒo winŷch ar teem Ʒisraclitereem ƷahƷe, winnam in Ʒerusalemes pilŷŷatam in winna baŷnizai leela nelaimē usgahƷe, ir winŷch, pehƷ Ʒahdeem gaddeem no dumpineekeem tappe noƷauts.

## Uŷijus

weens dehls tā Ʒehnina Amajius, bij taiŷns, in tapehƷ Deews winnu Ʒwehtija. Ʒas Deewa pra-weets Ʒakarias to ar ween pamahƷija, Deemu bihteets, in pehƷ winna prahta dŷihwoht; in winŷch tam Ʒlauŷija. Deews dewe winnam laimi prett teem ee-naidneekeem in palihdŷeja tam, tohs uswarreht. Kad Deews winnam meera laikus preŷchlihe, tad winŷch baŷchadas brangas ehƷas uŷtaŷija, in to pilŷŷatu Ʒerusalemi ar tohrneem apŷtiprinaja. Winŷch arri par Ʒawas ŷemmes in Ʒawu lauŷchu laimi in labƷlaŷchanu gahdaja, in tannis meera laikŷs, us teem Ʒarra laikeem ar gudribu taiŷijahs. Bet ta laime, Ʒas ƷpehƷs in gohds, Ʒas winnam bij, darrija winna Ʒirdi lepnu in wehligu, tā Ʒā winŷch eedrohŷchinajahs, to preeŷtera ammatu usnemt, in Ʒā baŷnizā preeŷteru weeta Ʒwehpinaht. Ʒee preeŷteri turrejahs winnam pretti, bet winŷch par to ne behdaja, tapehƷ Deews winnu noŷohdija, in winŷch us weetu tappe Ʒpittaligs. Nu winŷch wairs Deewa namnā ne warreja palift; bet tappe no ta iŷtumts. Ʒchi ŷlimmiba winnam palifte Ʒaur wiŷŷu Ʒawu muhŷchu, in winŷch tapehƷ dŷihwoja atŷchliertā namnā, in lihds Ʒawai mirŷchanai ne nahƷe wairs lauŷchu ŷtarpā.

## Ʒotams

Uŷijus dehls, usnehme to waldŷchanu, Ʒad winna tehws, Ʒpittaligs buhdems, no wiŷŷeem Ʒilwekeem

atſchirts dſihwoja. Wiſch tik pat dauds labba darrija, kà winna tehws bij darrijis, in ſargajahs no tehwa grehkeem. Deews winnu tapeh; mihleja, in dewe tam wiſſu laimi, zaur wiſſu winna muhſchu.

## Iſkijas

bija tas dehls ta besdeewiga kehina Akafa. Bet wiſch ne ſaigaja tehwa pehdàs, wiſſwairak wiſch ſtarp teem taiſneem in deewabihjlgeem kehnineem bij tas pahr wiſſeem jitteem labbaks. Wiſſu to, kas tai kalpoſchanai ta iſtèna weeniga Deewa, in teem littumeem prettim bij, ko Deews, zaur ſawu kalpu Mohſu bij dewis, wiſch atmette, in wiſſus elkus, ko tee laudis zeenija, wiſch litte pohſtiht. Ir tohs paſſah. jeb leeldeenasſwehſkus, ko Deews par peeminneſchanu tahs iſweſchanas to Iſraèta behrnu no Egiptes ſemmes, bij eezehlis, wiſch ſwehtiija, kad eelſch dauds gaddeem tee ne bij ſwehtiti tappuſchi.

Kad Iſkijas waldija, tad tas Aſſireru kehniſch Sanheribs ſahje to pilſſatu Jeruſalemi ſpaidiht, in gribbeja to rohàs dabbuht. Wiſch Iſkijam tiſſchoja, in arri paſſham Deewam, us ko Iſkijas ſawu zerribu mette. Bet Deews tam rahdija, ka Iſkijas ne eſſoht pawelti us winnu palahwees; jo weens Deewa Engelis iſgahje, in ſitte weenà nakti ſimts', aſtondeſmits in peeztuhlſtoſchus wiherus tai Aſſireru karra pulkà.

Iſkijas tappe arri weenreis ſlims, in tas Deewa praweets Eſaijas tam ſazzija, ka wiſch ſchai ſlimmibà mirtu. Iſkijas to dſirdedams, luhdſe Deewu, lai tas winnu wehl pee dſihwibas uſturretu, in ſohlija, wehl turplik ſchai paſaulè labbu darriht, kà wiſch to lihds ſchim bij darrijis. Deews paklauſija winna luhgſchanu, in peelikke winna muhſſham wehl

peeypatsmits gaddus. Zaur Deewa swehtibu winsch nu dabbuja baggatibu, spehtu in wiffadu laimi. Bet zaur to winna prahts tappe lepns, in winna firds wehliga. Winsch apbeedrojahs ar teem Babilone-reem, kas tai laikâ bij gauschi spehzigi laudis; aismirse sawa Deewa in mette sawu zerribu us scho lauschu spehtu. Deewam tas ne mas ne patikke, in winsch likke Iskijam fazzih: ka tapeh; ka winsch effus Deewu aismirsis, in ar teem Babilonereem derribu zehlis, schee paschi Babiloneri wiffu winna baggatibu par laupijumu dabbuhtu, in winna laudis zeetumâ westu. Bet tapat Deews winnam sohlija, ka schi nelaine winna semmei ne usnahktu, kameht winsch wehl dsihws buhtu.

## Josijas

bij arri tas behls weena besdeewiga tehwa, ta kehna Ammona, bet winsch bihjajahs Deewu no jaurnahm deenahm. Kad winsch to waldischanu usnehme, likke winsch fataisih, kas sagruis bij pee tahs Jerusalemes basnizas, in tai laikâ tappe atrasta Moseus bauflibas grahmata, fo tee laudis eeksch teem preekshajeem laikeem ne mas ne pasinne. No schihs grahmatas winsch nulle mahzija, jif tahli tee Zuhdu laudis no Deewa in winna kalposchanas essohr atkappuschi. Balles winnam par tahm sohdbahm usgahje, fo Deews schai grahmata saweem laudim draudeja, kad tee winnu aismirstu, in winna bauflus atmestu. Winsch mekleja tapeh; schahs Deewa sohdbibas no saweem laudim greest zaur to, ka winsch wiffus laudis sapulzinaja, in tohs likke preeksh Deewa waiga apsohlitees: tai elkadeewibai wiffai atsazih, in Deewam ta kalpoht, ka tas tai atrasta Moseus bauflibas grahmata bij pawehlehts. Kameht  
winsch

winsch dsihwoja winna laudis arri wairs teem elkeem ne kalpoja, bet turrejahs pastahwigi pehz Deewa bau-  
fleem in likkumeem.

Bet ta lea laime, kas schim kehningam bij, arri winnam to sirdi pahrgrosija, in, prett Deewu grib-  
beschanas, winsch tam Egipteru kehningam ar karra spehku wirfû gahje. Winsch tappe tai kauschanà ar teem Egiptereem tà eewainohs, tà winsch mirre. Wissi laudis gauschi pahwinnu scheshloja in raudaja, tapehz ka winsch tahds gudrs, labs in taifns keh-  
ninsch bij.

Pehz schi kehninga wairs nekahds kehning schi pahwinnu teem Zuhdeem waldija, kas buhtu taifns in deewa-  
bihjigs bijis. Wissi Deewu aismirfe; zeeuiga elkus, in dsihwoja wissadòs grehtòs.

Tas pehdigais kehning schi to Zuhdu bij Zedekijas. Schis no ta Babiloneru kehninga Nebukadnezaru wissai uswarrehts, tam pee Deewa wahrda swehreja, winnam paklausigam palikt. Bet pehz Zedekijas tapatt atkahpe no ta Babiloneru kehninga, in schis nu gahje ar sawu karra spehku preeksch ta pilssata Jerusalemes, in uswarreja to. Winsch to basnizu aptaupija in pehz fadedsinaja; to wissu pilssatu winsch likke pohstih, behrnus in wezzus laudis, bes schehlastibas, nokaut, in tohs zittus zeetumà west, us sawu semmi. Ta kehninga Zedekiasa behrnus tas likke preeksch tehwa azzim nomaitaht, winnam pascham tahs azzis isdurt, to ar dselsu schkehdehm kaslehgt, in tà us Bahbeli nowest.

**No mahzees tu no schi stahsta?**

Es mahzohs no ta, pirnkahrtan: Ka tad rikkai zilwekam warr labbi klahrees, kad winsch Deewu bihstahs, in winna bauflus jaur paklausichanu  
goh-



gohda, in ka tas, kas Deemu aismirst, in winna bauflus ne zeena, fawu laimi tihfcham saude. Kamehr tee Zuhdu laudis in winna kehniini Deewam kalpoja, in pehz winna baufleem in liffkumeem turrejabs, teem ne kahda laime ne truhke; bet kad tee no Deewa atkahpe, elkadeeweem kalpoja in paganu grehkos dsihwoja, tad tee kritte kauna in nelaimé.

Ohtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tas zilwekam ne palihds neneeka, ka winsch kahdu laiku taisnibu darra in Deewam klausa, kad winsch pehz no fawas taisnibas atkahpj in fawu firdi ar tihfcheem grehkeem apgahna. To redsam mehs pee teem kehneem to Zuhdu, kas eefahkuma pee Deewa in winna bauflibas turrejabs, bet pehz atkal Deemu aismirke in winna baufleem wairs ne klaufija. Pee scheem tappe peepildihts, fo Deews zaur to praweetu Ezeielu ire draudejis: Kad tas taisnais nogreeschahs no fawas taisnibas, in darra tahs netaisnibas, fo tas bess eewigs darra; tad winna taisniba ne taps pees miuneta, bet winsch mirs eeksch faweem grehkeem. Tapehz zilwekam buhs pastahweht eeksch fawas taisnibas lihds nahwes stundai, ja winsch grihb winnas gahrdus auglus schein laizigi in tur muhschigi baudiht; jo Jesus mums usfauz: essi ustizzigs lihds gailam, tad dohschu es tew to frohni tahs dsihwibae.

Treschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka pasauls gohds in laime ir gudru in taisnu zilweku weegli warr apmahniht. Dauds no teem Zuhdu kehneem, kas bij taisni in deewabihjigi, tappe lepni in wehligi, kad Deews-teem leelu spehku, gohdu in laimi peeschihre, in zaur to tad winneem Deewa mihlestita sudde; zaur to Deewa fohdibas usbruffe winneem in winnu semmes laudim. Tapehz zilwekam ne buhs aplam dsih-

tees pehz to gohdu in laimi schihs paskaules, kas daschureis gahsch kaunâ in nelaimé, in kad Deews winnu ar tahdu apfwehti, tad tam ne buhs ta mihliga deweja aismierst, bet winna dahwanas walfacht, tam par gohdu, few pafcham in zitteem par labbu.

Pehz schihs semmes gohd' in preekeem  
 Aplam es ne tihtofchu,  
 Mei pehz zitteem spohscheem neekeem,  
 Tewi Deews es peeluhgfschu.  
 Dohd man skumjas, dohd man preeku,  
 Kâ tew tiht; tapat pahr leetu  
 Paimigs esnu allaschiht,  
 Kad pee man, kâ drauge, tu miht.

## 38.

## No ta Praweescha Elija.

Gas Praweets Elias dsihwoja tai laikâ, kad tas besdeewigs kehnihsch Akabs eeksch Israëta waldija. Schim Akabam bij gaspascha Isabele wahrda, kas elkadeeweem kalpoja, in gauschi besdeewiga bij. Ta pahrrunnaja to kehniku, winnai basnijas eeksch teem mescheem uszelt, preeksch ta elkadeewa Baata, to winna zeenija, in arri tohs preesterus pee schihm basnijahm liht, kas pee tahs elkadeewa kalposchanas wajag bij. Kad tas nu tã buhtu palizzis, tad ta atsichana ta weeniga ihstena Deewa gan drihs starp teem Israëlitereem buhtu suddusi, in wiffi laudis buhtu elkadeeweem kalpojschi. Tapehz Deews pahr teem Israëta behrneem apschelodamees, suhtija teem to praweeschu Eliju, lai tas winnus pamahziru, in no teem launeem zelleem, us kurveem tee staigaja, atkal

us to iſtenu zellu weſtu. Schis Elijas tam kehni-  
nam bes wiſſahm bailehm to ſazzija: ka tee elki, kur-  
vus wiſſch in winna laudis zeenija, eſſoht neeki, ka  
tee nedſ ko ſinnatu, nedſ ko ſpehtu, in tahdi paſchi  
eſſoht arri tee preeſteri, ko wiſſch teem elkeem eſſoht  
zehlis. Turklaht tas tam kehniſſam Deewa wahrda  
fluddinaja, ka, winnam in wiana nammam par  
ſohdibu, eekſch trim gaddeem ne kahds leetus winna  
ſemmé ne lihtu. Ko Elijas bij fluddinajis, tas arri  
notikke. Leetus tai Iſraeliteru ſemmé ne lihje, ne  
kas ne paauge, in leels bads teem laudim wiſſas wee-  
tas uſgahje.

Deews nu gan ſinnaja, ka tas besdeewigs keh-  
niſſch par tahdu nelaimi ne behdatu, dohmadams,  
ka ne wiſſch pats, bet tas praweets Elijas pee tahs  
wainigs eſſoht. Tapeh; Deews Elijam pawehleja,  
tuffneſi pee weenas uppes noet, in tur palikt, lai tas  
kehniſſch ne ſinnatu, kur wiſſch palizzis. Elijas  
barrija, ko Deews tam bij pawehlejis, in Deews  
winnu atkal, ſchai tuffchà weeta, zaur kraukleem bar-  
voja, kas ikrihtòs in wakkaròs tam maiſi in gallu neſ-  
ſe. Bet kad nu ta uppe iſſikke, tapeh; ka ne maſ ne  
lihje, tad Deews likke winnu eet us kahdu pilſſarinu,  
Zarpats wahrda, pee weenas nabbagas atraitnes.  
Scho atraitni atradde Elijas malku laſſam, in luhdſe  
to, winnam kahdu uhdens malzinu doht, in arri kah-  
du kummofu maiſes. La atraitne tam atbildeja: men  
tiklai biſchkis miltu in magkeniht eljes, no ta es grib-  
bu karrakſchu zept, to ar mannu deſlu apehſt, in tad  
ar winnu mirt. Tas praweets tai atteize, lai nem-  
moht drohſchu ſirdi; jo Deews to maſumu, kas win-  
nai eſſoht, tà ſwehritu, ka winnai nedſ milti tihné,  
nedſ elje kruhſe ne truhktu, lihds tai deenai, kurrà  
wiſſch atkal leetus dohtu wirs ſemmes.

tizzeja ta praweescha wahrdam, dewe winnam ehst, in ehde arri patti ar sawu dehlu. Za nu itdeenàs no teem milteem un no tahs eljes nehme; bet ar ween wehl atlikke, zittu reisi fo nemt, in tà winna ne ween fewi in sawu dehlu, bet arri to praweetu us-turreja, tai badda laika, zaur Deewa brishnischligu fwehtibu.

Tas babs nu jo deenas jo wairaf tohs laudis spaidija, in Elijas luhdse Deewu, lai tas jelle apschelotohs, in tai sawai semmei kahdu flapjumu dohtu. Tas patikke Deewam in winsch tam pawehleja, noet pee ta kehina Akaba, preeksch ka winsch lihds schim bij paflehpees. Elijas klausija Deewa pawehleschana, in nogahje pee ta kehina. Kad tas kehinsch to eeraudsija, tad winsch to bahrgi usrunnaja, in fazzija: tu effi tas, kas tahdu leelu nelaimi paher manni in mannu semmi irr zehlis, in zaur tewi mums nahk tahs badda behdas, fo mehsh zeescham. Elijas arbildeja: es ne esmu wainigs pee schahdas nelaimes; bet tu funks kehinsch! pats scho nelaimi tewim in taweem laudim effi krahjis, zaur to, ka tu effi to ihstenu Deewu in winna bauslibu atmettis, in ka tu ar taweem laudim tam elkadeewam Baalam kalpo. Ka es weens praweets ta ihstena weeniga Deewa esmu, to tu warri manniht pee ta, ka lihds schai deenai leetus naw lijis, itt ka es to, manna Deewa wahrdà esmu sluddinajis. Sapulzina tu nu tohs Baata preesterus, in redsekim tad, woi tee spehs arri tahdu brishnumu darriht.

Akabs tas kehinsch nu likke wisseem Baata preesterem pawehleht, sanahkt us to kalnu Karmelu, in kad tee tur bij sanahkschi, fazzija Elijas us teem Israeta laudim, kas tur klacht bija: ka tas nahkabs, ka juhs Israeta laudis paschi ne sinnat, woi jums buhs  
tam

tam ihstennom weenigam Deewam, jeb Baalam, tam elkadeewam, tizzeht, in tam kalpoht? Raugait, fche es esmu, in tur tas leels pulks to Baata preesteru. Lai nu fchee fawam elkam uppuri fataifa, in es atkal zittu Deewam fataififchu; lai winni peeluhds fawu elku, in es atkal Deewu peeluhgfschu. Kurfch Deews nu ar ugguni no debbesim atbildehs, tas zaur to rahdihs, ka winsch tas ihstens Deews irraid, in fcho tad jums arei buhs par fawu Deewu usnemt, in tam kalpoht. Tee laudis to dsirdedami brehje: tas, tas irr pareisi!

Mu tee fahje uppureht. Tee Baata preesteri pa, preefsch wehrfi nokawe, likte to us altari, un apfahrt to altari lehkdami, tee no rihta lihds puffedonai brehje: Baal paklausu muhs! Baal paklausu muhs! Kad nu Baal tohs ne paklausija; tad Elias, tohs apfmeedams, fazzija: kas sinu, woi juhfu Deews ne irr eekfch leelahm dohmahm; jeb winsch ne irr mahjas; jeb winsch gull; jeb winnam irr pahreeku dauds darba. Tee Baata preesteri nu fahje ar jo stipru balfi brehkt, in fawi ar ihleneem in nascheem mohzi-tees, in greestees, kamehr affins tezzeja. Bet wiff bij pawelti, in Baals teem ne atbildeja.

Pehz tam Elias tohs laudis pee fewis fauze, tafija weenu altari, ta Kunga altara weeta, kas bij faklausihts. Pehz winsch rakke grahwi apfahrt to altari, fakappaja to nokautu wehrfi, likte to wirs to altari, in pawehsteja tik dauds uhdenu wirfu leet, ka tas altaris uhdens widdu stahweja. Kad nu wiff bij fataifihst, tad peeluhdse Elias Deewu, fazzidams: Kungs! Ahbraama, Isaaka in Jehkapa Deews! lai fchodeen sinnams tohp, ka tu effi Israeta Deews, in ka es taws kalps in praweets esmu. Paklausu manni Deews! lai fchee laudis manna, ka tu effi tas weeni-

gais

gais ihsienais Deews, in lai tee atgreeschahs atkal pee tewis in pee taweem baufleem.

Kad Elijas scho luhgfschanu bij luhdſis, tad kritte ugguns no debbefim, in aprihje to uppuri lihds ar to Alari, in ar wiſſu uhdeni. Tee laudis, to redſedami, pakritte us ſawu waigu, in brehje: tas Kungs irr Deews! tas Kungs irr Deews! Bet Elijas ſazjija us teem laudim: grahbeet tohs Baala preesterus rohkã, in kad tee tohs bij grahbuſchi, wiſſch tohs wiſſus likke nokaut. In tee bij wiſſi kohpã aſtonſimts in peejdeſmits. Deews nu arri dewe tai ſemmei leetu, in tahs badda behdas mittejahs tai Iſraëla ſemme.

Kad Iſabele, ta kehina Ahkaba gaſpaſcha, to dabbuja dſirdeht, ka tee Baala preesteri eſſoht nokauti, usnahje tai leelas duſmas, in ta ſwehreja ſawàs duſmàs, Elijam paſchã rihtdeenã tikpat darriht, kã wiſſch teem Baala preesterereem bij darrijis.

Elijas dabbuja no ta ſianu, in behdſe tuffneſi. Tur wiſſch apgullahs ehna, appaſſch weenas paegles, luhdſe Deewu, lai tas jelle winna behdigai dſihwibai gallu darritu, in pehz wiſſch aiſmigge. Bet raugi! Deews likke to zaur weenu engeli peezelt, un pamahziht, ko ehſt in dſert. Elijas zehlehs, in atradde weenu karrakſchu us ohglehm zeptu, in weenu kruhſi ar uhdeni. Wiſſch ehde in dſehre, in zaur to wiſſch tã tappe ſtiprinahts, ka wiſſch eſchetredeſmits deenas in nakis neehdis ſtaigaja, lihds to kalnu Drebu, us furru Deews zirkahrt Moſhum bij parahdijees. Elijas nu eelihde kahdã allã, in Deews winnam tur parahdijahs. Eſahkumã wiſſch leelu breeſmigu wehju, kas tohs kalnus ſaplohkija, dſirdeja; pehz leelu ſemmes trihzeſchanu mannija, in bailigu ugguni redſeja; bet us gallu nahje kluff in lehns wehſums, in tanni Deews ar wiannu runnaja, in tam pawehleja, weenu wi-

wihru Jehus wahrda fwaidiht par keshninu pahr teem Israeta laudim, in few pascham Elisu par weetneeku eefwehtih, kas, pehz wiinna mirschanas, par to us-turrefchanu tahs ihstenas tizzibas in deewakalposchanas gahdatu.

Elijas us Deewa pawehleschanu Elisu par sawu mahzekki usnehme, in schis turrejahs nu arween pee Elija, ka pee sawa kunga in mahzitaja. Kad nu tas laiks nahze, ka Elijam bij ja-schkirrahs no schihs semmes, gribbeja winsch labpraht weens pats palikt, in fazzija us sawu mahzekki Elisu: paleezi tu scheitan, tas Kungs irr manni pee Zardanas uppi suhtijis; bet Elisa atbildeja: tik teescham, ka tas Kungs in tawa dwehsele dsihwo, es tew ne atstahschu; jo winsch jaw sinnaja, ka Deews gribboht wiinna kungu Eliju no schihs semmes pee fewis nemt. Tee tad nu gahje abbi kohpa, in pee Zardanas uppi nahkusch, nehme Elijas sawu mehteli in fitte to uhdeni. Tuhlihn-dalijahs tas uhdens abbejäs pussès, ka tee abbi, sawu sahni kahjahm warreja zauri eet.

Da schkirfchanas stunda nu bij klah, in Elijas fazzija tapehz us sawu mahzekki Elisu: luhdsi, kahdu mihlestibu man tew wehl buhs parahdiht, pirms es no tew atnemts kuhschu. Elisa atbildeja: lai taws gars in spehks diwkahtiga mehra pahr manni nahk. Elijas tam atteize: gan tu effi gruhtu lectu luhdsis; bet tapat tu dabbusi, ko tu effi luhdsis, kad tu to redsefi, ka es no tewis tapschu atnemts: bet ja tu to ne redsefi, tu arri ne dabbusi, ko tu effi luhdsis.

Tee nu atkal gahje sawu zellu farunnadamees kohpa, in redseja gaisa uggunigus rattus in sirgus, in peepeschi schkirrehs Elijas no Elisa, in brauze arwehtru in sibbeni us debbesim.

Elisa to redsedams, brehze Elijam pakkat: mans tehws!

tehws! mans tehws! bet jaw winsch suddahs preefsch winna azjim. Elisa nu to mehteli panehmis, ko Elijas litke krijs, kad winsch no ta schtjehrs, gahje atpakt. Kad winsch pee Jardanas uppi nahje, tad winsch pirmâ reise mehginaja, (prohweja) woi Elija gars pahr winnu effoht nahjis. Winsch Deewu, pee-luhgdams, fitte ar to mehteli to Jardanas uppi, in tuhlihn dallijahs tas uhdens abbejâs puffes, in winsch gahje, saufahm kahjahm, zauri. — In Elisa tappe weens praweets, tif pat kâ Elijas bij.

Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka Deews spehj tohs sawejus brihnischkegi glahbt, eeksch wif-fahm behdahm un breefmahm. Zaur Deewa brihnischkegi gahdaschanu tappe tas praweets Elijas tuffnesi, no kraukleem barrohts, in tai nabbagai atroitei nedf milti tihne, nedf elje kruhsê peetruhke, ka ta warreja fewi ar sawu dehlu in to Deewa praweetu, tai breefmigâ badda laifâ, usturreht. Tapehj zilweks, kad winsch Deewu bihstahs in us Deewa zelleem staiga, warr drohfschu prahtu turreht gruhstâs deenâs, in zerreht, ka Deews winnu ne atstahs nedf aismir-fih, bet kâ tehws par winnu gahdahs, in winnu ar spehzigu rohku glahbs no wiffa launa.

Dhtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka ustizzigu firdi un prahtu prett draugeem in labbudarritajeem buhs bes mitteschanas turreht, kâ Elisa to prett sawu-kungu, draugu in mahjitaju turreja, fazzidams: tif teescham kâ Deews dschwô, in tawa dwehsele, es tew ne atstahschu. Tas zilweks, kas tiffai labbâs deenâs draugeem in labdarritajeem gohdigu in ustizzigu firdi rahda, bet eeksch gruhstahm deenahm in nahwes laifâ no teem



teem atraujahs, tas irr lischkis in walschkis, in nei Deewam nei gohdigeem zilwekeem patihk.

Treschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Na, tikpat ka Elias ar meesu in dwehskeli tappe debbesis usnemts, arri taifnu zilweku dwehskelas, pehz nahwes, taps Deewa flehpi nestas, in winnu meesas, jebfchu tahs kappà sapuhst, taps jaunà pastarà deenà, no Deewa peezeltas, ar debbes jaukumu puschkotas un ar to dwehskeli faweenozas.

Kur irr tawo dseffons, nahwe!

Mann wairs ne baidisi,  
 Mans Jesus tew apfahwe,  
 So tu man-darrisi?  
 Mahz es bes wissu baidu,  
 Nu tewis eeflattu;  
 Eckfch Jesus Kristus gaidu,  
 Zaur tewi, dshwibu.

## 39.

## No ta Praweescha Elisa.

Elisa bij weens lauzineeks, kas sawà faktinà preeksch fewis dshwoja, in tehwa lauku kohpe. Tas praweets Elias winnu pasinne, ka weenu taifnu, gohdi-gu in prahtigu wihru, in Deews dewe Eljam to pawehleschanu, scho winnam pasihstamu Elisu par sawu mahzekki usnemt. Us scho Deewa pawehleschanu nogahje Elias pee Elisu. Winsch atradde to pee arshanas, dewe tam labbu deenu, in mette sawu meh-teli pahre winnu. Tas nu bija ta sime, ka Elias to par sawu mahzekki effoht eezehlis. Elisa pahre tahdu leelu gohdu, to Deews winnam bij nowehlesis, pree-

zadamees, atstahje sawu darbu, nogahje pee saweem wezzakeem, stahstidams teem, ko Deews ar winnu esfoht prahtâ nehmis, uppureja turklaht Deewam weenu pateikschanas uppuri, in schkirehs tad no wezzafu namma, turredamees pee Elija, kâ pee sawa mahzitaja in kunga, kamehret schis no winna tappe atnemts, in preeksch winna azzim us debbesim brauze. Pehj sam, kad Elias bij usnemts debbesis, Elifa, sawa kunga Elija weetâ, tohs Israëka laudis mahzija, in dauds brihnuma darbus winnu starpâ, zaur Deewa spehku padarrija.

Weenreis nahje weena nabbaga atraitne pee Elisu, in sazija us to: mans wihrs, kas tew gan pasihstams bij, irr nomirris. Schis, kâ tu pats sinni, gan bij deewabihjaraais in labs strahdneeks; bet tapat winsch manni tahdâ leelâ tuffchibâ irr atstahjis, ka es ne spehju winna parradus makfaht, in nu tas parradubsinnejs mannim grihb mannu diwi dehslus par to parradu atnemt. Elisam tas firdi sahpeja, to atraitni weena talsna in gohdiga wihra tahdâs leelâs behdâs redseht, in sazija us winnu: tew ne weens ne warr palihdseht, kâ tas Deews, kam wiffas leetas irr spehjamâs. Woî tew wehl kas irr, tawâs mahjâs? Za atbildeja: man naw ne kas, kâ weena kruhse ar elju — ta irr wiffa manna nabbadsiba. Tad nemmees drohschu prahtu, teize Elifa us winnu, eij tawâs mahjâs, paleene (patappina) no tawahm draudsenehm in kaiminenehm tik dauds traufus, kâ ween tu warri dabbuht. Zo darrijsi, eij weena patti ar taweem behseem tawâ kambari, aisflehd's tahs durris pakfal tewin, in pildi wiffus traufus no tahs eljes, kas tew kruhse irraidas.

Za atraitne nogahje sawâ nammâ, in darrija tâ, kâ tas praweets tai bij pawehlejis. Za lehje no tahs  
el.

eljes, ruhjes eefsch teem traukeem, fo ta bij sadabbujsi, in ta elje ne stabjahs tezzeht, kamehr wiffi trauki bij pilli. Za nu nogahje Elisam teifte, kas bij notizjis, in schis us winnu fazzija: eij, un pahrdohdi to elji, in makfa tad tawam parraduosinnejam. Zo winna darrija, in tai wehl tik dauds atlikte, ka winna ar saweem dehleem no ta warreja pahrtift.

Zittu reisi atgahje pee Elisa weena baggata gaspascha no Subnemes, pee kurras Elisa mehdse mahjasweetu neme, kad wiasch Subnemes pilstara nahje. Eefahkumà, kad tas praweets scho gaspaschu eeraudsjia, preezajahs wiasch par to, bet kad ta klahr nahje, in tas winnas nofkummuschu waigu redseja, tad ta firds tam tappe grubra. Wiasch waijaja, kalabbad winna tahda skummiga, in kad ta nu fuhdseja, ka winnas dehlis effus mirris, tad wiasch tuhlihn sawam kalpam pawehleja, ar schihs gaspaschas mahjäs eet. In tas praweets dewe tam kalpam sawu fiffli rohka in fazzija us winnu: lee; scho mannu fiffli us ta nomirruscha puifcha waigu; tad tas ardsihwohs.

Za gaspascha ar to ne bij ar meeru; bet luhdse gauschi, lai Elisa pats ar winna nahktu. Elisa paklaufija winnas luhgshanu, in gahje ar winnas lihds. Kad wiasch nu winnas nammà nahje; tad wiasch tuhlihn gahje pee tahs gultas, kurrà tas nomirris puifis gulleja, aisslehdsse tahs durris pakkaf fewis in luhdse Deewu, lai tas schim nomirruscham puifim to dsihwibu atdohru. Zurklahr tas mettahs pahrt to puifi in likte sawu mutti us winng mutti, sawas azzis us winna azzim in sawas rohkas us winna rohkahm, in tas puifis fassille, in tappe atkal dsihws. Nu likte wiasch to mahrti arfaukt, in fazzija us winnu:

nu: nemm tawu behnu! In winna brihnodamees in preezadamees kritte tam Praweefcham pee kahjahm in pateize Deewam in winnam no wiffas sawas firds.

Ko mahzees tu no fchi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, virmfahrten: Ka Deews ne usluhko zilweka ahriqiu buhscham; bet ja tikfai kas Deewu bihstahs in eeksch taisnibas dsihwo, tas irr Deewam peenemmigs, in tahdu winsch gohdâ zell. Elisa bij nabbags arrejs; bet deewabihjigs, taisns in gohdigs wihrs, tapeh; Deews winnu israudsija par mahzitaju in Praweefchu, Israetu lauschu starpâ, in winnam to augstu gohda animatu uswehleja, ko Elisas preeksch winna bij waldijis.

Ohtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Deews irr nabhagu atraitnu in bahrinu Upgahdatais in Schehlotaïs, kas tohs ne atstahj ne kahdâs gruhribâs, kad tikfai tee sawu zerribu us winnu mett, in tikpatt kâ Deews Elisa laikâ to eljes kruhsi tahs nabbagas atraitnes tâ fwehtija, ka ta ne ween warreja parradus maksajt, bet arri ar saweem bahrineem pahritikt, tikpatt Deews arri muhsu laikos, nabbagas atraitnes in atstahsus bahrinus ar sawu fwehtibu eepreezinahs, in tohs no wiffahm behdahm gahhs, kad tikfai tee Deewu bihdamees, sawas leetas winnam pawehl; jo Deews to, sawâ wahrda, wisseem saweem taisneem behrneem irr fohljijis: es buhschu pee tewis — es tew ne atstahschu, neds tew pamettischu.

Trefchan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka mums Deewam buhs pateizigu firdi par to rahdigt, kad winsch muhs no behdahm glahbj, in kahdu preeku mums preekschirr. La gaspâscha no Suhnemes, kurra dehlu tas Praweets Elisa, zaur Deewa spehtu, bij no nahwes naggeem glahbis, kritte tam Praweefcham pee kahjahm,

jahm, in pateize ar karstu pateifchanu Deewam, kas tahdu leelu schehlastibu winnai, zaur fcho sawu kalpu, bij parahdijis. Eà, kristigs zilweks! tew arri buhs tawam Deewam pateizibu doht, kad winna rohka tew no gruchtibahm glahbj, jeb kahdu laimi in preeku tew peemett. Bet ne nessi Deewam pateizibu us tawahm luhpahm ween, kà tee leekufi darra; rahdi wiffwairak tawu pateizigu firdi arri, zaur paklauffifchanu prett Deewa baufleem, in zaur taifnu dsihwofchanu. Tad tawa pateifchana Deewam patiks, in winna schehliga rohka ne peekuffihs tew fwehtigt.

Eeksch tew Deews! preezajohs,

No tew ne kad atraufchohs;

Pee tew es turrefchohs,

Us tewis es palaufchohs;

Lihds nahwes ftundinai, tew allasch pateifschu,

Tur, winna faulite,

Tew muhscham flawefchu.

## 40.

## No zitteem Brihnuma Darbeem ta Praweefcha Elifa.

**M**aemans, ta Sihreku kehnia karra leelskungs, gan dsihwoja leelà gohdà in leelà baggatibà; bet gohds in baggatiba ne warreja winnu no flimmibahm glahbt; jo winnam uskritte ta spittaliba, kas it nikna in pahr wiffahm nejauka flimmiba bij. Gan winsch, baggats kungs buhdams, pee wiffseem ahfsteem paligu mekleja, bet pawelsti; jo kahds winsch neweffels bijis, tahds winsch arween palikke. Nu bij Maemana nam-

mà weena Zuhdu meite pee winna gaspaschas par kalponi. Schi, dsirdedama, ka ne weens warroht winnas fungu no sawas flimmibas glahbt, fazzija us sawu gaspaschu: kaut tikkai muhsu kungs noetu pee ta praweefcha Elisa eeksch Samarias, tad winsch drihs taptu atswabbinahs no tahs spittalibas. Za gaspascha to kungam attelze, fo schi Zuhdu meite bij fazzijuji, in Naemans tuhllhn nogahje pee kehina, winnu luhgt, lai tas kautu, ka winsch us Samariu, pee ta praweefcha Elisa eetu, paligu meklegt eeksch sawas flimmibas. Tas kehinsch to lahwe, in Naemans padewehs tuhlihn us zekku ar dauds fullaineem in dauds ratteem, in nehme leelu pulku naudu lihds, ar to tam praweefcham sawu darbu makfahst. Kad tas nu ar saweem ratteem in fullaineem pee ta praweefcha namma nahje, tad likke tas praweets tam fazziht: eij, in masgajees septinas reises eeksch Jardanas uppes, tad tapfi tu schlihs. Pahr to Naemans apskaitahs, dohmaja, ka tas praweets gribboht winnu apfmeer, in fazzija: kam winsch ne nahje ahrà pee manni, in likke sawu rohku us manni, in peeluhdse sawu Deewu par manni? Neggi muhsu semme irr labbaks uhdens, ne ka Jardanes uppe, kurrà es warretu masgajees? Sawas dusmàs winsch greefchs atpakkat us sawahm mahjahm. Bet winna fullaini nu fahje winnu luhgt, lai winsch darritu, ka tas praweets tam bij fazzijis. Eefahkumà winsch gan leedfchs, bet pehz winsch tapat zittu praktu usnehme, kahpe eeksch Jardanes uppi, tanni septinas reises masgadamees. Us weetu winsch tappe spirgts in weffels, in winna meefa tappe tà, ka jauna puifcha meefa. Brihdamees in kaunedamees tas nu, ar wisseem saweem zekka beedreem, greefchs atpakkat pee ta praweefcha, in fazzija us to: nu es sinnu teefcham, ka tas irr tas

ihstenais weenigais Deews, ko tee Zuhdi peeluhds, in es nu arri fcho Deewu, jaur wiffu mannu muhschu jeenifchu. Zurk!ahc tas gribbeja tam praveefcham leelu pulku naudu par dahwanu doht, bet fchis ne nehme ne ko, lai Naemans luhgtu kà gribbedams, in to darrija winsch tapehz, lai ne weens ne tizzetu, ka winsch par naudu to brishnuma spehku walkajohc, ko Deews tam bij eedewis. Naemans nu apnem-mahs, elkeem wairs ne kalpoht, bet ween tam ihstetam weenigam Deewam, kas tahdu leelu schehlastibu winnam bij parahdijis, un brauze atpakkat us sawu semmi. Bet Elisa rohkas puifis Gehafus wahrda, tezzeja, bes sawa kunga sinnaas, Naemanam pakkat, in to panahzis fazzija winsch us to, ka tas praweets winnu effoht fuhrijis, luhgt, lai winsch tam kahdu malku ar naudu, in fwehtku drehbes dohtu, tapehz, ka tam effoht nabbagi praveefchu behrni usgah-jufchi, kurrus winsch gribboht apdahwanahc. Naemans dewe tam ohtruteek tif dauds, kà winsch luhdse, in tas gahje atpakkat, to naudu in tahs drehbes paflehpdamas. Kad winsch nu atkal sawa kunga preefscha nahje, praftija tas, fur winsch effoht wjis? Tas puifis gribbeja ar melleem glahbrees, bet tas praweets sinaja, ko tas bij darrijis, in fazzija us to: tapehz, ka tu no Naemana effi naudu in drehbes neh-mis, Naemana flimmiba tew peelips. In tas puifis us weetu tappe spittaligs, kà Naemans to bij bijis.

Ko mahzees tu no fcheem stahsteem?

Es mahjohs no teem pirmkahrta: Ka Deewam irr masa leeta, zilwekam palihdseht. Wiffi ahstineeki tai Sihrewu semme ne spehje Naemanu no sawas flimmibas glahbt, in jaur Deewa spehku winsch

tappe weffels, kad winsch tikkai septinas reises Jar-  
danas uppe bij masgajees. Tapeh; kristigam zilwe-  
kam ne buhs sawu zerribu pamest, kad zilweki ne  
speh;j winnam eeksch gruhstahm deenahm palihdseht; jo  
winnam irr weens Deews in Teyws debbesis, kam ne  
irr gruht arpestiht, jeb zaur mas, jeb zaur dauds. Us  
scho Deewu tam buhs palautees, in winnam sawas  
behdas pawehleht, tas allasch labbi darrihs;

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tam, kas Dee-  
wam klausa, allasch labbi klahjahs. Kad Naemans  
tam wahrdam ta Deewa praweeksha bij paklaufigs,  
tad tuhlihn winsch tappe schkihts in weffels. In ta  
arri katrs kristigs zilweks, kad winsch tam Deewa  
wahrdam paklaufigs mettahs, leelu labbumu mannihs;  
jo wiff ko Deews pawehl, to winsch ne pawehl sawa  
pascha labbuma peh; bet zilweku laimes deht. Ta  
labbad darri, ak zilweks! ar preeku in bes apnikscha-  
nas, ko taws Deews no tewis prassa, tad tewim ne  
kshds labbums ne truhks in tu buhsi laimigs schein  
laijigi in tur muhschigi.

Trefchan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka no netaisneem  
pelneem ~~...~~ vekam leela nelaiime zellahs. Elisa puifis  
Behasus, krahpschus leelu pulku naudu no Naemana  
eedabbuja; bet ko tas winnam lihdseja? winsch par  
sawu wiltibu tappe nofohdichts, in Naemana flimmi-  
ba, ta spittaliba, tam peelippe. Ta ir muhsu laikos  
wehl netaisniba in wiltiba zilwekam daschureis it ruhks  
tus augtus ness, in teem, kas ar wiltibu, krahpscha-  
nu in sagshanu mekle ko eepelnitees, dascha gruhstiba,  
nelaiime in fohdiba useet. Bet kad tee arri schai pa-  
saulé ne kahdu gruhstibu in nelaimi ne manna, in ne  
kahdu fohdibu ne dabbu; tad tapat tur winna deena,  
kad Jesus atees, to pasauli teefacht, winni to algu sa-  
was netaisnibas in wiltibas dabbuhs, in kshs norah-



diti no Jesus waiga, tai muhschigas nelaimes weeta.  
 Tapeh3, zilweks, kad tu gribbi ko eepelnitees, pelni  
 to ar gohdu in taifnibu; tad tew buhs rahma firds in  
 fchehligs Deews; tad tu warri laimigi dsihwoht in bes  
 bailehm mirt; tad tur winna faule tu dabbusi tahs  
 muhschigi paleekamas debbes mantas, ko Deews teem  
 irr eefohlijis, kas taifnibu mihlo, in taifnibu darra.

Lai, Deews! ne kad ar pasaulneekem  
 Peh3 mantahm aplam padfennehs.  
 Det kluht pee debbes mantenceekem,  
 Par to lai fcheltan ruhpejohs,  
 Sa tehwi tewi mihledams,  
 In taweem wahrdeem klaufidams.

## 41.

## No ta Praweefcha Jona.

Deews pawehleja tam praweefcham, Jonas wahr-  
 da, noet Afftrias semme, tai pilskata Ninive,  
 in tur tohs laudis Deewa wahrda pamahzht: lai tee  
 atgreeschahs no saweem launeem zelkeem. Det Jonas  
 dohmaja pee sewis: kas man kalsch par teem paga-  
 neem, teem Affireem. Man manna ammata deht  
 jaw dauds gruhtibas irr ja-zeesch, starp manneem lau-  
 dim, teem Juhdeem, in kahdas gruhtibas in behdas  
 man ne nahktu, kad es pee swescheem, netizzigeem  
 laudim eetu, teem Deewa wahrdu fluddinahr. La  
 pee sewis dohmadams, Jonas atrahwehs, tam Run-  
 gam sawam Deewam klaufiht, in winsch apnehmahs,  
 us zittu semmi dohtees in Deewam isbehgt.

Eelch tahdahm netiklahm dohmahm gahje winsch  
 kuggi mekleht, ar kurru winsch gribbeja pahy juhru,

eet, us Parsus pilsfatu. Winsch tahdu dabbuja, in dewehs tuhlihn us juhru, ne apdohmadams, ka Deews winnu wissur wartetu atrast. Zeela wehtra zehlehs us juhru. Jonas eefahkumâ to ne mannija, tapeh; ka winsch zeetâ meegâ fnaudeja; bet kad ta wehtra ap-lam trakkoja, tad tee laudis winnu no meega pamoh-dinaja, in to israhje, ka winsch tahdâ behdu laikâ gribboht gulleht. Mums wisseem, fazzija tee us winnu, mums wisseem irr bohjâ jaeet, kad kahds Deews mums ne palihds. Tapeh; steidsees in pee-luhdsi tu arri tawu Deewu, lai winsch muhs glahbj schinnis leelâs breefmâs. Bet kad ta wehtra arween kâ trakkojsi trakkoja, in tas kuggis jaw gribbeja grimt; tad teem kugga laudim tahs dohmas usgahje, ka win-nu starpâ jaschu kahdan waijag buht, pahr kurru Deews effoht eedufmojees, in talabbad tee zits us zittu fazzija: meslofin, ka meh's dabbujam sinnaht, kahds tas, kurra dehl schi nelaimé mums wirfû nah-kusi. Zee mesloja, in Jonas tappe trahpihts. Kad tee nu winnu waijaja, no kahdas semmes in no kah-deem laudim winsch effoht, in kapeh; winsch us juhru effoht padewees; tad winsch ne flehpe sawu grehku, bet isteize teem laudim skaidri, ka winsch effoht grib-bejis preeksch Deewa behgt. Zurklaht tas dewe to padohmu, lai tee winnu juhra gahstu. Zee laudis eefahkumâ to ne gribbeja darriht, bet kad ta wehtra weenâ trakkojhanâ trakkoja, tad tee nehme Jonu, in eemette winnu juhra. Kad tas bij notizzis, ta weh-tra tuhlihn nostahjehs in tappe it rahms gais. Kas nu ne buhtu dohmajis, ka tee juhras wilni Jonu ap-rihtu, in winsch uhdeni flihtu. Bet Deews grib-beja Jonu wehl usurreht, in tam laika in wallas doht, labbaku prahtu usnemt. Tapeh; Deews fuh-tija leelu siwi, kas Jonu aprihje. Trihs deenas un trihs  
 nal.

naktis winsch palikke dsihws tai wehderà tahs sim, in zaur to winsch tappe pamahzihts, ka Deews par winnu wehl gahdajoh. Zonas nu atsinne ar noskummu-schu prastu sawu padarritu grehku, noschehloja to, luhdse Deewu pehz peedohfchanas in flaweja winna leelu shehlastibu. Deewam tas patikke, ka Zonas sawu noseegumu atsinne in noschehloja, in pawehleja tai suwi, winnu wesselu iswemt juhrmallà. In tas notikke, to Deews bij pawehlejis.

### Ro mahzees tu no schi stabsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, virmfabrtan: Ka ta irr leela gekkiba, kad zilweks tà kà Zonas, metle Deewam isbehgt. So Deews irr wissur klacht, in tà kà winsch Jonu paschà juhreas widdù atradde, tà winsch arri katru zittu atraddihs, lai slehphjabs kà slehpdamees, lai behg fur behgdams. Tapehz arri Dahwids apleezina: fur buhs man behgt, mans Deews! preeksch tawa waiga? Kapschu es us debbesim, tad tu tur effi; darrischu es sawu gultu ellè, rangi, tu tur arri effi. Behgichu es part juhreas gallà, tad ir tur tawa rohka man turrehs.

Ohtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Deews ne gribb ta grehzineeka nahwi, bet ka tam buhs atsgreestees in dsihwoht. Zonas leelu grehku us sawu dwehfeldi krahwe, zaur to, ka tas Deewam pretti neh-mahs in ne gribbedams Deewam klausiht, preeksch ta par juhru behdse. Deews buhtu warrejis, schabdu winna nepaklausifchanu in pahrgalwibu bahrgi fohdih; Deewam buhtu masa leeta bijusi, scho behgli juhreas wilnòs flühzinaht, in to teem juhreas swehrcem par barribu doht; bet winsch to ne darrija wiff. Winsch pawehleja juhreas swehram, to apriht, in us-turreja winnu sweiku in wesselu schi swehra weh-

derà, rahdidams jaur to, fà winsch irr schehligs, firds-schehligs, lehnprahtigs in no leelas schehlastibas, in fà wipnam ne tihk ta grehzineeka nomaitaschana.

Freschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ra, fad zilweks irr prett Deewu apgrehkojees in Deews winnu ne sohda sawàs dusmàs, bet to ar lehnprahtibu paness, tad tahdam buhs, fà Jonas, to Deewa schehlastibu flaweht, sawu noseegumu in wainu atsiht, to Deewa preekschà noschehloht, in ar ustizzigu prahtu apnemtees, turplik no tahda grehka fargatees in pastahwigi us Deewa jelleem staigah; tad Deews tohs grehkus winnam pamettih in peedohs, in to, fà sawu behrenu mihlehs in swehtih.

Dohd Jesu! dohd mans Kungs in Deews,  
 No grehkeem ahtri mittetees,  
 Un pee tew greestees tizzigi,  
 Pirms nahwe aiswedd dwehfeld,  
 Tad warreschu it drohschi mirt,  
 Un schodeen pat ar preeku schkirt.

## 42.

Jonas noeet us Nihniwes  
Pilsfatu.

**R**ad Jonas bij atgreesees no saweem grehkeem, tad Deews winnam ohtrà reise pawehleja, noeet us Nihniwes pilsfatu. Jonas nu Deewam klaufija. Winsch gabje, in pilsfatà nahzis, winsch, us Deewa pawehleschanu, pa wissahm eelahm brehze: fà to lauschu warren leclu grehku dehl, tas pilsfats pehz tschetrdef.

desmits deenahm skaidri taptu samaitahs, ja tee laudis ne atgreestohs no saweem grehkeem. Gan zitti to praweefchu apsmehje in apmehdija; bet tapat tas leelakais pulks to pilskatneeku isbihjajahs pahr schahdu sluddinaschanu ta Deewa praweefcha, tizzeja winna wahrdam, in atgreesehs no saweem grehkeem ar raudaschanu in gamefchanu. Pats fehninsch nowilke sawas gohda drehbes, apgehrbehs ar it skiktahm drahnam, nomettehs pihschlös semmè, preeksch Deewa waiga, in likke wisseem pilskata eedsihwotajeem peefohdinaht, lai tee sawus rupjus grehkus preeksch Deewa noschehlotu, in atgreestohs no saweem nitneem zelteem. Tee laudis nu atsinne sawus grehkus, in tohs preeksch Deewa noschehlodami atgreesehs. In schahda winnu atgreeschana ne bij wiltiga, bet ustiziga in firsniga. Zapehz arri Deews pahr winneem apschelodamees to fohdibu no winnu pilskatu nogreese, to winsch zaur sawu praweefchu teem likke draudeht, in winnu pilskats palikke nepohstihst. Bet Jonas eedusmojahs pahr to, ka tas pilskats ne tappe maitahes, ka winsch to bij sluddinajis. Schahda dusmigà prahatà hogahje winsch sawa buhdinà, to winsch fewim preeksch ta pilskata bij taifijis, kurneja prett Deewu, in wehleja fewim to nahwi. In Deews likke preeksch ta praweefcha buhdinas weenu augli ar kuplahm lappahm usaugt, in Jonas preezajahs, ka winsch appakfch to lappu ehnu kohfchi warreja dschwohht. Bet kahda deenà weens tahrps eedsehle to augli, in tas nokalte. Nu ta faule gaufschi speede in Jonam wairs ne bij ehna, fur winsch warreja glahbtees. Pahr to winsch atkal nepazeetigs in dusmigs tappe, in wehleja fewim to nahwi. In Deews fazzija us Jonu: tew irr schehl, ka tas auglis, kas tew karstumà ehnu dewe, irr nokaltis, in tu tapat pee ta ne effi firahdajis,

nei to usaudsinajis; kà tad man ne buhs schehl par to leelu pilsfatu Nihniwi, kurrà tik dauds tuhstoschi zilweki dshwo?

**No mahzees tu no schi stahsta?**

Es mahzohs no ta, pirkahrtan: Ka Deews gan weens taifns, bet arri weens schehligs Deews irr, kas grehtus peedohd in noseegumus ne peelihdsina. Gan Deews bij apnehees to pilsfatu Nihniwi ar wisseem winna eedshwotajeem maitaht, tapeh, ka warren dauds in leeli grehti schai pilsfata walidija. Bet kad tee Nihniwiteri sawus grehtus ar ustizzigu firdi noschehloja, in no saweem blehnu zelleem atgreesahs, tad ta Deewa dusmiba rimme, in ta eedraudeta fohdiba teem ne nahze wirsu;

Dytran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka grehzineekam ne buhs sawu firdi apzeetinahr, kad Deewa schehlastibas half to aizina us atgreeschanu. Kad Zonas, Deewa wahreda, tohs Nihniwiterus pamahzija, sawus sawus zellus atstaht, in teem tahs leelas fohdibas fluddinaja, kas winneem wirsu nahktu, ja tee winna wahrdam ne mestohs paklaufigi; tad tee tuhlihn ar raudaschanu in gaweschanu atgreeschs no saweem grehkeem, in tapeh; Deews teem schehlastibu parahdija. Za nu arri katram grehzineekam buhs aufis in firdi atwehrt, kad Deews zaur sawu wahrdu in zaur teem mahzitajeem, to aizina us atgreeschanu, in tam buhs bes saweschanas atrautees no saweem grehtu zelleem; tad winsch sawu dwehveli glahbs no muhschigas nelaimes;

Trefchan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka ta ne irr ta ihstena in Deewam patihkama atgreeschana, kad kas, gan ta, kà tee Nihniwiteri, ar raudaschanu in gaweschanu sawus grehtus noschehlo, bet ne turklat arri

tà kà winni, sawus launus zellus atstahj, in zittu prahnu in taisnu dshwofchanu usnemm. Ur tahdu ah-rigu islikfchanu tas wiltneeks in leekulis gan warr zil-wekus krahpt, kas rikkai to reds, kas preefsch azzim irr; bet Deewu winsch ne apkrahps, kurra azzis skat-tahs lihds firds dibbenam, in kas gribb, ka tam greh-jineekam neween pahr saweem grehkeem buhs schehloht in raudaht, bet arri no teem atrautees, in us taisnibas zekkeem dohtees. Tapeh3 pamah3a Deewa wahrds: Saplohsait, juhs greh3ineeki, juhsu firdis, in ne juhsu drehbess. Lai tas besdeewigais pamett sawus zellus, in tas laundarritais sawas dohmas, tad Deews pahr winnu apschehlofees.

Man greklus peedohd schehligi!  
 Peh3 taru tehwa dabbu,  
 In palihds, Deews! ka firdigi  
 Padsennohs darriht labbu.  
 Lai taisnibu  
 Been mihleju,  
 Lai atraujohs no grehka;  
 Tad nemsi tu  
 Kad aismigfchu  
 Mann tawâ dabbes ehkâ.

## 43.

## No ta Praweescha Daniëla.

Starp teem Zuhdeem, kas sawas netiklibas in nepa-klausifchanas deht us Babiloneru semmi tappe nowesti, tomehr wehl zitti bija gohdigi in taisni. Schee gan eefahkumâ no saweem bahrgeem waldineekeem, tà kà tee zitti daschu gruhtumu redseja, bet tapat Deews tohs sawadi glabbaja, in teem dauds labbu darrija.

Zitti

Zitti schai sweschâ semmè leelu gohdu in laimi panahje, tappe no faweem waldineekeem mihleti, in tahdâ buhschanâ zelti, kurrâ tee warreja faweem behdigeem brahteem to behdu nastu weeglinacht, in us gallu teem palihdseht, us sawu tehwischku atpakkat nahkt.

Daniëls, weens raddineeks ta kehina to Zuhdu, bij arri stary teem, kas us Babiloneru semmi tappe nowesti. Winsch bija prahstigs in gohdigs puifis, in sawa tikluma deht winsch Deewam in zilwekeem labbi patifke. No masahm deenahm winsch to bij eemahzi-jees, ka tas Deews, kas scho pasauli raddijis, weens gudrs in schehligs Tehws to zilweku irraid, kas wiffas leetas teem par labbu greesch. Ta nu arri bija winna eepreezinaschana, kad winsch ar faweem laudim us paganu semmi nowests tappe. Winsch prett Deewu ne kurneja, bet sawâ firdi dohmaja: Deews irr schehligs in spehzigis, fo winsch man nolemm, tas man par labbu nahkt. Lai winsch darra kâ winnam tiht, es palikschu meerâ. Kad Daniëls nu kahdâ laitâ tai Babiloneru semmè bija bijis, tad tas kehniensch Nebukadnezars pawehleja, skaiustus in kaprattigus jaunektus, no kehniu in leelkungu dsimummu, stary Israeta behrneem islassiht, kurrus winsch sawâ pilli gribbeja audsinacht, in tohs likt wiffadu gudribu mahzih, lai tee us preekschu leeti derretu, eeksch wiffadeem augsteem ammateem stahweht. Stary scheem jaunekteem, kas us kehina pawehleschanu tappe islassiti, raddahs arri Daniëls, kas bij smuks no wai-ga in auguma, in turklaht prahstigs in gohdigs puifis. Ar trim zitteem jaunekteem tappe nu Daniëls tai kehina pilli, itt kâ pascha kehina dehs audsinachts, in eeksch wiffadas Babiloneru gudribas zaur trim gaddeem eemahzihts. Winnam arri tai kehina pilli bij wif-  
fadi



fadi gahrdu kummofsi in dahrgi dsehreeni. Wet wintch no jaunahm deenahm bij eeraddinachts, gaddigi turretees eeksch ehfchanas un dserfchanas, in ar masumu pahrtikt; talabbad winnam ne patikke tas fuitums to gahrdu ehdeenu in dsehreenu, fo tas kehniwch pawehleja winnam in toem zitteem jaunekteem no sawa pascha gaida doht. Turklacht teem Babilonereem bij dasch ehdeens, fo tee Zuhdi, pehz saweem basnizas likkumeem, ne drihkfsteja baudiht. Talabbad Daniëls ar teem zitteem jaunekteem apnehmehs, nei no ta kehni-na barribas ehst, nei no winna wihna dsert, in luhdse to kambarjunkuru wirfneeku, winnam un teem zitteem jaunekteem ne doht ehdeenu un dsehreenu no kehni-na galda, het teem kaut, semmes augtus ehst in uhdeni dsert. Tas kambarjunkuru usraugs eefahkumã leedsehs to darriht, fazzidams: tas kehniwch pahrt manni eedufmosees, manni rahs, in liks semme kaut, kad wintch redsehs, ka juhs no tahda flakta ehdeena in dsehreena wahji in bahli paleekat, in juhsu meefas skaištums jo deenas jo wairak suhd. Wet kad Daniëls luhdse, lai wintch tikkai desmits deenas bauditu, teem doht semmes augtus ehst in uhdeni dsert, in lai tad wintch redsetu, woi winnu meefas skaištums no ta sustu; tad tas kambarjunkuru usraugs winnu luhgfchanu paklausija, in pawehleja, Daniëlam in winna beedreem desmits deenas doht to flaktu ehdeenu in dsehreenu, fo tee bij praffijfchi, in tad raudsicht, kas ar winneem buhschoht. In pehz desmits deenahm bij Daniëls in winna beedri jo skaišti in jo tukli, ne ta tee jaunekli, kas sawu ehdeenu in dsehreeni no pascha kehni-na galda dabbuja, tapehz teem patikke brihw, ir turpmaf, pehz sawa eeradduma, ehst in dsert. Zaur to tad winni palikke spirgti in wesseli, winnu meefa bij skaišta, winnu dwehsele mudra, in winni jo deenas jo wairak atsihschanas

nas in gudribas frahjajs. Kad nu trihs gaddi bij pagahjuschi; tad wiffi, tai fehnina pilli audsinati jau-nekli tappe fehnina preekschâ westi, ka winsch warretu redseht, ko tee schis gaddôs effoht mahzijschees, in ne weens starp winneem bij tahds prahstigs in gudrs, kâ Daniels. Nu tas fehninsch winnus atlaide, in dewe teem wiffadus augustus ammatuſ walbiht.

Ko mahzees tu no schi stabsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka Deews, kad winsch kahdai semmej ar sawahn sohdbahm wirsû nahk, tapat sawu rohku turr pahr saweem behrneem, kas ne irr apgahnijschees ar to besdeewigu grehkeem. Daniels in dauds zitti deewabihjataji tappe ar to pulku to Israëla behrnu kâ wehrgi nowesti us to Babiloneru semmi. Bet Deews ne atrahwe sawu rohku no Daniëla in no zitteem, kas tã kâ winsch us taisnibas zekkeem staigaja. Deews tohs glabbaja in waddija, ka wiini arri schai sweschâ semme daschu preeku in latmi redseja.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Deews to ne kad ne atstahj, kas ar taisnu sirdi winnam palaujajs. Daniels, jebſchu winsch gan ar saweem laudim us sweschu semmi tappe nowests, kur winsch wehrgu buhschanã dsihwoja, tapat ne kurneja prett Deewu, bet palikke ar meeru ar to, ko Deews darrija, stipri zerredams us Deewa paligu in glahbschanu. Tapedz Deews to arri mihleja in swehtija, ka winsch schehlastibu atradde preeksch ta Babiloneru fehnina, kas winnu likke sawã pilli audsinahst, in us gallu winnu aujstã gohda ammatã zehle;

Treschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka negaddiga in pahrlaeku ehſchana in dserschana zilwekam seelu nelatmi

mi darra, pee dwehseles in meefas; turprettim gaddiga buhschana eeksch ehfchanas in dserfchanas zilwekam pee meefas in dwehseles leeti dert. Daniëkam, kas kà jauns zilweks tai fehnina pilli tappe usnemts, ne patikke ta rihfchana in plihfeschana pee ta fehnina galda, bet winsch luhdsahs, lai winnam in winna beedreem lautu, tikkai dahrfa augkus ehst in uhdeni dsert, in pee tahdas gaddigas turrefchanas winnam in teem zitteem jaunekteem bij jauka, weffela in spehziga meefa, in mudra dwehsele, turklaht meeriga in preeziga firds, in luste pee wisseem darbecem, kas winneem bij jastrahda. Tapehz kristigam zilwekam buhs atrautees no rihfchanas in plihfeschanas, un gaddigu buhschanu mihleht, tad ir winnam ne usees ta nelaimé, kas no negaddigas buhschanas zeklahs, bet winsch ar weffelu in spehzigu meefu in dwehsele, famus darbus neapnizzis strahdahs, in ar rahmu firdi daschu preeku redsehs, to negaddigais ne kad ne bauda.

Lai, Deewe! tahs preeka dahwanas  
 Eeksch ehfchanas in dserfchanas  
 Mann ne darra par plihfneeku,  
 Kas gahna sawu fwehtibu;  
 Laid es ar fahtu bandu to,  
 Kas mannu firdi eelihgsmo.  
 Zikreis tu barribu man dohd,  
 Laid ehdu, dsereu tew par gohd,  
 Ar prahtu in ar fahtibu,  
 Tad tas man buhs par fwehtibu;  
 Lai tewim pateizu par to,  
 Ka tu kà tehws muhs apmihfo.

## 44.

Daniëls isstahsta tam Babiloneru  
 Kehninam Sapnis, in winna  
 trihs Beedri tohp no leelahna  
 Breesmahm isglahbti.

**T**am Kehninam Nebukadnezaram weenâ nakti bij  
 sapnis, kas winna gauschi skumbinaja in tam  
 leelas bailes darrija. Kahds schis sapnis effoht bijis,  
 to winsch, kad winsch no meega zehlahs, bij aismir-  
 fis; tikkai to winsch warreja atzerreht, ka gauschi ne-  
 jauks in bailigs sapnis bij. Pahr to winsch palikke  
 gauschi nemeerigs, in litke safaukt wiffus gudrus, kas  
 winna semmê bij, gribbedams: lai tee winnam teik-  
 tu, kahds sapnis winnam effoht bijis. Tee wiffi tei-  
 ze, ka neweens to ne spehjoht; bet tas kehniensch drau-  
 deja, tohs wiffus likt gabbalu gabbalôs sakappaht,  
 in winna nammus gluschi ispohtsiht, ja tee ne teiktu,  
 kahds sapnis winnam effoht bijis. Kad tee gudri nu  
 atkal ohtrâ reisê fazzija, ka neweens zilweks to ne  
 spehjoht sinnaht, tad tas kehniensch pils dusmahn. De-  
 we to pawehleschanu, wiffus sihlneekus in gudrus tai  
 wiffâ Babiloneru semmê nomaitaht.

Starp scheem gudreem bij arri Daniëls un winna  
 beedri, in kad tee no ta kehniina pawehleschanas sinna  
 dabbuja, tad Daniëls nogahse pee ta kehniina pils kar-  
 ra-wihru wirfneeka, kam no ta kehniina bij usweh-  
 lehts, tohs gudrus nokaut, kas bija Arioks wahrda. Scho  
 winsch luhdse, lai tas winna westu kehniina preekshâ,  
 in preekshâ kehniina nahjis winsch atkal luhdse, lai tas  
 keh-

Kehnišch winnam tikkai kahdu laiku wehletu, tad tas  
 winnam to fapni teiktu, in to arri isstahstitu. Kad  
 tas kehnišch Daniël tam scho laiku bij wehlejis, tad  
 wišch gahje fawâ nammâ, in luhdse ar faweem bee-  
 dreem Deewu, lai tas jelle winneem parahditu,  
 kahds tas fapnis ta kehnišch effoht bijis. Schahdu  
 winnu luhgšchanu Deews paklaufija, in Daniël tam  
 fapni no ta sinnu dewe, ko tas kehnišch fapni bij re-  
 dsejis. No meega pazehlees, Daniël's Deewam pa-  
 teize par to, ka tas winna luhgšchanu bij paklaufijis,  
 in pehž fawa neismehrojama spehka, to bij winnam  
 parahdijis, ko wiffa zilweziga gudriba ne spehje is-  
 manniht, in tad wišch nogahje pee ta kehnišch, in  
 teize tam, ka tas weenigais muhšchigais Deews,  
 preekšch ka nekahda leeta paslehpta irr, winnam effoht  
 parahdisees, in no ta sinnu dewis, ko tas kehnišch  
 fapni bij redsejis. Daniël's nu tam kehnišch to fap-  
 ni stahstija, in tas kehnišch brihnodamees atsinne,  
 ka tas teekšam tas fapnis, kas winnam bij bijis, in  
 ko wišch bij aismiršis. Turklaht Daniël's tam  
 kehnišch arri scho fapni isstahstija, zaur kurreu Deews  
 winnam gribbeja sinnu doht, no tahm leelahm notif-  
 šchanahm, kas nahkoschōs laikōs winnâ walstis gad-  
 ditohs. Tas kehnišch to dsirdebams, flaweja to  
 wahrdu ta weeniga Deewa, kas tahdas paslehptas  
 leetas zilwekam warr parahdiht. Daniël tam wišch  
 dewe daudš dahrgas dahwanas, in eezehle to par wal-  
 ditaju pah wiffu Bahbeles walstibu. Bet Daniël's  
 gribbeja scho leelu gohdu us faweem beedreem pagreest,  
 in tee tappe, us winna luhgšchanu, no ta kehnišch zel-  
 ti par waldineekeem pah tahm Bahbeles walstim, in  
 Daniël's pats palikke ta kehnišch pilli.

Pehž tam tas kehnišch Nebukadneezars likke wee-  
 nu warren leelu bildi no selta tairiht, in pawehleja  
 wif-

wisseem faweem laudim, scho bildi peeluhgt in preeksch tahs semme mestees. Zurflaht tas litke leelu zepli muhriht, in to it deggofchu iskurrinahrt preeksch teem, kas leegtohs preeksch tahs bildes jellös krist. In wiffi laudis us ta kehniina pawehleschanu fapulzinajahs pee tahs bildes, in kad zaur basunes skannu tappe ta jhme dohta, tad wiffi jellös mesdamees to bildi peeluhdse. Zikkai Daniëla trihs beedri, kurrus tas kehniensch par waldineekeem pahr tahm Bahbeles walstim bij eezehlis, leedsehs to selta bildi peeluhgt, in tappeh; tee tappa preeksch ta kehniina apfuhdsseti. Tas kehniensch pahr to tappe gauschi dufmigs in litke tohs atwest preekschâ. Kad tee bij atgahjuschi tas kehniensch tohs wajzaja, kam tee effoht leegufshees, peh; wiina pawehleschanas, preeksch tahs bildes jellös mestees, in to peeluhgt? Tee, bes wiffahm bailehm atbildeja: ka, Deewu bihdamees, winni ne effoht gribbejuschi, tam to gohdu atraut, in to tai elkabildei doht. Tas besdeewigs kehniensch tohs wajzaja: kurfch tas Deews, kas speh; juhs no mannahm rohkahm ispestiht? in tee atbildeja: muhsu Deewam irr spehka gan, muhs no tawahm rohkahm glahbt, in jebfchu wansch arri ne gribbetu muhs glahbt; tad meh; tapat tamus Deewus ne gribbam gohdaht, in to selta bildi peeluhgt, het labbaki meh; gribbam tai deggofchâ zepli gallu dabbuht.

Nu tas kehniensch apskaitahs tohti, in pawehleja eeksch sawahm leelahm dufmahm, tohs us weetu tai deggofchâ zepli bahst, lai tee winna ugguni flihtu. Tad tee tappe fahstiti in tai deggofchâ zepli eemesti; bet Deews fuhrija sawu engeti, kas tohs glabbaja, ka tas ugguns tohs ne warreja apriht, bet tee, Deewu flawedami, ugguns widdû staigaja. Tas kehniensch to redsedams gauschi istrubzinajahs, in sauze tohs ar  
 mih-

mihligeem wahrdeem no ta zepła laukā. In kad tee no ta zepła bij isgahjuschi; tad wiffi tohs apraudsija, in atradde, ka tas ugguns nei wlanu meefahm nei winnu drahnahm nekahdu kaiti ne bij darrljis, tā kà arri nekahda deggofcha smarscha pee teem tappe sa-ohsta. Tad slaweja Nebukadneezars to tweenigu augstu Deewu, kas sawus ustizzigus kalpus no tahdahm leelahm breefmahm bij glahbis, in pawehleja, lai katts no saweem laudim scho Deewu gohdā turretu, kas tā warr glahbt in ispestiht.

Zittā reise tam kehniham Nebukadneezaram atkal bij sapnis, in winsch gribbeja, lai Daniels winnam scho sapni isstahstisu. Daniels, ustizzigs in tairns wihrs buhdams, ar drohschibu teize, ka Deews zaur scho sapni tam kehniham effoht eeshmejis tahs fohdibas, kas winnam, wianna negudras lepnibas deht, useetu. Tu kehnihsch, fazzija winsch, tapfi bes prahta, in talabbad no waldischanas nojelts, in no zilwekeem atstumts. Kā swehrs tu maldisees apkahrt, un lohpu barribas tu ehdisi, kamehr taws prahts atkal atees, un tu atsihfi, ka Deews weens stiprais Deews, kas tahs kehniham walstis isdalla, kà gribbedams, in warrens irr, pasemmohht tohs, kas eeksch lepnibas staiga.

Wiff, ko Daniels bij fazzijis, notikke. Tas kehnihsch zaur sawu wehlibu in lepnibu tappe ahrprah-tigs, in talabbad, no zilwekeem atstumts, dshwoja pee teem swehreem laukā.

Arri tam kehniham Belsazarām, kas pehz Nebukadneezara to waldischanu usnehme, bij weena paradischana, ko Daniels tam isstahstija, in tam sluddinaja, ka tas, ko winsch effoht redsejis, us to rahditohs, ka winsch, sawas wehlibas in negohdigas plih-teschanas deht, effoht no Deewa atmetis, in ka wianna walstiba apschohht starp teem Meedereem in Persereem

dallita. In tai paschà nakti tas kehniensch Belsazars tappe nokauts, in tas Meederu kehniensch Darijus wahrda dabbuja winna waksti. Èa Daniëls tohs kehniensch, kas taisnibu labpraht ne dsird, ar drohschibu, winnu grehku deht, israhja, bet winsch tapat, zaur Deewa schehlastibu, no teem ne kluä eenihdehts, bet wiffwairak no teem tappe zeena turrehts, in baggatigi apdahwanahs.

### Ro mahzees tu no scheem stahsteem?

Es mahzohs no teem, virmfahrta: Ka Deews irr tas wiffinnatais, kas wiffus noslehpuuus, lai buht, kahdi buhdami, sinn in proht. Tikpat ka Deews sinna, kahds sapnis tam kehniensch Nebukadnezarum effoht bijis, tikpat winsch arri wiffus zellus in darbus to zilweku, wiffas winnu apnemshanas, firdsdohmas in wehleshanas reds in proht. Deews to sinna, kad zilweks netaisnibu in blehdibu darra, kaut winsch mescha dsillumds lihstu, in beesds naktis tumfumds slehptohs, ka zilweki winnu ne buhtin manniht ne warr; Deews to sinna, kad tas taisnais weentuliba winnu peeluhds, in, zilwekeem ne sinnoht ne mannoht, labbu darra; Deews pahproht to zilweku zaur zauri, winsch pasist winna firds dohmas in wehleshanas; winsch skattahs lihds firds dibbenam, in winna az zis irr spohschakas ne Èa ta faule;

Ohtran fahrta es mahzohs: Ka faunu ne buhs darriht, kaut arri warreni beedina in speesch. Gan tas kehniensch Nebukadnezars draudeja, tohs deggoshà zepi likt eemest, kas to elkabildi, fo winsch bij lizzis taifih, ne peeluhgtu, in preeksch ta zellös ne mehtohs, bet Danijeta trihs beedri pah to ne behdaja. See to gohdu, kas Deewam ween nahkaks, elkam ne dewe, bet tiklai preeksch Deewa sawus zellus, luhgscha.



ſchanà, lohziya. Ta ir kriſtigam zilwekam wairak buhs Deewu bihteas, ne kà zilwekus, in, nei zaur draudeſchanahm, uei zaur ſohlifchanahm to warrenu in baggatu, liktees peewarreteas, ſawu ſinnamu ſirdi in dwehfeli ar tihfcheem grehkeem apgruhtinaht.

Treſchan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Deews irr ſpehzigs gan, ſawus taiſnus behrnus jebkadhàs breef-màs glabht in peſtiht. Danijeta trihs beedri tappe tai deggoſchà zepſi eemesti tapeh3, ka tee Deewam wairak klaufija, ne kà tam besdeewigam fehninam, in katreſ jau dohmaja, ka tee ugguni taptu maitari; bet Deews ſuhtija teem ſawu engeli, kaſ tohs glab-baja in ſargaja, ka taſ ugguns teem ne warreja ne kahdu kaiti darriht, peh3 taſs ſchehligas ſohlifchanas, ko taſ teem ſawejeem irr dewis: Kad tu zaur ugguns ni eeſi, tad tu ne ſadegſi, in ta leesma tewi ne aisdedſinahs. Tee trihs wihri isgahje ſpirgti in weſſeli no ta deggoſcha zepſa in arri nekahda deggoſcha ſmarſcha ne tappe pee teem ſaohſta. Tapeh3 kriſtigam zilwekam ne buhs eekſch breeſmahm ſawu zerribu pameſt, lai buht tik bahrgas kà buhdamas; bet Deewam pawehleteas in ſtipri zerreht, ka Deewam irr magga leeta, tohs ſawejus glabht in peſtiht.

Kad es nopuhſchohs ſlummigi  
 Scheit appakſch behdu ſwaru,  
 Tad nekad, Deews! mann atſtahſi,  
 To drohſchi zerreht waru;  
 Man ſtiprumu  
 Tad dohſi tu,  
 Ka ne flihd mannas kahjas,  
 Kad breeſmas ap man trahjahs.

## 45.

Daniëls tohp Lauwu Bedré  
eemests.

**T**as Meederu fehninſch Darijus, kas Bahbeles walſti, pehz ta fehnina Beſſazera, waldija, Daniëtu leelâ gohdâ turreja, in to, ar zitteem diwi kungeem eezehle par wirſneeku un usraugu pahre teem zitteem walditajeem ſawâ plaſchâ walſti. Bet jo tas fehninſch Daniëtu gohdaja in mihleja, jo tee zitti augſti kungi winnu nihdeja, in deenâs in nak:is us to ween dohmaja, kaſhdu wainu pee winna atraſt, kurras deht tee winnu pee ta fehnina apfuhdſeht, in ta fehnina ſchehlaſtibu tam atraut warretu. Bet Daniëls ne apwainojahs nekahdâ leetâ, in eekſch taiſnibas turrejahs prett Deewu, prett to fehninu in prett wiſſeem zilwekeem. Tapehz winna nihdetaji zittus eemeſlus prett winnu mekleja, gahje pee ta fehnina in luhdſe to, wiſſâ ſawâ walſtâ to pawehleſchanu doht: ja jebkaſhds eekſch trihsdeſmits deenahm ko labbu no jebkaſhda deewa, bes ween no ta fehnina, luhgtu, tas tapru lauwu bedré eemests. Tas tam lepnam prahtam ta fehnina gauſchi patikke, in wiſſch tuhlihn ſcho pawehleſchanu likke rakſtôs, apſehgeleja tohs ar ſawu ſehgeli, in ſuhſtija tohs jaur wiſſu ſawu walſti apſahrt.

Mu Daniëta ſenaldneeki, ar ween likke pehz to klaufinaht, woi Daniëls arri pehz ſchihſ fehnina pawehleſchanas turretohs. Taiſnu ſinuu no ta dabbujuſchi, winnu ikdeenâs trihs reiſes to weenigu iſtenu Deewu, pehz wezjas eerafſchas, peeluhdſam, tee winnu

nu preeksch ta fehnina apfuhdseja, ka winsch ta fehnina pawehleschanu wehrra ne liktu, bet to tihfcham pahrfahptu, ne to fehninu, bet sawu Deewu pecluhgdams. Kad tas fehninsch to dsirdeja, tappe winsch nofkummis, Daniëta labbad, fo winsch mihleja, in mekleja to no tahs spreesstas sohdbas isgtahbt. Bet Danijeta eenaidneeki, tee leekungi in wirsneeki, us to pastahweja, lai tas fehninsch winnu pehz tahs studinatós pawehleschanas nostrahpetu. Tappehz likke tas fehninsch Danijetu atwest, in pawehleja, to lauwwu bedré eemest, bet fazzija arri us to: tarws Deews, fo tu bes mitreschanas gohdini, tas lai tewi ispesti. Danijels nu tappe teem lauwwahm preekschâ mest, turkflacht leels afmins preeksch tahs bedres likts, in ar ta fehnina gredfsena aissehgelehts. Bet tas fehninsch nogahje it nofkummis sawa pilli, palikke neehdis, in ne gulleja zauru nakri. Tai ohtrâ deenâ, gaismai austroht tas fehninsch nogahje pee tahs lauwwu bedres, in ar nofkummigu prahtu winsch sawje: Daniëls! Danijels! tu kalps ta dsihwa Deewa! woi tas Deews, kam tu kalpo, tew no teem lauwwahm irr ispestijis? In Daniëls arbildeja: lai tas fehninsch muhscham dsihwo! Teescham mans Deews manni irr ispestijis in sawu engeli fuhrijis, kas teem plehsigeem fwehreem to rihkli aisturreja, ka tee man ne spehje fahbu kaiti darriht. Nu tas fehninsch palikke it preezigs, in pawehleja, tai pahchâ azzumirkli, Danijelu no tahs lauwwu bedres iswillt. Bet tohs, kas winnu bij par nepateesu apfuhdsejschi, likke tas atkal tai lauwwu bedré eemest, in tee lauwwas teem tuhlihn tohs faulus fatreeze in tohs gluschi aprihje.

Pehz tam tas fehninsch Darijus zaur wissu sawu walsti likke to bausli fluddinacht, lai itweens Danijeta  
Dee.

Deewu bihtohs in gohdatu; jo winsch effoht tas ihstena's Deews, kurrā waldischana pah'r scho pasaus li pastahw muhschigi, kas atpesti, un isglahbj, in darra s'ihmes in brihnumus, in arri Danijelu irr ispestijis no tahs lauwu bedres.

Danijels nu tai Perseru feh'nina wals'ti jo beenās jo leelaku warru in gohdu eedabbuja, bet arri jo beenās jo wairak sawu Deewu mihleja in gohdaja. Winna firds bij Deewam pateiziga par to, ka tas winnu tik brihnischkigi in s'ehligi bij waddijis, in zaur to s'wehtibu, ar ko Deews winnu eepreezinaja, winsch tappe muddinahts, scho sawu Deewu zaur taifnu ds'iwoschana starp teem elkatizzigeem Persereem pagohdinaht.

Sch hs winna taifnibas deht Deews tam arri daschureis parahdijahs, in no nahkoschahm notikschanahm tam sinnu dewe. Sewischki Deews winnam to leelu labdarrischana parahdija, in litke winnu to laiku, kurrā tas sohlihts tauschu pestitais in glahbejs schai pasaulē ateetu, papreeksch redseht, ar wissu to s'wehtibu, ko schis teem zilwekeem no debbesim atnestu.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stabsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, yirmkahrtan: Ka laizigs gohds in laiziga laime zilwekam ir taggad weht, tapat kà zirkahrt Danijelam, nihdetajus in prettineekus zell, kas tam to laimi, ko winsch turr, ne wehledami, to aprunna, aplischke, apmello, in tam daschas behdas in daschus firdehstus darra, in ka tapehz gudram zilwekam ne buhs aplam in ar mohkahm pehz tahda nihziga gohda in tahdas brakkas laimes ds'ihtees.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka taifna firdsbuhschana in gohdiga ds'iwoschana zilweku prett wissu ee-

naidneeku wiltigahm ffohlahm glabba. Gan Danijela nihdetaji in eenaidneeki eemestlus prett winnu mekleja, bet ne warreja tapat tam peektuht, tapeh; ka winsch kà taisns wihrs turrejahs prett Deewu, prett to kehniau in prett wisseem zilwekeem. Tapeh; lai kristigs zilweks tikkai tà kà Daniëls no rupjas apwainofchonas in tihfchas apgrehtofchonas isfargahs, in no taisnibas zelleem ne atraufahs, tad tam ne waijag bihtees eenaidneeku wiltibu in nifnibu, jo tas Deews, kas tohs taisnus, kà sawus behrnus mihto, to gan fargahs in glabbahs. Salabbad fakka tas apustuls Pehteris: kirsch irr, kas juns launa darra, ja juhs tam labbam pakka dsennatpes? 1. Peht. 3, 13.

Trefchan kahrtan es mahjahs: Ka daschuris ir taisnibas deht zilwekam irr ja-zeesch schinni pasaulé. Daniëls tapeh; kà winsch pastahwigs palikke pee sawas Deewa kalposchanas, in to gohdu, kas Deewam nahkajs, zittam ne peegreese, tappe lauwu bedré eemests. Tà ir muhsu laikos wehl gan warr gadditees, ka tee besdeewigi tam taisnam tapeh; spihtri, kaiti in nelaimu darra, ka tas ar winneem us grehku zelleem ne staiga, bet Deewu bihdamees pee taisnibas zeeti turrajs. Bet kad tas nu arri tà gaddahs, tad tapeh; kristigam zilwekam ne buhs atrautees no sawas taisnibas, bet pastahwigi sawu labbu zellu staigah, apdohmadams, fo tas swehtais Pehteris mahja: ja juhs zeeschat tahs taisnibas deht, tad essat juhs swehtigi. 1. Peht. 3, 14. Ja juhs labbdarridas mi zeeschat, tas irr schelastiba in gohds pee Deewa. 1. Peht. 2, 20.

Man palibds, Deews! peh; taisnibas,  
 Preeksch wissahm leetahm dsihtees,  
 In tew tà, kà man peektahjajs,  
 Kà sawu tehwu bihtees.

Tad laimigs buhſchu laizgi,  
 Tad tawâ walſti debbeſi,  
 Kungs, muhſcham ſwehtigs buhſchu.

46.

## No Ijaba.

**W**eens wihrs Ijabs wahrda, dſihwoja, jam preekſch Moſhus laiſkeem, tai Sihreru walſti, jaukâ femmes ſtuhri. Winkſch bij baggats in turreja dauds loſpu pulkus; dauds ſelta in fudraba. Tam arri bij jam peeauguſchi behrni, kas tam daſchu preeku darrija. Wiſſi laudis to ſlaweja kâ weenu pahre wiſſeem lainygu wihru, in kad winkſch goſhdigs, taiſns in deewabiſjigs bij, tad zitti teize, ka ta laime, ko winkſch turreja, winnas taiſnibas alga effoti. Zitti turprettim, Ijabu nihdedami in ſklaubedami, ſazzija, ka winkſch tikſai tapehſ pee Deewa turretohs, ka tas winnu tik baggatigi ſwehtijis in tam tahdu laimes ſuitumu peeſchkihris. Zee ſazzija: gan katrs manitu, ka neeks effoht ar wiſſu winna deewabiſjafchannu, kad Deews ſawu ſwehtibu tam atrautu, in winna laizigu laimi pohſtitu; winkſch tad no Deewa atſahptohs in taiſnibas zekus atſtahtu. Scheem nu Deews gribbeja rahdiht, ka Ijabs winna uſtizjigs kalps effoht, kas ne ween eekſch labbahm, bet arri eekſch launahm deenahm pee winna turretohs, in taiſnibu mihteru.

Deews Ijabam us weenreis wiſſu to laizigu laimi atrahwe, ko tas tam bij peeſchkihris. Kahdâ deenâ, kad winna behrni bij dſihres taiſijſchi, pee kurrahm winkſch pats ne bij klacht, tappe tam weena  
 ne-

nelabba sinna pehz sheras atnesta. Wissai papreeksch wintch to sinna dabbuja: sjeplami no tahs semmes Arabias effoht winna wehrschus in zittus lohpus ar warru nehmuschi in tohs gannus nosittuschi. Tuhlihn pehz tam zits winnam to sinna atnesse: ugguns fritte no debbes in fadedsinaja tawas awis ar winnu ganneem. Ta trescha sinna, kas tam kluä, bij fchi: tee Kaldeeri effoht winna kameetus, jeb mescha sirus laupijchi in tohs gannus nokaruschi, in us gallu tam tappe sinnu dohts, ka tas nams, kurrä winna behrni bij us dsihrehm sagahjuschi, no leelas weheras effoht sagruis, in wissus, kas tur eekschä bij, nosittis.

Gan tas Zjabam gauschi firdi sahpeja, kad wintch tahdu leelu nelaimi apdsihwoja, bet tapat wintch tuhlihn dohmaja: Schi manna nelaimo no sechelliga Deewa nahk, tikpat ka manna preekschaja laime. Ir fchi nelaimo man par labbu buhs, zittadi Deews man ar to ne buhtu peemeklejis. Deews man wissu irr deswis; Deews man to atkal irr atnehmis! Deewa wahrds lai irr slawehts! jo wiss, ko Deews darara, kas irr labbi darrihts.

Tad nu katrs warreja manniht, ka Zjabs weens ustizzigs Deewa kalps effoht; jo tahds deewabihjaitais wintch eeksch laimes deenahm bij bijis, tahds wintch arri eeksch sawahm gr: o ahm behdahm palikke. Bet nu tapat zits dohmaja: kad newesselibas in sahpes Zjabu mohzitu, tad gan winna palauschana us Deewu sustu, in wintch no sawas taisnibas atkahptu.

Bet tahs bij mellu dohmas. Deews Zjabam arri ittin gruhthu sliimmibu peesuhjiija, kas to ar aplam leelahm sahpehm mohzija, jo nikni augoni mettehs pah wissu winna meeku, no pehdahm lihds pat galwas skreemalam.

Patti Zjaba feewa nu gribbeja to pahrrunnah, ka

ka Deews par wiannu ne behdatu, in fazzija: metti nohst tawu deewabihjaschanu in tawu zerribu us Deewu. Darri few pascham in arri tawahm mohkahn gallu. Bet Zjabs tai atbildeja: tu effi nejehgga in besdeewiga. Woi man tikkai eefsch labbahm deenahm buhs pee Deewa turretees, in launàs deenàs to atsiacht? Ne, es turrohs pee Deewa, lai man klahjahs kà klahdams, in ja winsch man gribbetu nokaur, tad es tapat us wiannu zerrschu.

Woi tad nu tee laudis atsinne, ka Zjaba taisniba effoht ustizziga in winna deewabihjaschana pastahwiga? Kas dohs? zitti ar ween wehl dohmaja, ka winsch effoht wiltneeks in fleppens grehzineeks, kurru Deews paslehptu blehdibu labbad tà nosohditu. Ze paschi winna raddineeki in draugi tà dohmaja, kad tee nahze wiannu opmekleht in eepreezinacht. Tee winnam teize, ka winsch gan ar netaisnibahm in blehdibahm tahs gruhstas behdas, kas winnam bij usgahjuschas, effoht pelnijs; jo Deews effoht weens taisns Deews, kas beswainigu in taisnu zilweku ne warr tà nomohzigt.

Schahdas apfuhdseschanas Zjabam gauschi firdt ehde; jo winsch apsinnajahs, ka winsch nekahdu blehdibu nei fleppeni, nei lauschu preekschà effus darrijs. Winsch talabbad fawdeem apfuhdsesetajeem drohschi preetim runnaja. Winsch to gan ne leedse, ka winsch, tikpat kà zitti zilweki, preeksch Deewa wainigs effoht, bet to winsch leegdams leedse, ka winsch ar paslehp-teem rupjeem grehkeem tahs mohkas effoht pelnijs, kas winnam bij usgahjuschas. Winsch preeksch Deewa in preeksch sawas sinnamas firds us to pastahweja, ka winsch preeksch zilwekeem beswainigs effoht in taisns, fazzidams: es isglabbu to nabbagu, kas pehz paliga brehze, in to bahrimu, kam glahbeja



ja ne bij. Tee manni sweht:ja, kas bes mannis buhtu bohšā gahjušchi, un to atreitnu žirdi es es preezeju. Es biju ta ašla azzis, un ta rīfla kabs jas. Es biju teem nabbageem par tehrou, un isteekaji winnu lectas. Es šalaušju ta netaisna dferroklus in israhwu to laupijumu no winna sohdeem. Esmu es netaisnibu dšinnis jeb irr mamma kaha us wiltu steigufees? Esmu es mamma kalpa jeb mannas kalpones teefu nizzinas jis, kad teem prett manni kas bij? Neggi tas Deews, kas manni eeksch mahtes meesahm dar: rija, winnu arri irr raddijis? Esmu es tam nabbagam leedšis, kas tam gribbejabs, jeb es mu es kabs atreitnes azzis lizzis isihgt? Esmu es šawu kummosu weens pats ehdis, tā ka tas bahrinšch arridsan ne buhtu no ta ehdis? Woi winsch ne pee mannis usauge, kā pee tehwa? Esmu es kahu redsejis bohšā cimam, ka tam drehbju ne bij, un ka tam behdigam apsegga ne bija? Esmu es šawu rohku prett to bahrinu pas zehlis tapebz ka es so warrens biju, ne kā winsch? To es ne darriju, so es bibšajohs Deewu, un ne watreju launu darriht, preeksch winna augstiz bas. Esmu es to naudu par mannu zerribu lizzis, jeb us to seltu šazzijis: mans patwehrums! Esmu es preezajees pahr mamma prettineeka nez laimi, in esmu es paaugstinajees, kad tam behdas usgahje? Woi es to sweschineeku liktu pa nakti us eelahm palikt? woi mannas durris tam ne bij allasch walkam? Woi es tam algadšim to algu esmu atrahwis, jeb to lizzis baddu zeest, kas mannis laukus aparre? 31aba grahm, nod.

Ar tahdu drohſchumu Zjabs ſawu beſwainibu in taiſnibu apleezinaja. Zaur to nu winſch gan grehku ne darrija; bet tapat zaur to winſch apwainojahs, ka winſch, ar ſaweem prettineekeem teepdamees, daſchureiſ aiſmirſe, ka Deewa zelli allasch gudri in taiſni irraidas, in Deewu apſuhdſeja, ka winſch tik pat ka lepns kehniſch tikkai to darra, kaſ winnam tihk: ir zaur to winſch apgrehkojahs, ka winſch ſawàs aplam leelàs ſahpès nepazeetigs palikke, in to deenu nolahdeja, kurrà winſch bij dſimmiſ.

Kad nu Zjabs in winna draugi gan ſigi bij teepuſchees; tad us gailu Deews mettehs par ſtarpneeku in iſſchlihre Zjaba leetu. Ar Zjabu runnaja Deews leelà wehtrà, in rahdija tam, kur winſch nepareiſi bija runnajiſ in apgrehkojees. Zjaba draugus Deews iſrahje par to, ka tee Zjabu par ſleppenu grehziſneeku in blehdneeku bij dſinnuſchi, in gribbedams teem rahdiht, ka tee tahdi gohdigi in taiſni ne eſſus, ka Zjabs, tad winſch teem winnu padarritu netaiſnibu tikkai tad peedewe, kad Zjabs winnus aiſluhdſe. Zjabs Deewa preekſchà ſawu grehku atſinne, in to noſchehoja piſſchloſ in pelnòs, in Deews winnu no jauna, ka ſawu uſtizzigu kalpu ſwehtiija. Winſch tam to weſſelibu in wiſſas paſudduſchas mantas, ja wehl wairak winſch tam ardewe. Zaſ arri otkal redſeja behrnus in behrnu behrnus, kaſ winnam par preeku dſihwoja, in ne weens zilwekſ ne bij jo laiſmigs ka Zjabs, wiſſà paſaulè.

Ko mahzees tu no ſchi ſtahſta?

Eſ mahzohſ no ta, pirkahrtan: Ka Deews, peh, ſawas ne iſdibbinajamas gudribas, ſaweem taiſneem behrneem daſchureiſ gruhtu dſihwes teeku ſpreeſch, in tohs ar ruhktahm zeeſchanahm peemeſle.

Zjabs

Jjabs gan bij weens taifus wihrs, kas ar wiffas firds pee Deewa turrejahs; bet tapat wifsch daschu nelaimi ne ween pee sawa padohma, bet arri pee sawas meefas weffelibas fajutte, in zaur to ta tappe nomohzihts, ka wifsch deenäs in naktis eefsch weenahm affarahm in waimanahm stahweja. Bet Deews tapatt launu ne dohma, kad wifsch saweem behrneem grubtibas in behdas peefuhtha, in arri zaur tahdahm peemekleschanahm wifsch gribb winnu ihstenu in muhschigu laimi pajtrahdabt; jo Deews irr labs, in schehligs, taifus in ustizzigs, in ne kahda wiltida eefsch winna.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka labba in neap-gahnita sinnama firds irr ta labbaka apmeerinafchana prett zilweku launahm wallodahm. Jjabs apsinna-jahs sawas beswainibas in taifnibas, in warreja fazziht: manna firds ne kohsch manni, mannas dshwofchanas pehz: talabbad tas arri ne behdaja par to, ka winna raddineeki in draugi launu no winna dohmaja, in winnu apfuhdseja, ka wifsch weens wiltneeks in fleppens grehzineeks effus. In ta arri tas krikigs zilweks, kam ta firds leezibu dohd, ka wifsch gohdigi in taifni irr turrejees prett Deewu in zilwekeem, warr drohfschu prahthu in meerigu firdi turreht, kad laudis winnu aprunna, apniello, in winna gohdu greesch.

Kad tew aprunna mefkulis,  
 Tew zeldams launu flawu,  
 Ne behdajees! Deews debbesis  
 Neds beswainibu taru.  
 Elk fargees tu par blehdibu;  
 Kad warri turreht drohfschumu,  
 Kad launas mehles trakto.

Trefchan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Deews sawus taifnus behrenus gan tewaino, bet arri arkal dfees

dseedina; gan sawus behrnus skumdina, b<sup>h</sup> arri  
 pehz baggatigi eepreezina. Zjabam Deews atnehme  
 wissu, ko tas tam bij dewis, pohstija wissu wiina  
 laizigu laimi in peemekleja to ar gruhtu flimmibu,  
 kas wiinu deenàs in nakris ar aplam leelahm sahpehm  
 mohzija. Bet kad Zjabs ar pazeetibu scho zeekhanu  
 panesse in sawu zerribu us Deewu ne saudeja; tad  
 Deews to arri israhwe no wissahm behdahm, tam  
 wesselibu in spehtu atdewe in jo wairak laimes pee-  
 schelhre, ne kà winnam papreeksch bij. Zapehz, kri-  
 stigs Zilweks! kad Deews tewim kahdu behdu nastu  
 uskrauj; tad nessi to ar pazeetigu firdi, in gohdina  
 Deewu, arri kaunàs deenàs, zaur zeetu palauschanu  
 us wiina spehtu in schehlastibu, tad Deews tewi ne at-  
 stahs in ne aismirfihš, bet sawà laikà tew isglahbs  
 no wissahm behdahm, in pehz tawahm skumjahm te-  
 wi atkal schehligi preezinahs.

Aprimstees jell eeksch tawahm mohkahm  
 Un atraujees no skummibas.  
 Modohdees eeksch ta Deewa rohkahm,  
 Kam wissas leetas spehjamás.  
 Par sawa wahrda gohdibu  
 Deews atoes tew par paligu.

## No tahs Esteres.

Esteres blja no Zuhdu zilts. Winna wezzakee zit-  
 kahet Perseru semmè dšhwoja. Schee winnai  
 drihs apmirre in ta palikke par atstahstu bahrinu. Bet  
 Deews, kas itr to bahrinu tehws par winnu gahdaja,  
 in dewe winnas tehwo brahlim, Mardakajus wahr-  
 dà,

dà, to labbu prahtu, ka tas winnu behrna weetà pee fewis nehme. Schis Mardakajus bij weens gudrs in tur klagt gohdigs in kaisus wihrs, kas winnu eeksch Deewa wahrda in Deewa prahta atshfchanas, in eeksch wisseem gohda tikkumeem usaudsinaja.

Estere bij it skaissta in jauka no waiga in no auguma; bet ta ne mas ar sawu skaisstumu leppojahs; jo winnas tehwa brahlis tai bij to mahzibu dewis: ka winnas skaisstums effoht Deewa dahwana, in ka skaissta seewfchka no zilwekeem jo tohp mihleta in gohdà turreta, jo winna prahtiga, gohdiga in kauniga irraidas.

Scho mahzibu Estere ar pateizigu firdi peenehme, in pehz tabs ar ween turrejahs. Tapehz arri Deews to swehtija, in tai tahdu laimigu dschwes likteni spreed, ka winna ittin augstu gohdu panahje.

Tas notikke tà: tas Persera kehniensch Abaswerus, kas bij tas kungs pahr dauds kehniu walstim, weenreis dewe saweem leel-kungeem un wirfneekeem gaufschi brangas un dahrgas dsihres, gribbedams sawas walstibas in sawas augstibas gohdu parahdiht. Kad nu ta kehniina firds eelihgsmojahs; tad gribbeja winsch, lai winna gaspascha, Wasti wahrda, ar to kehniina frohni galwà ateetu, in wisseem rahditohs. Winsch tapehz suhtija septinus kambarjunkurus pee tabs kehniinenes, in likke to pee fewis aizinah. Bet ta bija augstprahtiga in lepna, in leedsehs pee ta kehniina nahkt. Pahr to tam kehniinam leelas dusmas usgahje. In winsch waizaja sawus runnas kungus in padohmadewejus: kahdu strahpi ta kehniinene, zaur sawu nepaklausifchanu, effoti pelnijsi? in tee atbildeja: ka ta kehniinene Wasti ne ween prett to kehniu, sawu kungu, bet arri prett wisseem winna pawalstineekeem effoti apgrehkojsees; jo turpmaf wissas see-  
was

was faweem wihreem in galwineekeem tã darritu, kã Wasti bij tam kehniinam darrifsi, in tohs nizzinatu. Salabbad tee nu spreede: lai tas kehniinich winnu at-  
mestu. To tas kehniinich darrija, pawehledams: lai Wasti wairs ne nahfoht preeksch winna azzim. Tur-  
klast likte tas kehniinich eeksch wiffahm fawahm wal-  
stim to baußli pasluddinaht: ka karram wihram buhs  
par walditaju buht, fawã nammã, in ka tahm see-  
wahm buhs fawus wihrus gohdaht, in teem klausih.

Pehj to tas kehniinich likte wiffas flaißtas jum-  
prawas fawã plaschã walßti famekleht, gribbedams  
no tahm zittu gaspaschu preeksch fewis israudsiht.

Mardakajus to dsirdedams par to ruhpejahs, ka  
arri Estere ar schahm jumprawahm tappe kehniina  
preekschã westa. Bet eekam winsch to atlaide,  
winsch tai dewe wiffadas labbas mahjibas. Se-  
wischli winsch to pamahjija: lai ta, kad winna seelã  
laimẽ kluhtu, fawa Deewa ne kad aismirstu, bet  
eeksch pastahwigas taifnibas pee winna turretohs.  
Turklast tas winnai dewe to padohmu: lai ta ne wee-  
nam ne teiktu, ka winna no Juhdu zilts effusi, ta-  
pehj ka tee Juhdt tappe no teem Persereem heerwati.

Kad nu Estere preeksch ta kehniina tappe westa,  
in tas kehniinich winnas flaißtumu redseja in turklast  
mannija, kahda prahtiga, gohdiga in kauniga tã bij,  
tad tas winna pahre wiffahm zittahm jumprawahm ee-  
nißloja, to par fawu gaspaschu zehle, in likte to keh-  
niina trohni us winnas galwu.

In Mardakajus, Esteres tehwa brãhliß, staigaja  
ikdeenãß preeksch tabs pils, kurrã winna dsihwoja,  
in klausinaja, kã winnai klastjahs. Tannis deenãß  
diwi no ta kehniina sulainkeem farunnajahs lohpa, kã  
tee to kehniinu warretu nokaut. Mardakajus to no-  
klausija, dewe tai kehniinenei no ta sinnu, in schi at-  
kal

kal to tam fehninam stahstija. Tad lifte tas feh-  
ninsch to leetu ismekleht, in kad tas ta tappe atrasts,  
ka Mardakajus bij stahstijis, tad tee diwi sulaini top-  
pe pakahrti, in wissa fchi leeta toppe loiku gramata  
eerakstita preeksch ta fehnina. Bet Mardakajam ne  
tappe ne kahda labdarrischanu to brijdi parahdita.

### Ko mahzees tu no fchi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrten: Ka jouneem  
landim, kurreem tehws in mahste apmirst, ne buhs  
bes zerribas palikt; jo Deews irr to bahrinu in grub-  
denu tehws in gahdatois. Ta ka Deews par Esteri  
gahdaja, kad ta bij bes tehwa in bes mohtes palikku-  
fi, in winnu leela laime in augsta gohda zehle, ta  
winsch arri ne weenu nabbagu bahrinu ne arstahs, kas  
winnu bihtahs in us winna zelleem staiga; bet tam  
palihdsehs, ka tas sawu maisi in pahtrikshanu dab-  
buh in ar gohdu zaur pasauli wilktees warr.

Ohtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka ta lepniba  
wissu zilweka laimi pohsta, in ka tas, kas ar lepnu  
prahtu, ta ka ta fehninene Wasiti, paaugitinojahs,  
drihs warr p semmohts tapt. Tapedj lai kares, kam  
Deews gudribu, baggatibu in zittu laizigu laimi pee-  
schlibris, fargahs no negudras lepnibas, in allaschiht  
eeksch pasemmibas staiga sawa fahrtu, ka lepns prahs  
winnu kauna in nelaimé ne gruhstu; jo eekam zil-  
weks nelaimé kriht, winsch lepns tohp.

Fwechan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka kad zilweks  
redf zittus blehnu darbus dsennam, jeb dsird, ka tee  
faspreechahs, zitteem nelaimi darriht; tad to ne buhs  
flehpt, bet ta, ka Mardakajus darrija, no ta sinnu  
doh. Jo kad kas fwechas blehdibas flehpj, tad  
winsch arri tohp wainigs, in tohs grehkus, es zitt

darra, arri us fewi frau. Tas blehnu fletpeis tik  
pat kauns, kà tas blehnu darritais.

At palihdsi tu schehligs Deems!  
Man pascham newaid spehta,  
Kà waijadsetu fargatees,  
Do kauna in no grehka.  
Schè manna firds, ne smahde to,  
Taros gars lai to Kungs! atjauno,  
Ka tewim patikt warru.

## 48.

## No ta lepna Ahmana.

**S**tarp teem kungeem, kas apfahrt to kehninu Ahas-  
werus, winna pilli, dsihwoja in winnu apdeeneja,  
bij arri weens, Ahmans wahrda, kas zaur wiffadahm  
wiltneeku ffohlahm pee ta kehnina eelischkejahs, in  
augstu gohda ammatu panahje. Schis Ahmans nu  
bija bes prahta lepns in besdeewigs. Winsch gib-  
beja, lai wiffi winnu ta, kà paschu kehninu, gohdatu in  
preeksch winna tohs zekus lohjitu. Bet Esteres teh-  
wa brahlis Mardakajus winnam tahdu gohdu ne pa-  
rahdiya, in par so tas lepna is Ahmans gauschi apskai-  
tehs, in to prahtu usnehme, Mardakajam leelu ne-  
laimi padarriht. Mardakajus bij weens Zuhds, in  
tapeh3 Ahmans to wiffu Zuhdu zilti preeksch ta kchni-  
na apmelloja, in tam fazzija: ka tee Zuhdi wiffi koh-  
pà effoht neleeschi in dumpineeki, kas pahr ta kchnina  
pawehleschanahm ne behda, bet peh3 sawas paschas  
bauflibas in peh3 saweem likkumeem dsihwo. Winsch  
arri tam kchninam to padohmu dewe, pawehleht: tohs  
Zuhdus wiffus kohpà, wezzus in jaunus, seewas in  
behr.



behrnus, weenâ deenâ, wiffâ fawâ plaschâ walsii, nokaut, in turklaht fazzija schis besdeewigs wilneeks, ka tas kehniensch no teem nomaitateem Zuhdeem leelu pulku naudu fawâ mantas namnâ warretu sakraht.

Tas kehniensch klausija schim blehnam, in pawehleja, ko tas gribbeja. Jaw ta pawehleschana wiffâs weetâs bij sinnama darrita, in tee nabbagi Zuhdu laudis fawâs leelâs bailès raudaja in waidaja, dohmadami, ka preeksch winneem glahbeja newa. Mardakajus nu lifke tai kehnienei sinnu doht, no tahs leelas nelaimes, ko Ahmans prett teem Zuhdu laudim bij nodohmajis, in to luhgt, lai ta us kaut kahdu wihsif mekletu, fawus laudis glahbt.

Ta kehniene to dsirdebama tappe pagallam skum-miga in ne sinnaja; kâ tohs nabbagus Zuhdus glahbt. Jaw eeksch trihs desmits deenahm tas kehniensch ne bij lizzis Esteri pee sewis aizinah, in ta ne drihtsteja ne aizinata preeksch ta kehniina nahkt; jo tas kehniensch bij spreedis, ka tam buhs nokautam tap, kas neaizinahts preeksch winna nahktu. Estere nu ne sinnaja ko eefahkt, ko darriht. Wiina trihs deenas gaweja in Deewu peeluhdse, in nu ta apnehmahs, labbaki mirt, ne kâ fawus laudis bes paliga pamest. Kas sinn, dohmaja winna, woi Deews tewi ne irr tapeh; kehnienes gohdâ lizzis, ka winsch zaur tewi gribb fawus laudis glahbt, no leelas nelaimes. Tapeh; lai man klahjahs, kâ klahdams; lai ir es fawu gallu dabbuju, es eeschu pee ta kehniina, mannus laudis aisluhgt.

Nu Estere fawas ikdeenischkigas drehbes iswilke, apgehrbahs ar tahm wiffdahrgekahm drahnahm, kas tai bij, in ta winna, tohti skaisi isgresnojssees, eegahje pee ta kehniina. Kad tas kehniensch Esteri eeraudsija, tad winsch ar dusmahm tahs azzis us to mette. Estere par to isbihdamees, kritte pee semmes

un nogihbe. Bet tai paschâ azzumirkli grohfsija Deews ta kehniina firdi us lehnibu, un tas uslehye no sawa gohda krehfla, apkampe to kehniineni ar mihlibu, kamehr ta atspirdsahs, un eepreezinaja to, fazzidams: kas tew kaisch, Esterer? luhdsi, ko tu gribbi; ir to weenu pussi mannas walstibas es tew dohschu. In Esterer atbildeja: Ja tewim, mans kehniensch! parihk, tad nahzi sehodeen ar Ahmanu pee mannis us tahm dsihrehm, ko es esinu fataisijusi. Tas kehniensch paklaufija winnas luhgfschamu, nogahje pee tahs us dsihrehm, in nehme Ahmanu lihds. In tas kehniensch dseroht us Esteri fazzija: luhdsi, ko tu gribbi, in tas tew taps dohts, ja ir tu to pussi mannas walstibas luhgtu. Bet Esterer atteize: es apdohmaschohs lihds rihtam, in ja tas kehniensch man rihtu atkal us dsihrehm apmeklehs in Ahmanu panems lihds, tad es kahdu leetu no winna luhgfschu. Ahmans preezadamees par tahdu gohdu, gahje us sawahm mahjahm. Bet kad winsch pee ta kehniina pils wahrtem nahze, tad winsch tur eeraudsija Mardakaju, kas preeksch winna ne zehlehs, in tam to gohdu, ko winsch gribbeja, ne parahdija. Par to winnam leelas dusmas nahze, in mahjâs pahrgahjis, winsch us sawu gaspaschu fazzija: es ne warru meerigu firdi turreht, kamehr es redsu to Juhdu Mardakaju ta kehniina wahrtohs fehsham. Tad dewe winna gaspascha tam to padohmu, lai winsch likta karratawu uszelt, in, ar kehniina jinnu, paschâ rihtdeenâ, to Mardakaju pee ta pakahret. Tas padohms patikke Ahmanam, in winsch likke tuhliht to karratawu fataisihk.

Bet tas gaddijahs tai paschâ nakri, ka tam kehniinam meegs ne nahze, in winsch pawehleja to laiku grahmaru atneht, turra kâhs notikkuschas leetas bij usrakjitas. Kad nu no fehls grahmaras tam kehni-

nam

nam tappe preekschâ lassichts, ta Mardakajus no ta effoht sinnu dewis, ta diwi sullaini gribbejuschi tam fehninam gallu darricht; tad tuhlicht tas fehninsch waijaja, woi par to tam Mardakajam kahds gohds effus parahdihts tappis. In tam fehninam tappe arbildehts: winsch ne kahdu malku sawas usrijzibas irr dabbujis. Tad prassija tas fehninsch: kas irr pagalmâ? un tee sullaini reizze: Ahmans irr pagalmâ. Tad likke tas fehninsch to aizinahet, in waijaja to: fo buhs tam wiheam darricht, kurre tas fehninsch labprahet gribb gohdaht? Ahmans, sawa lepna prahetâ dohmadams, ta winsch pats tas wihrs effoht, kam tas fehninsch leetu gohdu gribbeja parahdiht, arbildeja: tahdu wiheu buhs apgehebt ar fehnina drehbehm, in ta fehnina frohni us winna galwu likt, in us to sirgu, fo pats fehninsch jahj, winnu zaur to wissu pilskatu west, in preeksch winna likt isfaukt: ta taps tam wiheam darrichts, fo tas fehninsch gribb gohdaht. Steidsees, fazzija tas fehninsch, un darri ta tam Zuhdam Mardakajam, in lai ne truhkfi ne weens wahrds no wissa, fo tu effi runnajis. In ta bij Ahmanam sawam eenaidneekam, fo tas gribbeja likt pakahrt, to gohdu parahdiht, pehz fo winsch pats tihfoja.

Kad Ahmans pehz ta fehnina pawehleschanas bij darrijis, tad steidsehs winsch us sawahm mahjahm, behdadamees in ar apsegtu galwu, in stahstija sawai gaspasajai, kas bij nocizzis. In kad tee wehl kohpa runnaja tappe Ahmans aizinahets us tahm dschrehm, fo ta fehninene Estere bij taifijfi, in winsch nogahje. Kad tee nu pee galda fehdeja, tad tas fehninsch atkal wiheu dferroht Esteri waijaja: fo tu luhdsees Estere? Luhds drohtchi; jo fo tu luhgfi, tas taps tew dohts. Tad fazzija Estere: ja es, mans kungs fehninsch!  
 efmu

efmu schelastibu atraddusi preeksch tawahm azzim, tad dohdi mannim in manneem laudim to dschwibu, mannas luhgfchanas deht, ka meh's ne isbeldeti in nomaitati klustam; jo es efmu no Zuhdu zilts. Tad waizaja tas kehnsch: Kas tas tahds, kas sawa prah'ta nehmis to darriht? In Estere fazzija: mans in mannu lauschu waidneeks in eenaidneeks irr schis niknais Ahmans. Ahmans istruhzinajahs, in tas kehnsch zehlahs leela bahrsiba no tahm dsihrehm in gabje dahrsa. Pehz atgreesahs winsch no ta dahrsa, in dewe to pawehleschanu: Ahmanu ar wisseem wiinna behrneem pee tahs pakhas karratawas pakahrt, fo tas bij preeksch Mardakaju lizzis fataisih't. In Mardakajus tappe, Ahmana weeta, leela gohdâ zelts, in tas kehnsch likke ar leelu steigfchanu, zaur wissahm sawahm semnehm pawehleht: ka neweenam buhs teem Zuhdeem fo launu darriht.

Tee Zuhdi weht itgaddos, par peeminneschanas schis isglahbschanas, swehtkus swinn, fo tee Puhrim sauz.

**Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?**

Es mahzohs no ta, pirnkahrtan: Ka, kad arri kas ar wiltineeku skohlahm fo eepelna, tad tapat us gallu winsch kauna friht un nelaimè. Ahmans zaur lischkeschanu in wiltibu gan bij leelu gohdu panahjis in leelas mantas eedabbujis; bet tapat winnam us gallu schis gohds in schi laime sudde, in winsch, ka blehd's tappe pakahrts. Tapeh'z lai katrs atraujahs no wiltineeku zelceem, un pastahwigi turrahs pee tahs taifnibas in ustizzibas; tad winnam buhs laime, kas nekad ne suhd, in winsch ar gohdu dsihwohs, ar gohdu nomirs, in muhschigu debbes gohdu, wiinna faule eedabbuhs.

Dhtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tam, kas lab-  
bu

bu darbu strahda, nekahdās breefmās buhs sawu zerribu in firds drohščunu pamešt, bet Deewam palautees, kas labbam darbam warr in gribb ņekmes doht. Gan tas ņehninsch Ahaswerus bij spreedis, ka tam buhs mirt, kas neaizinahts winnā preeščā nahktu; bet tapat Estere neaizinata gahje pee ta ņehnina, kad ta gribbeja ņawus laudis no maitaschanas glahbt, in Deews ņwehrija winnas padohmu, ka ta ņehlastibu atradde preešč ta ņehnina. Tapeh; kristigam zilwekam ne buhs atrautees labbu darriht, kaut arri leelas breefmas winnam pretti zeltos, bet Deewam pawehledamees darriht, kas tam peenahķahs, in ņipri zerreht, ka Deewam ņpehķa ne truhķst, winnu no wiščahm breefinahm pestiht, in labbu laimi doht pee ta labba, ko winšč irr nodohmajis darriht.

Dreščan ķahrtan es mahķohs: Ka peetizzibas in taisnibas alga ne ķa ne warr ņust. Gan eesahķumā tas gohda in taisnibas darbs, ko Mardakajus darrija, tappe aismirsts, in winšč par to nekahdu maksu ne dabbuja; bet us gallsu winšč tapat leelu gohdu in laimi zaur to panahje. Tapeh; paleezi tu, kristigs zilweks! pee taisnibas, peetizzibas in gohdigas buščanas, kautschu arri zilweki to ne atķhtu, in tew labbums no ta ne lehktu. Tizzi Deewam, kas to irr ņohlķis, ka tawa alga tew ne ņuddihs, in ja tu arri winnu ņchinni dschwoščhanā ne ņagaidi, tad winna jo leelaka, tad ta muhščiga buhs winnā ņaulē.

Tur Deews, tu pilnam maksafi,  
 Preešč tawa ņwehta waiga,  
 Tohs taisnis, kas pastahwigi,  
 Scheit tawus zellus ņtaiga.  
 Tur redsehs, ko ņcheit tizzeja,  
 Tur baudihs, ko ņcheit gaidija,  
 Kad tawā walsti dschwohs.

## No Tobija.

Tobijas bij weens taifns wihrs, kas weenumehr  
 pehz Deewa swehteem haufleem turrejabs.  
 Wifsch, ar sawu seewu, in sawu weenigu dehlu  
 tappe, lihds kà tee zitti Israëliteri, no ta lehnina  
 Salmanassara, us Assireru semmi, zeetumà wests.  
 Zur wifsch eeksch deewabihjaschanas staigaja, in zaur  
 to wifsch arvadde schehlastibu preeksch ta lehnina, ka  
 tas winnu brihw palaide, in tam lahwe eet fur grib-  
 bedams, in darriht, kà tihkams. Tobijas tapehz  
 zaur wifsch Sihreru semmi staigaja, sawus braktus  
 apmekleht, tohs eeksch winnu behdahm eepreezinahht;  
 tohs us taifnibu in deewabihjaschanu pantahziht, in  
 teem, kà spehdams, pallhdscht. Weenam nabba-  
 gam, bet gohdigam Zuhdu wihrum, Gahbels wahrda,  
 wifsch no tahs naudas, ko tas lehninsch winnam bij  
 paschkinkojts, leelu pulku, us parrada grahmatu ais-  
 dewe, in dauds zitteem wifsch us zittu wihs labbu darri-  
 ja. Bet nu tas lehninsch Salmanassars narre, in  
 Saneribs, kas winna weeta to waldischanu usnehme,  
 tohs Zuhdus gauschi spaidija in dauds no teem litke  
 nokaut. Zaur to Tobijas tappe pamuddinahts, jo  
 zeeti pee taifnibas turretees in no sawas deewabihja-  
 schanas jo ne atkahpt. Ikdeenàs wifsch gahje pee sa-  
 weem nabbageem laudim, eepreezinaja tohs, dewe  
 teem no sawa padohma, ehdinaja tohs isfalkufchus,  
 dsirdinaja tohs istwihkufchus, apgehrbe tohs plikkus,  
 in sewifschki wifsch tohs, kas us ta lehnina pawehle-  
 schanu bij nokauti, in us celahm jeb zekmalkà gulleja,

neweenam ne manneht, apglabbaja, in semmes flehpi aprakke. No ta tas fehninich sinnu dabbuja, in pawehleja, Tobijam wiffu winna padohmu atnemt, in to nokaut. Tobijas tapeh; behdse no ta fehuina in paslehpehs preeksch ta.

Peh; tam schis fehninich pats tappe nokauts, in kad Tobijas nu atkal atgahje, tad tappe winnam wiffas mantas, fo tee tam bij atnehmusch, atdohstas. Peh; kahdu laiku sataifija winsch us swehtkeem dsheres, us kurrachm winsch dauds no saweem raddeem un draugeem aizinaja. Kad winni uk pee galda bij apsehdufschees, tad Tobijam ta sinna nahje, fa weens Zuhdu wihrs, fo tee bij nobeigusch, us tirgu gullohts. In Tobijas, pirms winsch fo baudija, zehlahs no galda, nogahje us tirgu, likke ta nokautu lihki kahda namna eenest, in kad faule bij nogahjusti, tad winsch bedru israkke in tanni to glabbaja. Winna draugi tam gan fazzija, lai winsch jell ne darroht wairs to darbu, kurra labbad winnam jaw weenreis bij ja-nobeh; het winsch teem atbildeja, fa winsch Deemu wairak bihtohs ne ka to fehninu, in aprakke tohs lihkus sawu nokautu brahstu, ka winsch tohs bij aprazzis.

Schim taifnam wihram gaddijahs ta nelaima, fa winsch bes gaismas palikke. Ar pazeetigu prahtu winsch scho leela grubrumu panesse, jebichu winna draugi in patti winna gaspascha winnu talabbad apsmehje. Kad kahdu reif winsch dohmaja, fa gals winnam jaw flahst effus, aizinaja winsch sawu dehtu, fas arri bij Tobijas wahrda, preeksch sewis, in pamahzija to: Deemu allasch preeksch sawahm azzim in sawa firdi turreht, to mihleht in gohdah; jitteem zilwekeem, zil spehdams, labbu darriht, in sewi no wiffas blehdibas neapgahnitu turreht. Zurflahst tas winnam

teize, ka winſch ſeptin tuhkſtoſchus dahlberus preeſch  
 daudſgaddeem eſſoht iſleenejis weenam wiſhram eekſch  
 ta pilſſata Diages, Gahbels währdà, no kurra par-  
 rada rakſts eſſoht winna rohkàs, in pawehleja ſawam  
 dehlam, pee ſchi wiſhra noeet, in to parradu no winna  
 atpraſſiht.

Tas jaunais Tobijas pehz tehwa pawehleſchanas  
 tuhlihn taiſijahs pa zellu eet; bet kad winſch weht bij  
 jauns in zekſch garſch; tad mekleja winſch zella beedri,  
 in to dabbujis, winnu wedde tehwa preeſchà. Tas  
 wezzais Tobijas praſſija ſcho wiſhru, kahds winſch  
 eſſoht, in iſwaijaja to wiſſadi, woi winſch arri der-  
 rigs eſſoht, ſawam dehlam per waddoni in padohm-  
 neeku buht. Kad winſch nu bij eemannijis, ka ſchis  
 prahtigs in gohdigs mihrs eſſus, bewe winſch ſawam  
 dehlam ſawu ſwehtibu, in tas padewehs ar ſawu bee-  
 dri us zellu. Ta mahte pee winna aiſeefchanas gau-  
 ſchi raudaja, in apſuhdſeja ſawu wiſhru, ka tas win-  
 nas wezzuna ſpeeki tai eſſoht atrahwis; bet Tobijas  
 to eepreezinaja in ſazzija: ne behdajees, winſch weſ-  
 ſels atkal pahrees, in tawas azzis winnu redſehs. Jo  
 Deewa engelis winnu pawaddihs, ka wianu zellam  
 labbi iſdohſees, in winſch laimigs atkal pahrees  
 mahjäs.

Deews arri ta jauna Tobija zellu labbi ſchlihre,  
 in uſturreja winnu pee labbas weſſelibas. Us zellu  
 tee eegahje pee weena wiſhra, kas bij Tobija rads,  
 Raquels währdà. Schis winnus it miſhligi usneh-  
 me, in kad winſch to jaunu Tobiju eeraudſija, tas us  
 ſawu ſeewu ſazzija: ſchim jauneklum tahds pats gih-  
 mis, ka mannam rabbineekum Tobijam. Kad winſch  
 nu pehz praſſija, kahdi in no kurrenes ſchee ſweſchi-  
 neeki, in to dabbuja ſinnaht, ka ſchis jauneklis winna  
 rad.



rabbineeka Tobija dehl's effus, tad kritte winsch tam ap taklu, in skuhpstija to, raudadams.

Schim Raguëlam bij weena weeniga meite, kas bij tohti skaisa in gohdiga, in prahtiga. La patifke tam jaunam Tobijam, in winsch luhdse Raguëtu, winnam scho sawu meiti par seewu doht. Tas tehws winnam to labpraht wehleja, in tee tuhlihn kluä fa-derreti. Pehz to winni wiffi gahje pee galda, ehde, dsehre, in bij preezigi. Tai ohtrà deenà Raguëls faatzinaja sawus kaiminus in draugus pee sewis in taifija teem brangas dsihres, in Tobiju winsch luhdse, kahdu pahru nebbetu pee winna palikt. Tur klahr de-we tas Tobijam to weenu pussi no sawa padohma, in tam rakstös to sohlija, ka winsch, pehz winna mirschanas to ohtru pussi arri dabbutu. Tas jaunais Tobijas nu palikke pee seewas tehwa, in luhdse sawu zelta beedri, winna weeta nocet pee Gahbela, in to nau-du, to tas winna tehwa parrada bij, no winna at-prassihit. To schis darrija in nesse tam to nauduriftigi.

Bet tas wezzais Tobijas behdajahs tohti, kad winna dehl's tai nospreestà laikà ne pahrgahje, dohmadams, ka tam kahda nelaima effohti usgahjusi. La mahte dsihwoja eeksch weenahm aharahm, in tizzeja, ka winnas weenigs dehl's jaw effoht gahjis. Idde-nàs ta skrehje us zellu, raudsiht, woi winsch nahf.

Rahguëls gan labpraht sawu snohiti buhtu wehl pee sewis paturejis; bet schis ne gribbeja palikt, sawu wezzaku dehl, kas winnu ar behdahm in raisehm gaidija. Winsch tapehz padewahs atkal us zellu in gahje atpakkat, us tehwa mahjahm.

Winna zella beedris gahje tam lihds, un winnam nu bij kalpi in kalpones, kameeli, dischi in fihki lohpi, ir pulks naudas, to seewas tehws tam bij lihds de-wis.

wis. Us zellu fazzija tas wihrs, kas winnu pawad, dija us to: kad tu gribbi, tad eefim meh's papreeksch pee tawa wezza tehwa, kas gan ar mohkahn us tewi gaidihs; tawa feewa ar faimi in lohpeem lai pama-sam pakkat naht. Tobijas ar to bij ar meeru, in tee nu steldsahs us tehwa mahjahm. Tobija mah'te feh-deja ikdeenàs zellmallsi, un skattijahs tam mihsam behnam pretti. Kad winna nu no tahtenes sawu dehlu eeraudsija; tad ta steldsahs to sawam wihsam tam wezzam Tobijam pastahstih't, in schis, to dsirde-dams, uslehze no sawas weetas, in kad winsch, bes gaismas buhdams pats ne warreja to zellu atrast; tad likke winsch sewi tam dehsam prettim waddiht. Kad nu tas dehs klacht nahze; tad winsch to ar mihslestibu arkampe, pee sawam kruhtim speede in firsnigi skupstija.

Nu tee wissi kohpà Deewa wahrdu flaweja, kas tohs zellineekus weffelus bij pahrweddis. Pehz tam tas jaunais Tobijas tam wezzam tehwa'm stahstija, ka winsch no sawa zella beedri sahles effoht dabbus in tahs pahreessis, kas geldetu tehwa'm to sudduschu gaisnu ardoht. Zuhlihn tas wezzais tehws sewi likke ar tahm tahs azzis swaidiht, in pehz kahdu brihdi tahs azzis winnam tappe spohschas in winsch warreja wissu skaidri redseht. Par to tad winsch ar pateizigu prah'tu in lihgsnu firdi preeksch Deewa semme mettehs, to flawedams par to leelu schehlastibu, ko tas tam effoht parahdijis.

Nu arri Tobija jauna gaspascha, ar kalpeem un kalponehm in ar wissu sawu puhru atgahje. Tad wissi no jauna preezajahs in preezadamees Deewam to nahkamu slowu in pateizibu dewe.

Zeela bij ta mihslestiba in paklausischana, ko ta jaun-a Tobija zella beedris tam bija eefsch w. fahm winna  
wai.

waijadfibahm parahdijis. Tapeh; tas wezzais winnam dauds simts pateizibas dewe, in tam to puffi no tahs pahnestas naudas, par pateifchanas maksu, dahwaja. Bet schis arbildeja: tas man miht, ka es tawu dehlu weffelu in laimigu pee tew esmu pahweddis, in par to es, ar tewi, Deewam pateizu. Tas was naudas man ne waljaga; jo tew buhs sinuagt, ka es weens Deewa engelis esmu, ko Deews irr fuh-tijis, tawu dehlu us sawu tahku zellu pasargagt in paglabagt, in tewim to pasuddufchu gaismu ardoht, tapeh; ka winsch tewi mihto in tawa taisna in gohdi-ga dschwofchana winnam patihk. Bihstaites ir turplik Deewu in staigajet winna zellus; tad winna schelastiba in fwehtiba allasch pee jums buhs in paliks.

To fazzijis pasudde tas engelis preefsch winnu azjim. Brihnodamees tee ka mehmi palikke, zits zitu usluhkodami; bet peh; tas wezzais Tobijas aikal schaje runnagt, flaweja Deewa brihnischligus darbus, in isteize to schelastibu, ko tas winnam in winna dohlam bij parahdijis.

Peh; schihs notifschanas tas firmais deewabihjaitais Tobijas wehl dauds gaddus dschwaja in redseja preeku pee behrna behrneem. Us sawas mirschanas gultu winsch teem sawejeem wehl tahs jaukas mahzi-bas dewe: lai tee bes mitteschanas Deewu bihtohs in eelfsch taisnas firds buhschanas preefsch ta turretohs. Ir tas jaunais Tobijas firmu wezzumu apdschwaja. Winsch bij taisns, in tappe ta ka winna tehws no Deewa in no zilwekeem mihlehts, in redseja behrnus in behrnu behrnus.

Ro mahzees tu no schi schastta?

Es mahjohs no ta, pirnkahrtan: Ka behrneem sawu

ſawu wezzaku labbas mahzibas in winnu pamahziſchanas bahs labbi wehra liſt, in pehz tahm gohdigi turretees; tad winneem labbi klahſees, in tee laimigi dſihwohs wirſ ſemmes. Tas jaunais Tobijas ſawa wezza tehwa pamahziſchanas zeenâ turreja, pehz tahm gohdigi dſihwoja in weenumehr ſawa tehwa taiſnâs pehdâs palikke, tapehz Deews tam ilgu muhſchu in wiſſadu ſwehtibu peeſchlihre in tas redſeja preeku pee behrnu behrneem.

Ohtran kahrtan eſ mahzohs: Ka Deewa engelis tohs taiſnus Deewa behrnus paſarga in paglabba us wiſſeem winnu zelleem. Kad tas jaunais Tobijas tahtu zellu ſtaigaja; tad Deews tam ſawu engeli par zella beedri peeſuhtija, in tas tam palihdſeja ſawu zellu laimigi iſtaigagt, in eekſch weſſelibas in wiſſadas labbas klahſchanas pahreer mahjâs. Tapehz katts, ka Deewu bihſtâhs in pee taiſnibas turrâhs ar drohſchumu ſawu zellu ſtaigagt warr, zerredams, ka Deewa engelis pahr winnu wahti turrehs, in, ka Dahwids mahja, winnu paſargahs us wiſſeem winna zelleem.

Treſchan kahrtan eſ mahzohs: Ka Deews ire tas labbakais glahbeis in paligs eekſch gruhſtahm deenahm. Tas wezzais Tobijas, kad winnam gaiſma ſubde, bij pagallam behdigs, in tumſchâ fehſchoht maſ preeka tam bij. Ne weens zilweks ne warreja winnu glahbt, in winna azzis atkal redſigas darriht. Bet Deews ſuhtija ſawu engeli in zaur ta paligu wiſſch to ſudduſchu gaiſminu atdabbuja. Tapehz kriſtigam zilwekam eekſch ſlimmahm in zittahm gruhſtahm deenahm ne buhs bes zerribas palikt, kad wiſſch arri pee zilwekeem glahbſchanu wolti melle; bet tam buhs us Deewu palautees, in tam eekſch ſawahm grub-

gruhtibahm pawehletees, kam ne irr gruhta leeta,  
 zaur mas jeb dauds glahbt in palihdscht.

Pee Deewa turrohs launâ deenâ,  
 In tad ar raisehm ne kullehs,  
 Ir behdâs turru Deewou zeenâ  
 In eeksch ta tannis preezajohs.  
 Lai wiffas breefmas fatrahjahs,  
 Ne bihstohs, Deews man pasargahs!

## 50.

## Wezzas Derribas Gals.

Septiadesmits gaddus tee Zuhdi, pehz Deewa nolik.  
 schanas, tai Babiloneru semmê palikke zeetu-  
 mâ. Pehz schi laika tas Perseru kehniusch Kihrus  
 to Babiloneru semmi, zaur karru, eedabbuja, in  
 schis teem Zuhdeem kahwe, sawâ tehwu semmê atpak-  
 kat eec, un sawu Deewa nammu atkal ustaisiht. Tad  
 dauds Zuhdi ar sawu teelkungu Zerubahbeli nogahje  
 us Jerusalemi, eezehle tur wiffai papreeksch weenu  
 altari, in pehz tee kahje sawu basnizu buhweht. Dauds  
 un daschadi tee Zuhdi pee schihs buhweschanas tappe  
 no saweem eenaidneekem aplaweti, in tee buhtu scho  
 darbu wiffai pamettusch, kad tee Deewa praweeschi  
 Haggai in Zakkarias tohs ne buhtu ar ween muddinaj-  
 schi, sawu darbu strahdacht.

Pehz dauds gaddeem bij ta basniza eezelta, bet ta  
 ne bij ne buhtin tahda krahschna in branga, ta ta, to  
 Salamans preekschajôs laikôs bij zehlis, in dauds no  
 teem wezzeem Zuhdeem, kas to pirmaju basnizu wehl  
 bij redsejschi, ruhktas affaras raudaja, kad winni to  
 jaunu apraudsija.

Nu teem Zuhdeem atkal bij Deewa nams, kur tee peh; saweem likkumeem warreja Deewam kalpoht. Divi gudri rakstumahzitati, Estras in Nehemijas wahrdà, eetaifija to kalpoſchanu pee ſchihs jaunās baſnijas, peh; Moſſus bauſlibas in likkumeem, in ſpeede tohs Zuhdus, dauds launas eerafchas atmeſt, ko tee bij no teem paganeem peenehmufchi; ſewiſchki no tahm paganifkahn in elkadeewigahm ſeewahm atſchkirtees, ar ko dauds Zuhdi in arriſan paſchi preeſteri in ſewiti laulibà dſihwoja. Nu tee Zuhdi arri atkal waldineekus in baſnijaskungus no ſawas paſchas zilts turreja; bet teem ne bij meeriga dſihwoſchana. Tee tappe no teem Sihreem ſohti ſpaiditi, in tas Sihreru ſehninfch Antiokus, gribbedams tohs Zuhdus ar warru peefpeeft, paganu tizzibu usnemt, likke dauds no teem ſemme kaut, un apgahnija winnu baſnizu or wiſſadu negantibu.

Prett ſcho ſehninu tee Zuhdi usnehme karu, in ka tee jo labbaki warretu tam pretti turretees, tee ar teem Keemereem derribu derreja, lai tee winneem paligà nahktu prett ſawu eenaidneeku. Bet ſchi derriba bij teem Zuhdeem par leelu nelaimi. Jo tee Keemeri mekleja tohs Zuhdus appakſch ſawas walſtibas dabbuht, in arri dabbuja. Tad tee Zuhdi ſawus waldineekus paſchi wairs ne zehle, bet tee tikke no teem Keemereem zelti. Starp ſcheem waldineekeem bij arri tas ſehninfch Eroodus, appakſch kurra waldiſchanas muſſu Peſtitois Jeſus Kristus Betlemes piſſſatà peedſimme. Schis Eroodus likke teem Zuhdeem to baſnizu plaſchaku in ſpohſchaku iſtaifih, kurra Jeſus tohs laudis dauds in baſchadi Deewa wahrdus in prahtu ire mahzjis.

Bet tee Zuhdi jo deenas jo wairak atkahpe no ſaweem likkumeem, in nekahda weenadiba tahs tizzibas  
ſtarp

starp winneem ne bij. Tas leelakais pulks to Juhdu gaidija eeksch ta Pestitaja, to Deems teem wezztehweem Ahbraamam, Isaakam in Jeshkapam bij kohlijis, weenu laizigu kungu in waldineeku, kas tohs no Reemeru warras isglahbtu, in teem leelu laizigu gohdu in dauds mantas peeschkirtu. Bet kad nu Jesus, ka tas no teem wezztehweem gaidihts Pestitais, a:gahje, kam ne bij laizigs gohds neds laizigas mantas, in kas no fewis fazzija: ka winna walstiba ne effus no schihs pafauls, tad tee Juhdi winnu armette in ne gribbeja to, ka fawu Pestitaju, zeenih; jebfchu winsch gan zaur dauds in daschabahm brihnuma sijnemhm parahdija, ka winsch no Deewa effoht a:gahjis. Jesus schahdu winnu netizzibu in besdeewibu norahje, in zaur to tee mettehs par Jesus eenadnē:keem. Tee winnu neween aprunnaja in apmelloja, bet tee winnu arridsan us gallu ka blehdneeku apfuhdseja, in jepfchu tee winnam nekahdu netaisnibu ne warreja parahdiht, tapat ne rimne, kamehr schis besdwainigais pee frusta tappe nobeigts.

Par schahdu besdeewibu Deems tohs Juhdus bahrgi nosohdija; jo tschetrdesmits gaddus pehz Jesus aiseeschanas no schihs pafauls, tappe tas bilsfats Jerusaleme, ar to basnizu to Juhdu, skaidri is-pohstihits, tee atlikkuschi Juhdi pa wisu pafauli is-klidinati, in ta tai deewakalposchanai tohs wezzas derribas bija.

## G a l s.

Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirinkahktan! Ka Deewa wahrdi ne kad zilweku ne warr wilt. La ka Deems

to bij nospreedis in zaur faweem praweescheem bij lizzis sinnamu darriht, tee Zuhdi, pehz isstahweteem septindesmit zeetuma gaddeem, atkal dabbuja brihwestibu, us fawu tehwu semmi eet, in fawu pilssaru in basnizu atkal usbuhweht; in, ta ka Deews to zaur fawu Dehlu Jesu Kristu teem Zuhdeem bij lizzis sludinaht, winau pilssars in basniza tappe gluschi ispohtsihts, ka almins us alminu ne palikke, in winni paschi zaur wissu pasauli tikke istihdinati. In ta ir muhsu laikos wehl neweens wahrds ne suhd, ko Deews irr runnais. Tapehz gribbu es Deewa wahrdam al lasch tizzeht in us to zeeti pasautees, dsihwojoht in mirstohht; so debbes in semme suddihs, bet Deewa wahrds ne suhd wiss.

Dhtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, kad Deews arri to grehzineeku nosohda, pehz fawas taifnibas; tad winsch arri pahr to apshehlojahs, pehz fawas leelas shehlastibas. Kad tee Zuhdi, fawas nepaklaufishanas in netiklibas deht, septindesmit gaddus tai Babiloneru semme bij zeetuma bijuschi, tad Deews atstahje no fawas dusmibas prett teem, in dewe tam kehnam to labbu prahru, ka winsch teem lahwe us fawu tehwu semmi atpakka eet. Tapehz, kad Deewa rihtste to grehzineeku schausch, lai winsch fawu firdi tikka ne apzeetina, bet fawus grehkus ar noschehloshanu atsijst in no teem firsnigi atgreeschahs; tad winsch fawu noskummuschu firdi ar to jauku zerribu warr eepreezinaht, ka Deews par winnu apshehlofees in dusmibu prett winnu muhscham ne turrehs. So muhsu Deews irr shehligs, firdschehligs in no leelas shehlastibas, in winnam ne tiht ta nabbaga grehzineeka nahwe; bet winsch gribb, lai tas atgreeschahs no faweem laumeem zetz teem, in dsihwo,



Trefchan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, kad Deems zaur to ispohtifchanu ta pilssata Jerusalemes in winna basnizas, tai deewakalposchanai tahs wezzas derribas irr gallu darrisis, mums ka fristiteem zilwekeem in jaunas derribas laudim, nu buhs Deewam ta kalpoht, ka winna Dehls Jesus Kristus muhs to irr mahzjis: ne tikkal ar ahriku kalposchanu, bet eeksch garra in pateesibas; mums buhs Deewam kalpoht zaur to, ka mehhs winnu in winna-prahtu no firds mihlejam, in eeksch taisnibas in fwehtibas preeksch winna in preeksch zitteem zilwekeem staigajam.

Dohd, Deems! pehz Jesus mahzibinu!

Ka firfnigi tew paklausu,

Ka tew, in tapat arti winnu

Bes wiltibas es mihleju.

Dohd, ka par taru gohdibu,

Ka kristigs zilweks dsihwoju.

Dohd, schehligs tehros! man tahdu prahtu!

Kas tikkal to ween eegribbahs,

Kas manni webd pee tewis klahnu,

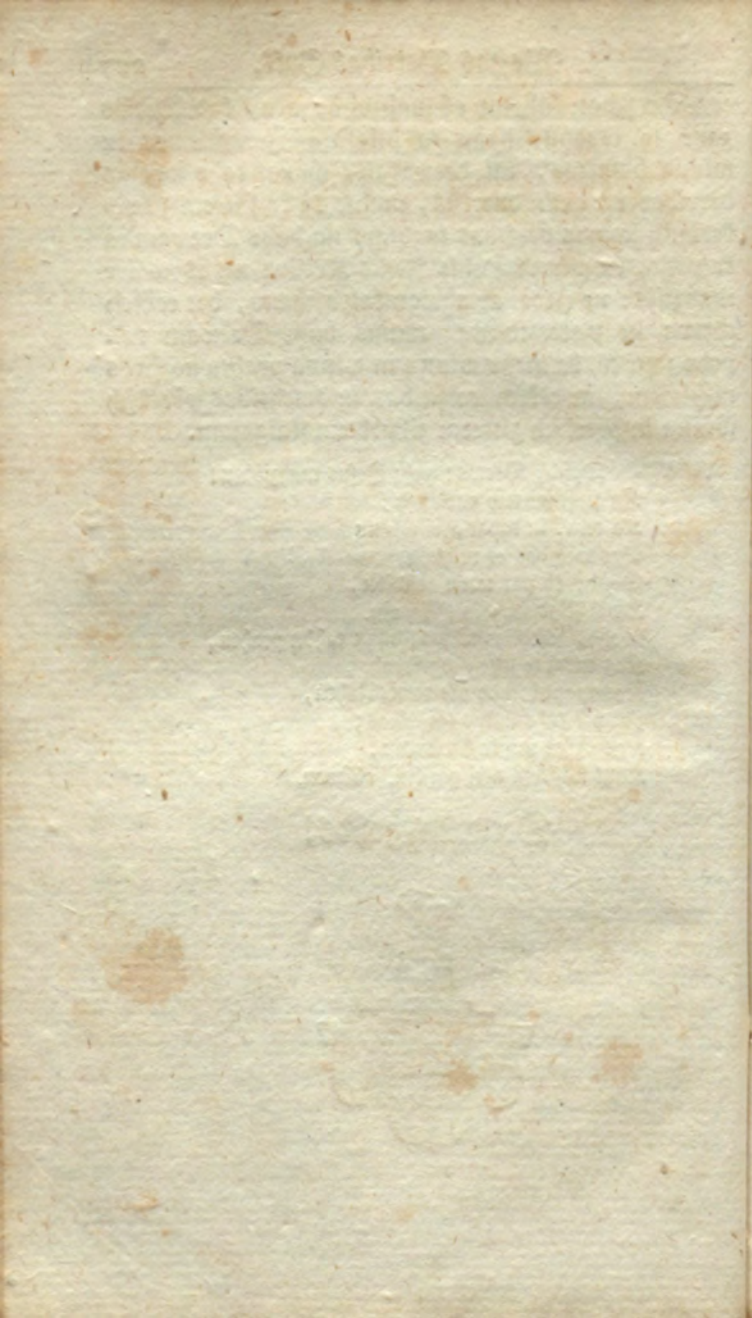
In pee tahs ihstas taisnibas;

Kas nekad nihlo kaunumu,

Kaut wisseem arri patiktu. Amen.

**Deewam gohds!**





Tahs masas Bihbeles

ohtra Dakka,

ieb

**S** t a h s t i

no teem

fwehteem Raksteem

tahs

jaunas Derribas.



Johns Hopkins University

Library

117011

117011

117011



# I. No ta swehta Jahna, Jesus preekschtezsetaja.

## I.

Jahna ta kristitaja dschwoschanas stahsti.

**A**p to laiku, kad Deems to leelu kauschu. glahbeju, pehz sawas sohlfichanas, gribbeja pasaulé sushit, dschwója tai Zuhdu femmé weens Zuhdu preesteris, (basnijlungs) Zakarias wahrda.

Schis, in winna gaspascha lishbete bij taifni un gohdigi laudis, in bihjajahs Deemu no wiffas firds, tanni laika, kurrà tee laudis par Deemu dauds ne behdaja. Schohs sawus taifnus behrnus Deems baggatigi swehtija; tikkai behrni teem ne bij, kaut tee gan gauschi wehleja, behrnus-redseht; jo Zuhdu starpà tas bij kauns, kad laulati laudis bes behrneem palikke.

Zakarias un lihsbete arri jam tannis gaddòs bij, kurreòs tee wairs ne warreja sawà laulibà behrnus gaidiht; bet tapat Deews, kam wiffas leetas spehjamás, tohs winnu wezzumà wehl gribbeja ar behrnu apdahwanah.

Weenà deenà, kad tas preesteris Zakarias sawu swehtru ammatu basujà kohpe, parahdijahs tam weens Deewa engelís, kas tam, us Deewa pawehleschanu, sluddinaja, ka winnam dehls drihs tapfchoht peedsimts, in tam fohlija; „schis dehls tew tawà „wezzumà buhs par preefu; bet turflah.

tas arri zit- „teem laudin dauds lahuma nessihs. Wínsch tohs „pamuddinahs taisnibu mihleht, un us to taisitees, „to leelu kauschu glahbeju, kas drihs pafaulé arees, zee- „nigi pretti nemt, in to swehtibu baudiht, fo wínsch „no debbesim semmè nessihs. Schis taws dehls no „jaunahm deenahm buhs gohdigs in gaddigs, in Deewam swehtih.

Sauzi wianu Jahnis; jo wínsch „buh

s weens firhigs Deewa kalps, in weens pra- „weerts, fà zittahrt Elias bij, in dauds laudis tas „pee tahs Deewam tihkamas taisnibas weddihs.“

Zakarias sew tahdas leelas laimes ne turveja zee- nigu, tapeh; wínsch to, fo wínsch dsurdeja ne gribbeja tizzeht, kauschu pats Deewa engelís tam to pasluddinaja. Wínsch sawà firdi wehleja, zaur tahdu brihuuma sismi pamahzihts tapt, ka tas, fo tas engelís fazzija, teescham notiktu. Tas engelís to mannidams tam teize; ka, kad wínsch to, fo wínsch ram bij pasluddinajis ne gribboht bes brihuuma simes tizzeht; tad tahda pee winna pascha notifschoh.

Us weetu wínsch kluschoht mehms, in palifschoh bes wallodas, lihds tai deenai, turrà wínsch sawu, peh; Deewa fohlischanas dsimmuschu dehtu tai wahr- bà Jahnis zeltu. Rà tas engelís bij teizis, tà tas

notifke. Walloða tam wezzam Zakariam us peh-  
dahn sudde, in tam peetruhfke, lihðs tai deenai, kur-  
rà winna dehls apgraisihts tappe. Kad winsch schai  
deenà galðinu prassija, gribb-dams us to ta behrna  
wahrdu rakstih; tad ahtri winna mehles faites tappe  
atraititas — winsch schaze atkal runnaht, in fazzija:  
ta behrna wahrds irr Zahnis.

Zakarias sawu walloðu ardabbujis tuhliht schaze  
Deewu teikt in slaweht, un kad Deews to pamahzija,  
kas nah:ofchòs laikòs ar to winnam dsimmuschu deh-  
lu buhshoht; kad Deews winnam jaw papreeksch to  
labbumu rahdija, fo schis winna dehls, tauschu star-  
på pastrahdatu, in to laimi, fo tas sohlihts Pestitais,  
kas nu drihs pasaulé ateetu, teem taisneem Zuhdu  
starpå eedohtru; tad pateize winsch Deewam: „ka  
„winsch peh; sawas sohlihschanas, fo winsch Ahbraä-  
„mam, Dahwidam in zitteem wezztehweem bij de-  
„wis, tahdu glahbeju teem laudim atfuhritu, kas  
„winneem pahhdseru, eekich ihstenas taisnibas in  
„swehtibas Deewam kalpoht, zaur wissu sawa muh-  
„schu. Tu nu, mans dehls, fazzija winsch, weens  
„praweets in preekschreftetais ta Pestitaja in Kurga  
„no pascha Deewa fahrtas buhsi; tu winnam to zelku  
„taisifi, zaur to, ka tu teem laudim sluddinasi, ka  
„teem schis spehzijs glahbejs no Deewa irr atgah-  
„jis, zaur fo teem tee grehti taps pamesti un pee-  
„dohtri.“



Schis Zahnis, kas us tahdu brishnischku wihs  
tappe dsimts, turplik wihs buhdams, it sirdigi par  
Deewa gohdu in sawu tauschu laimi srabhaja. Seels  
in gruhst bij tas darbs, fo Deews tam bij uswehle-  
jis — tas darbs, tahdus laudis, kas seelà dwehseles

tumfumà, eeksch wiffadeem grehkeem dshwoja, pee  
atsihfchanas tahs pateefibas wejt, un us taisnibas  
mihlestibu muddinahr. Dauds gaddus winsch tapeh;  
tuffnesi dshwoja, ka winsch, atschkirts no tahs lau-  
nas pafauls, weentullibà warretu faraisitees us fa-  
wu gruhthu in swehtu ammatu.

Kad winsch trihsdefmits gaddus wezz bij, in nu  
fahje tahs Deewa mahzibas laudim fluddinahr; tad  
winna ehdeens, tà kà winna gehrbjums bij it flikts.  
Winsch ehde siffenus in kaminu meddu, un winnam  
bij drahnas no kameeku spalwahn muggurà, in ahdas  
johsts apfahrt gurneem. Winsch to redseja, ka tee  
zilweki, zaur negaddigu ehfchanu, in zaur leppofcha-  
nu eeksch drehbehm apwainojahs, un talabbad winsch  
ar tahdu fliktu ehdeeni, in tahdahm fliktahm dra-  
nahm mekleja pahrtikt. Winsch zaur to tohs negad-  
digus in lepnus gribbeja apkaunoh, in wiffceem rah-  
diht, ka tas zilweks, tikkai gribbedams, eeksch wis-  
fahm leetahm ar masumu glahbtees warr.

Zahnis, til pat, kà zitfahrt tas praweets Eliàs  
it firdigi par Deewa gohdu, in fawu tauschu labbumu  
strahdaja, in tee Zuhdi ilgu laiku tahdu praweefchu  
ne bij redsejschi, kà winsch bij. Talabbad tee leelòs  
pulkòs fkrehje, winnu redseht, in winna mahzibas  
dstrdeht. Zahnis teize teem, kas pee winna atgahje,  
ka kad winni to Messiu in pafauls Pestitaju gaiditu,  
taggad teefcham tas laiks effoh, kurrà winsch atee-  
fchoht; bet kad winni grehku jellus ne atstahthu in ne  
labbotohs, tad winneem nekahds labbums no ta ne  
zeltohs, ka tas Messias pee winneem nahktu, bet  
winni zaur faweem grehkeem leelà nelaimè grimtu.  
Zahnis turfiahrt arri teem laudim, kas pee winna nah-  
je, fazzija: lai tee ne schkistu, ka winneem no ta kahds  
labbums lehktu, ka winni ta taisna Ahbraama behrni  
effo.

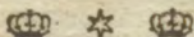


effofchi. Gan Deews fchi taifna wihra behrneem dauds labbuma effoht fohlijis; bet tomehr tas lehti warroht buht, ka winsch fcho labbumu ziteem laudim peegreesiu, kas jo zeenigi effufchi to dabbuht, ne ka Ahbraäma behrni.

Zitti pahr to istruhkaks, kad tee dsirdeja, ka wiinni, eeksch sawas grehzigas buhshanas, Deewam ne mas ne warroht patikt, in kad schee sawus grehfus ne leedse; kad teem tas no firds bij schehl, ka wiinni lihds fchim us launeem zelleem bij staigajfchi; kad tee fohlija, turplik labbaku dsihwofchanu usnemt; kad Zahnis tohs kristija, tas irr: winsch tohs, ar wiffu meesu Jordanes Uppé eemehrzeja. Zaur to winsch teem to gribbeja prahtä lippinaht, ka winneem peenahkaks, turplik ka fchkihsteem in nomasgateem laudim dsihwoht, tas irr: tohs grehku neschkihsiumus nolikt, un tahs taifnibas glihtumu apgehrbt.

Wiffi gohdigi laudis Zahni wihleja, in tee launt in negohdigi, jepfchu winnu ne mihledami, tomehr to par tahdu brangu wihru turreja, ko retti reds, in zitti no teem Zuhdeem dohmaja, ka winsch tas no Deewa fohlihts Messias in Pestitais effoht. Bet Zahnis ne gribbeja augstaku kahretu turreht, ne ka winnam no Deewa bij dohta. „Es ne efmu,“ fajzija winsch, „tas Messias in Pestitais, ko juhs, pehz „Deewa fohllfchanas, galdat. Es tikkai ka winna „fullainis, nahku winnam preekschä, juhs fataisihé „us winna atnahfchanu.“ Turklaht rahdija Zahnis teem laudim Jesu, ka to ihstu pasaules glahbeju, in teize: ka fchis dauds labbaks in dauds augstaks pahr winnu effus, ia ka no winna tee dauds wairat warroht mahzitees, ne ka no Mohfus in wiffseem praweefcheem; ka fchis effus tas Deewa jehrs, kas tahs pasaulles grehkus neff, in ka zaur winnu wiffi, kas parcise

no grehkeem atgreeschahs, warroht grehku peedohfsch-  
anu in to muhschigu dschwoschanu dabbuht.



Ne kad Zahnis ne apnikte, tohs laudis pamah-  
zih, lai tee no grehkeem atraujahs, un pehz taisni-  
bas dsennahs, in karram winsch tahdu mahzibu bewe,  
kayda tam fewischki wajag bij. Teem naudaskah-  
rigeem muitineekeem fazzija winsch: ka tas leels  
grehks, kad wairak muitu nemm, ne ka no teem waldi-  
neekeem pawehlehts. Teem karra laudim winsch pee-  
kohdinaja: lai tee fargatohs, jitteem warru in netais-  
nibu darriht. Teem Wariseereem in Saduzeereem,  
kas leela gohda Zuhdu starpà dschwaja, winsch teize:  
ka tik labbi teem augsteem kungeem, ka teem lauti-  
neem no semmes kahrtas gauschi slikti klahstohs, kad  
winni ne atgreestohs no faweem grehkeem. Arri  
Erohdum, schim augstam Gallileijas semmes wirtsnee-  
kam Zahnis, ar drohschibu, winna padarritu leelu  
grehku preeksch azzim zehle. Schis Erohdus sawam  
brahtam bij gaspaschu iskrachpis in to fewim par see-  
wu nehmis. Ne kas to ne warreja leegt, ka Eroh-  
dus zaur to brahtam leelu netaisnibu, in preeksch  
wisseem laudim leelu blehdibu effoht pabarrijis; bet  
ne weens tomehr ne drihksteja Erohdum to fazzih.  
Erohdus atkal dohmaja, ka tahdam augstam kungam,  
ka winsch bij, brihw effoht darriht, to gribbedams.  
Bet Zahnis eedrohschinajahs, Erohdum to teikt:  
preeksch Deewa leelu grehku effam, ka winsch brah-  
tam effoht fewu iskrachpis in to fewim par fewu  
nehmis. Erohdus gan labbi pratte, teefu effam, to  
Zahnis teize; bet winsch ne bij Deewabihjatais, ta-  
labbad winsch fashutte pahr Zahna wallodu, in win-  
na negohdiga gaspascha, Erohdias wahrda, jo wairak  
ap-

apstaitahs. Pirmās dusmās tee buhtu likkufchi Jahnu nokaut; bet bailes teem usgahje, lauschu deht, kas Jahni gauschi mihleja. Tapeh; Erohdus tikkai pawehleja, Jahni zeetumā mest. Turklaht Erohdus tik gohdigs bij, ka winsch Jahni par weenu taisnu in swehtu wihtu turreja, winnu gohdaja, in arri sawās waijadsibās pee ta padohmu mekleja.

Jahnim nekahds launums no Erohdus ne buhtu notizzis, in winsch to labpraht no zeetuma buhtu islaidis, ja winna besdeewiga gaspascha ne buhtu Jahni lihds nahwei eenihdejfi. Schi bij tahda negohdiga in neschehliga, ka meers winnas firdi ne nahje, kamehr Jahnis gallu dabbuta. In, ka nu Jahnis, peh; winnas besdeewigas wehlechanas teescham nokauts tappe, tas notikke tā:

Erohdus sawā dsinischanas deenā, saweem muishas laudim, leelas dsihres dewe, un kad winsch jawtik dauds bij ehdis in dschris, ka winsch nebs us Deewu, neds us taisnibu wairs dohmaja; tad tahs Erohdias meite, kas tai no sawa pirma kunga bij, preeksch Erohdus danzaja. Tas Erohdum gauschi patikke, un winsch swehredams sohlija: tai meitei wissu to doht, ko ta no winna luhgtohs, in kad tas arri ta weena pufse no winna walstis buhtu. Ta bij gauschi aplama sohlichana, in Erohdus tikkai saweem kahrumeem klaufidams, ne mas ne apdohmaja, ka teem waldeneekeem, preeksch Deewa irr atbildeschana jadohd, kà tee sawas walstis irr waldischi.

Ta meite nofrehje pee sawas mahtes Erohdias, tai stahstidama ko tas kehniensch winnai effoht sohlijis, un ta besdeewiga mahte tai to padohmu dewe: lai ta no ta kehniina luhgtu Jahna galwu us kahdu blotdi, itt kà tas weenalgā buhtu, woi scho taisnu wihtu, woi lohpu semmē kautu.

Za meite gan sunaja, Jahni taifnu in beswai-  
nigu wihru effam, ta arri gan bij mahzissees to Dee-  
wa baufli: tew ne buhs nokaut; bet ta jaw tik  
dauds launa no mahtes bij dsirdejusi un noredsejusi,  
ka preekich grehka tai bailes wairs ne nahze. Za dar-  
rija, ko mahte bij pawehleffi. Zas kehniensch gau-  
schi istruhkaks, winnas luhgschanu dsirdedams, in  
Jahna labbad tam ta firds gauschi sahpeja. Bet to-  
mehr tas ne dohmaja, ka zilwekam naw brishw, ne-  
taifnibas darriht tapeh; ka winsch bes apdohma irr  
swehrejis tahs darriht; bet winsch dohmaja, ka tah-  
dam leelam lungam, ka winsch bij, kauns effoht, ko  
swehredams fohliht, in tomehr peh; ne doht. Bet  
teescham winnam tas jo leelaks kauns preekich Dee-  
wa in gohdigeem zilwekeem bija, ar tahm nenosegu-  
schahm affinim weena taifna wihra sawas rohtas ap-  
gahnih.

Erohdus pawehleja, kaut gan ne labprah, lai  
bende eetu, Jahnam zeetumà to galwu nozirst. Ko  
sas kehniensch bij pawehlejis tas notikke, in Jahna  
nozirsta galwa tappe us btohdu tai Erohdias meitei,  
peh; winnas gibbeschanas, eedohta. Schi bes is-  
truhzinakchanas to pretti nehme, in mahtei nonesse,  
kas par to leelu preeku mannija. Kas gan buhtu  
dohmajis, no seewischkas tahdu blehdibu in nescheh-  
libu redseht! Bet schi negohdiga jaw ta bij eerabdi-  
nata kaunu darriht, ka tai weegla leeta bij, arri to  
wiffleelaku negantibu padarriht.

No mahzees tu no scheem stahsteem?

Es mahzohs no teem pirinkahrtan: Ka leela lai-  
me preekich behrneem, kad teem tahdi wezzaki irr,  
ka Jahnam bija, kas Deewu in winna wahrdus mihs-  
leja, in us Deewa zelleem staigaja, in no kurreem  
winsch

winsch eeksch Deewabihjafchanas tappe andsnahts,  
 ka winsch pats arri gohdigs wihrs in Deewabihjatais  
 in leels mahjitais kkuä siarp saweem laudim. Zah-  
 dus wezzakus behrneem buhs no wiffas firds mihleht;  
 winnus jeenä in gohdä turreht; teem klausiht, in  
 eeksch winnu taifnahm pehdahm staigah.

Ohtran fahrtan es mahzohs: ka tas man ne pa-  
 lihds neneeka, ka es esmu kristihts tappis, ja es zaur  
 mannu kristibu, ne teekohs pamuddinatees, pehz Je-  
 sus mahjibas, teem grehkeem atfazziht, in eeksch  
 taifnibas in swehtibas preeksch Deewa staigah. Za-  
 pehz Jahnis pamahzija tohs laudis, kas no winna  
 pakristiti tappe: lai tee atgreestohs no grehkeem —  
 lai tee, kà labbi kohki labbus augtus nestu, zittadi  
 teem ne kahds labbums no tahs kristibas ne buhtu.

Treschan fahrtan es mahzohs: ka man buhs no  
 katra tihscha grehka fargatees, tapehz, ka tee grehki  
 drihs kuplojahs, in weens grehks dauds zirtus djemdi-  
 na. Kad Erohdus to blehdibu bij darrisis, in brach-  
 kam sawu gaspaschu bij iskrahpis, tad tas pehz arri  
 to swehtu Jahni, kas tam to padarritu grehku pahr-  
 mette, lifke zeetumä mest, in us gallu pawehleja, scho  
 nenoseedfigu wihru nomaitah, kad winna negohdiga  
 gaspascha to eepraffija.

Deews Tehws stahwi tu mums klah,  
 Tad mums ne waisag bihteas;  
 Dohd no grehkeem staidra prah,  
 Pehz labbuma ween dsihtees.  
 Kad launais lahrams muhs fagrahbj,  
 Dohd spehku prettim lautees,  
 In tew no firds palautees;  
 Muhs ar taweem spahrneem glah,  
 Te mehs bes wiffahm behdahm;

Rä appatsch brunnahin sehdam,  
 In grehtu bultas mehdam.  
 Ne atstahj muhs mihtlais Deews!  
 Dohd, to effim luhguschees.

## II. No tahs jumprawas Marias, Jesus Mahtes.

### 2.

#### Dsihwoschanas stahsti tahs jumprawas Marias.

Mazaretas pilskatina eelsch Galilejas mitte weena jumprawa, Maria wahreda. Schi labpracht dsihwoja sawa kaktina, in bija tahda gohdiga in tairna, ka Deews to tohti mihleja. Ne kas no wirnas dauds ne buhtu sinnajis, ta winna preeksch sewis dsihwoja, kad Deews to ne buhtu, winnas deewabihjafchanas deht, par pasaules Pestitaja mahti isredsejis. Tas nu preeksch Marias bij leels gohds; jo tee Zuhdi flaweja to zilweku it laimigu, no ka tas Messias zeltohs, in turklaht bohmasa, ka winsch augstu lauschu behrens buhtu. Bet Deewam bij zits prahts, in winsch ne luhkoja pehz leelas in augstas zilts, kad winsch gribbeja to Pestitaju likt peedsunt. Ne kas tam labbaki patikke, ka ta beswainiga jumprawa Maria. Tai ae bij dauds mantas, nei arri leels gohds preeksch laudim, in tapehz wihs no augstas zilts muhscham ne buhtu to apprezsejis. Weens tairns wihs, gohdigs ammatneeks, no ta pilskata Nazaretas,

tes, Jahseps wahrda, tas ar winnas ka bruhdgans faderrejahs. Schis Jahseps, jepschu winsch ammatneeka darbu strahdaja, tapat bij no ta kehnina Dawwida zilts. Bet talabbad winsch ne tappe lepns, in winnam kauns ne bij, ammatneeku kahra dsihwoht. Tas tai jumprawai Mariai patikke, in ta faderrejahs ar winnu. Bet jepschu tee bij faderreti, tee tapat sawa starpa bij norunnajshi, wehl kahdu brihdi gaidiht, kamehr kahsas turretu.

Pa tam starpam tai jumprawai Mariai kahda deena weens Deewa engetis parahdijahs, in tas bij tas pats, kas preeksch kahda pufgadda pee ta wezza Zakaria suthihts tappe, in ar winnu bashiza farunnajahs. Schis Deewa engetis Mariu mihligi ap-sweizinadams, to ar scheem wahrdeem usbildinaja: „effi sweizinata, tu mihliga! tu pahr wissahm fees-wischkahm laimiga!“ Maria satrahkajs pahr tahdu parahdischanu in pahr tahdu wallodu; bet tas engetis to drohschinaja, fazzidams: „ne bihstees Maria! tu effi schehlastibu atraddufi preeksch Deewa. „Tu tapfi gruhra, in dsemdinafi behrnu, ta wahrdu buhs tew Jesus faukt. Schis buhs pats „Deewa Dehls, in ispehtih sawus laudis.“ Zurklacht tas engetis Mariai teize: ka Deews scho winnas dehlu Jesu par augstu kehninu zeltu, kas ne ween ta ka zirkahrt Dawwids, kahdu brihdi, bet kas muhschu muhscham walditu.

Maria nu jo walraf sahje brihnotees, sawa sirdi dohmadama: tas ne warroht buht, ka winna dehlu dabbutu, tapeh3, ka winnai nekahds wihrs ne effoht, in winna arri wehl ne gribboht pee wihra eet. To winna arri tam engetam teize; bet schis atbildeja: Deews to gan isdarritu, ka winna dehlu dsemdetu; jo winsch, kas effoht tas wisspehzigais, pee winnas

brihnuma leetu darritu. Maria atteize: es esmu ta Kunga kalpone, lai man noteek pehz tarwu wahrdu. Tas engelis tai Mariai nu wehl teize, ka winna to warretu par sihmi nemt, ka tas teescham notiftu, ko winsch tai bij pasluddinajis, ka Deews arri brihnuma leetu pee winnas raddineejes Iihšbetes, Zafarias gaspaschas darritu, in to wehl wezzãs deenãs ar dehlu apdahwanatu.

Maria to dsirdedama tuhlihn to prahtu usnehme, scho sawu raddineezi apmekleht, in jepschu ta gan tahsi no Nazaretes pilsfata mahjasweetu turreja; tad tapat Maria pee winnas nogahje, gribbedama no tãhs paschas dsirdeht, woi winna, kã tas engelis to bij teizis, behrnu gaiditu.

Pee Iihšbetes atgahjufti Maria to apšweizinaja, in tuhlihn tas behrns Iihšbetes meefãs palehzhãhs. Iihšbete nu Mariu ar scheem wahrdeem usrunnaja: „tu, „pahre wissahm, laimiga starp šeewischkahm! kahda „leela irr ta Deewa swehtiba, ka tew buhs behrnu „dsẽmdinaht! in kahds gohds preeksch mannis, ka ta „mahte manna Kunga manni irr apmeklejsi! Tã „kã es tawu šweizinašchanu dsirdeju, tas behrns man- „nãs meefãs šahje paleht, no preeka. Swehtiga „essi tu, kas tizzejsi! Tas taps peepildihts, ko Deews „tewim irr šohljis!“

Maria ne warreja isbrihnotees pahre to, ka Iihšbete, kurrai ta wehl ne bija ne weenu wahrdu teikufi, jaw wissu sinnaja, kas tai bij gaddisees, in ta gan warreja manniht, ka Iihšbete no pascha Deewa to sinnu dabbujufi, kahdu winsch par mahiti tãhs pasaules Pestitaja effoht isredsejis. Tãpehz Maria Deewu flawedama šazzija: „manna dwehsele teiz augsti to Kungu, in mans gars preezajãhs eeksch Deewa manna „Pestitaja, ka winsch sawu šemmigu kalponi leelã goh-



„dä pazell! Taggad manni svehtigu teiks wissi tau-  
 „tu täuti; jo leelu schelastibu Deews mannim irr pa-  
 „rahdijs, tas Deews, kas wisspehzigis, in kurra  
 „wahrds svehts irr — winsch, kurra schelastiba pa-  
 „leef muhschigi pee teem, kas winnu bihsiahs. Leelu  
 „leetu schis stiprais irr padarrijs. Winsch isnihzi-  
 „na to lepnu padohmu, tohs waldineekus tas gruhsch  
 „no ta gohda krehsla, in pazell tohs pasemmigus!  
 „Tohs isfalkuschus tas pilda ar labbumu, in pamett  
 „tohs baggatus tuffschus. Winsch irr apscheloojees  
 „pahre Israëta laudim, in prett teem, ka wezzos lai-  
 „kös, irr scheligs rahdijees. Pehz tahs schlischa-  
 „nas, ko tas irr dewis muhsu tehweem, Ahbraämam  
 „in winna pehznahkameem muhschigi!“

Maria nu palikke trihs mehneschus pee samas rad-  
 dineezes, un gahje pehz atkal us sawahm mahjahm.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrten: Ka tas zil-  
 wekam ne kad kauns, bet ka tas winnam gohds irr,  
 pafaulé ko labbu strahdaht, kad winsch arri no itrin  
 augstas fahrtas irraidas. Jahseps bij no kehina  
 zilts; bet tomehr winsch to par kainu ne turreja, rem-  
 mescha ammatu strahdaht, in ar saweem naggeem sa-  
 wu maisi pelniht, sinnadams, ka, pehz Deewa prah-  
 tu, tam zilwekam ne kad ne buhs us flinkofchanu doh-  
 tees, bet eeksch sweedreem sawa waiga sawu maisi  
 ehst.

Ohtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka gohdiga, taif-  
 na in schkhihta firds irr gauschi augsta turreta eeksch  
 Deewa azjim. Maria tappe no wissahm seewischlahm  
 no Deewa isredseta, par mahci tahs pafaules Pestita-  
 ja, tapeh3, ka winna tahda schkhihta in taifna, in  
 beewabihjataja bij. Tapeh3 zilwekam, preeksch wif-

fahm leetahm buhs pehz tainibas in deewabihjaschanas dšhtees;

Treschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tas, to tee praweeshi fluddinaja: tas pafauls Pestitais tapfchoht no Jumprawas dšumms, eeksch Jesus irr peepidihst tappis, in ka es tapehz ar firds drohschibu warru us Jesu, kà mannu Pestitaju, palautees, winna mahzi-bahm tizzeht, in zaur winnu mannas dwehseles ihstenu in muhschigu laimi gaidiht, kad es winna mahzi-bahm klaufu: Tapehz

Es pee Jesu tureschohs,  
Kamehr winsch man scheid liks dšihwoht;  
Gribbu rihtòs, waktaròs  
Sewi Jesus rohlàs eedoht,  
Wissòs maunòs padohmòs.  
Es pee Jesus tureschohs.

### III. Dšihwofchanas Stahsti Jesus, ta Deewa Dehla.

3.

#### Jesus peedsimschana.

**M**aria dšihwoja ar sawu bruhdganu Galileijà, Nazaretès pilskatà; bet tee praweeshi to bij fluddinajšchi, ka tas Messias, tas no Deewa fohlihts Pestitais, Betlemes pilskatà dšimtu. Tapehz Deews to gudri bij nolizzis, ka tai laikà, kad Maria us gruhhtahm kahjahm bij, tas Keemeru Keisars Augusts, kas arri to Juhdu semmi waldija, to pawehleschanu dewe: wissus Juhdu semmes eedsihwotajus, in kattu sawà

fawà zilts pilstata usrakitit. Schihs Keisera pawehletchanas deht, J'ahseps in Maria nogahje us Betlemi, Dahwida pilstatu, tapeh; fa abbi no Dahwida zilts bija. In teem tur effoht nahje Mariai tas dsemdechanas laiks, in tai dsumme weens dehts, fo winnq autinòs eetinne, in to weenà fillé lifke, tapeh; fa schuhplis tai ne bij. Jo Maria in J'ahseps newarredami ne fur mahjasweetu dabbuht, bija kahdà stalli, jeh ganna buhdinà eelidufchi. Tee bij nabbagi laudis, tapeh; teem tahda slihta mahjasweeta bij, in Deews to bij nolehmis, tai tas Pestitais, fo wintsch mums dewe, no sawas dsumfchanas lihòs sawai wurschanai, eeksch nabbadsibas ween b'ihwotu, gribbedams zaur to muhs panahzih, fa baggatis deht meh's winnam parihkami ne tohpam, in fa arri tas pah'r wisseem nabbags zilweks no winna tohp eemihlehts, kad tikkai wintsch gohdigs in taihs irraidas.

Ta nu bij notifschana, kas no pasaules eefahkama ne bij redseta, fa pats Deewa Dehts kà zilweks starp teem zilwekem dsumme. Bet kas nu gan no tohdas brihnuma leetas to pirmu sinu dabbuja? Gan Betlemes pilstata in tuwu pee ta bij baggati laudis; bet tee Deewam ne patikke, in tee arri tahdu Messiu in Pestitaju gaidija, kas no augstas kahrtas in baggats buhtu. Schee ne buhtu tizzejschi, fa weens nabbage, fillé gulle dams behrns tas no Deewa sohlihts Messias in glahbeis effoht. Tapeh; Deews gribbeja, tai nabbageem ganneem taptu ta pirma sinu no J'esus peedsumfchanas dohta.

Schee ganni sawus lohpus nakti gannidami peepefschi eeraudsija leelu spihdumu pee debbes, un weens Deewa engelis liddinaja pah'r winnu galwahm. Tee farruhk'ahs; bet tas engelis tohs drohschinadams fazsija:

zija: „es ne esmu nahjis jums bailes darriht; bet  
 „jums leelu preeku pasluddinah. Tas Pestitais irr  
 „dsimmis — tas Messias, ko juhs gaidat, irr ta, ka  
 „tee praweefchi to sluddinajfchi, Betlemé, Dahwida  
 „vilsfata, dsimmis. Eitat tiklai tamt stalli pee  
 „Betlemes, tur juhs winnu atraddifeet, autinós ee-  
 „tihu, in fillé gullifchu.“

Turklah tee ganni arri dsirdeja leelu pulku to  
 Deewa engetu Deewam fcho pateizibas dfeefmu dsee-  
 dam: „wiff, kas debbesis irr, in wirs semmes, lai  
 „Deewu slawe par to, ka tas Pestitais irr dsimmis;  
 „jo winfch irr tas, kas tohs zilwekus mahzihs, fawu  
 „pateesu laimi atsiht, in tohs paskubbinahs, eefich  
 „taisnas in fwehtas dsihwofchanas, pehz Deewa scheh-  
 „lastibas dsichrees.“

Mu tee ganni, preezadamees par to eedabbutu jau-  
 ku sinnu, fawa starpá muddinajahs, noet us Betle-  
 mi, in to behrnu apraudsiht, kas, ka tas engetis  
 teem to bij fazzijis, tas no teem Zuhdeem fenn gai-  
 dihts Messias in Pestitais effoht. Tee nogahje, at-  
 radde to behrnu fillé, in pee winna Mariu in Jahse-  
 pu, kas to kohpe. Scheem tee ganni stahstija, ko  
 winni fcho nakri effoht redsejschi in dsirdejufchi. Ma-  
 ria to jaw sinnaja, kahds winnas behrns effoht; bet  
 rapat winna zaur to, ko tee ganni stahstija, tai tizzi-  
 bá tappe stiprinata, ka winna to pasaulés Pestitaju  
 effoht dsemdejufi.

Tee ganni preezigi gahje atrakkat pee fama gan-  
 nama pulká, in farunnajahs us zekku no ta, ko tee bij  
 redsejschi, Deewam pateikdami, ka winfch to fohlitu  
 Pestitaju effoht pasaulé fuhrijis.

Wiffi deewabihjataji starp teem Zuhdeem tikpat  
 ka tee ganni firniigu preeku pah to manija, ka tas  
 Pestitais effoht argahjis, no ka tee tik dauds lobbuma  
 gai-

gaidija, un kas, kà mehs to sumam, dauds wairaf labba darrija, ne kà tee warreja gaidiht; jo winsch irr wisseem zilwekeem palihdsejis, in teem to muhschigu dshwofchanu pelnijis. Tapeh; lai irr mehs preezajamees, in Deewam pateizam, ka winsch icho Pestitaju irr pasaulè fuhrijis.

Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrten: Kad Jesus Betlemes pilskata, tai laika dsimme, kad teem Juhdeem pascha waldischana wairs ne bij, in tee appalsch Neemeru waldischanas stahweja; ka eefsch Jesus irr peepildihes tappis, ko tee Deewa praweefchi no ta pasaules Pestitaja sluddinaja, in ka es tapeh; pee Jesu, kà pee mannas dwehseles glahbeju, drohschi warru turretees.

Dhtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Deews ne usluhko zilweku ahriugu buhschanu, winnu baggatibu in laizigu gohdu; bet tas tikkai irr Deewam peenemmigs, kas, kaut winsch nabbags in semmigs buhtu, winnu bihstahs in taifnibu mihto; jo kad Jesus dsimme, winna peedsimschana teem augsteem in baggateem fungeem, Juhdu semme, ne tappe pasluddinata; bet nabbageem lohpu ganneem, kas gohdigi in taifni laubis bija;

Freschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, kad leels pulks engetu pahr to irr preezajees in Deewam pateizis, ka Jesus, tas pasaules Pestitais, dsimme; jo wairaf mums zilwekeem pahr to buhs preezatees, un Deewam pateikt; jo mums par labbu winsch dsimme, — winsch dsimme, gribbedams muhs no muhschigas nelaines glahbt, in augsta laime zelt. Bet schahdu sawu pateizibu prett Deewu mums ne buhs ween, zaur tuffscheem wahrdeem, bet zaur to rahdiht, ka  
mehs

mehs dsennamees, zaur firfnigu tizzibu in pastahwigu  
 taijnibu, to leelu laimi panahkt, fo Deews mums zaur  
 to peedsimfchanu sawa Dehla irr lizzis apgahdaht.

Al flawejeet, juhs kristiti!  
 To Kungu augstiba,  
 Kas sawu Dehlu mihligt,  
 Zums wiffcem dahwana.

## 4.

### Tas behrns Jesus tohy no teem gudreem no Austrumafemmes apmeklehts.

**S**ad tikkai mas taisneem laudim tas bij sinams, ka  
 tas pafaules Pestitais effoht dsimmis; nahze wih-  
 ri no Austruma femmes us Jerusalemi, wai zadami pehz  
 to taggad dsimmuschu Zuhdu kehniu, in kazzidami,  
 ka tee tahku zellu effoht atgahjuschi, winnu redseht,  
 in par winna peedsimfchanu preezatees. Schee wihri,  
 swaigsnu raudsitaji (prattigi) buhdami, sawa tehwu  
 femme weenu, wehl ne redsetu, swaigsni pee debbes bij  
 eewehrojschi. Deews, kas gribbeja, lai wiffi zilweki  
 to labbumu bauditu, fo tas Pestitais tai pafaulei at-  
 nestu, scheem gudreem wihreem, zaur tahdu parah-  
 dischanu, bij sinu dewis, ka tas no teem Zuhdeem  
 gaidihts Messias pat labban ateeschoht. Zapahz tee,  
 zaur to parahdischanu tahs swaigsnes pamuddinati,  
 nostagaja us Jerusalemi, tur pehz to atgahjuschu  
 Messiu prassiht. Jerusaleme atnahkuschi tee dohma-  
 ja, ka wiffi par to dsimmuschu Pestitaju preezatohs,  
 in ka katrs winneem to warretu stahstiht, tur tas at-  
 rohdams; bec kas dohs? Me wiffi Zuhdi tik zeeni-  
 gi bij to sinu no tahs peedsimfchanas ta Pestitaja dab-  
 buht,

bucht, kà tee ganni, in tahdu tikkai bij mas, kas to  
 sinnaja, ka tas Pestitais jaw effus atgahjis. Pats  
 tas fehninsch Erohdus no ta ne sinnaja ne neeku.  
 Winsch istruhfdamees brühnijahs par to waizafchanu  
 to sweschu wihru. Tam tappe bail, ka tas peedsim-  
 mis Zuhdu fehninsch, ko tee sweschineeki mekleja,  
 winnu no waldifchanas nozeltu, dohmadams, ka tas  
 weens pasauligs fehninsch buhtu. Tapedz Erohdus  
 faaizinaja tohs rakstumahzitajus, in waizaja tohs:  
 kurrà weetà tas Messias dsintu? Tee atbildeja: ka  
 pehz ta praweefcha Mikkus sluddinaschanas, tas Pe-  
 stitais Betlemes piissatà taptu peedsimts. To dsir-  
 dejis likke winsch tohs atgahjuschus sweschineekus  
 preeksch sewis aizinah, in prassija tohs: ap kahdu  
 laiku tee to sismi jeb swaigsni pee debbes effoht wehrà  
 nehmuuschi? gribbedams pee ta eemannih, zik wezz  
 tas behrens gan effoht, ka winsch warretu to likt us-  
 mekleht, un tad nokaut. Wet teem sweschineekeem  
 schahdu sawu launu firdsprachtu slehpdams winsch  
 teize: lai tikkai eijoschi Betlemè, tur winni to behrenu  
 atrastu, in to atradduschi lai nahfoht winnam teikt,  
 kur tas behrens atrohnams; tad winsch arri eefchoht,  
 tam to peenahkamu gohdu parahdiht.

Tee sweschineeki preezajahs, ka tee bij dabbuschi  
 sinnah, kur winni to behrenu atrastu, in us zellu pa-  
 dewuschees tee to swaigsni atkal pee debbes redseja,  
 kas tohs lihds tai weetai pawaddija, kur tas behrens  
 Jesus bij. To behrenu atraddischi tee winnam kà feh-  
 ninam gohdu parahdija. Preeksch ta semmè mesda-  
 mees tee winnu apdahwinaja ar dahrgahm leetahm  
 no sawas semmes, prohti ar seltu, ar wihraf: in ar  
 mirreht, ar ko tohs fehniaus tannis semmes mehds  
 apschinkoht. Zaur to tad ta Diena gudriba tai  
 Mariai tik dauds naudas peeschfihre, kà winnai us to

zellu waijag bij, pa kurren tai gan drihs, ar sawu behrenu bij ja-eet, us Egiptes semmi.

Schee gudri no austruma semmes gan ne pasinne wissu to labbumu, ko tas Pestitais teem zilwekeem darritu; bet tapat tee tizzeja, ka winna peedsimschanna leela dahwana tahs Deewa schehlastibas effoti. Zalabbad tee winnu tik gauschi gohadinaja in tik baggatigi apdahwanaja.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stabsta?

Es mahjohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka, tikpat ka tee wihri no Austruma semmes Jesu mekleja, man arri buhs pehs; winnu mekleht, sinnadams ka winsch tas ihstems pamats mannas laimes irraidas; in ka tee wihri no Austruma semmes to swaigsni par zellu rahditaju usnehme, ta man buhs Deewa wahrdu par sawu waddonu turreht, no ka pats Jesus fakka: ka tas no winna leezibu dohd.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahjohs: Ka, tikpat ka tee wihri no Austruma semmes Jesu ka weenu kehniu apgohdaja, in preeksch ta klannijahs un semme metehs, man arri Jesum buhs gohdu doht, jo es labbaki sinnu, ne ka schee pagani, no kahdas augstas buhschannas Jesus bija; — es sinnu, ka winsch irr tas weenpeedsinnis Dehls ta Kehnina wissu Kehninu, ta Kunga wissu Kungu.

Trefchan kahrtan es mahjohs: Ka, tikpatt ka tee wihri no Austruma semmes Jesu apdahwinaja, man arri buhs, kad es ite warru winnam pascham pee-eet, mannas dahwanas doht winna brahteem in mahfahm, teem nabbageem, tukfscheem in behdigeem; tohs eepreezinacht; atspirdsinacht; pahrstacht, in teem, ka in kur warredams, palihdscht.



Lai Kungs! kamehr šehē dšihwoju  
 Tohs brahlus karsti mihleju;  
 Lai esmu labš un lehnprahrigs,  
 Ustizzigs, lehns in peedewigs,  
 Lai wahrgufeem ne atraujohs,  
 Bet labbu darriht preezajohs.

## 5.

Jesus tohp no sawas mahles basnizā nestš.

**M**aria sawu Dehlu, pehz Deewa baušlibas nolik-  
 šchanu, ihstenā laikā basnizā nesse, in to Dee-  
 wam šwehtija; jo wisseem pirmšsummušcheem bij,  
 pehz Zuhdu basnizas liktumeem, Deewam šewiški  
 šwehtiteem tapē, tapehz ka Deews tohs pirmšsummu-  
 šchus starp Israēta laudim pataupija, kad winšch tohs  
 pirmšsummušchus wiššā Egiptes semmē, zaur sawu  
 engeki likke nomaitaht. Lai laikā nu, kad Maria  
 sawu behrnu basnizā nesse, tur arri bij weens šohri  
 taišns wihrs, wahrda Šihmans. Šhis bija dašchus  
 gruhtus laikus apdšihwojis, in tannis pašchās allasch  
 ar to zerribu sawu širdi eepreezinajis: ka tas no Dee-  
 wa šohlihts lauschu glahbeis, tas Messias drihs at-  
 eetu. Zaur šchahdu zerribu wišch palikke taišns in  
 gohdigs, kad winna lauschu starpā tee grehki augtin  
 peeaugē. Winšch gaušchi wehteja, tik ilgi dšihwoht,  
 kamehr tas Messias ēeetu, in luhdse Deewu, lai tas  
 winna wehlešchanu peepilditu, in winna mušschu  
 lihds tai amahkšchanai to Pestitaja pagarrinatu.  
 Deews tam arri, zaur parahdišchanu, to šohlišchanu  
 dewe, ka winšch ne mirtu, cekam winšch to pašcaules  
 Pestitaju effoht redsejis. Šhis Šihmanis wezzuma  
 labbad ne nahze wairs ikdeenās basnizā; bet tai deenā,  
 kad

fad Maria sawu behrnu basnizã-nessë, winnam prahts gauschi nessehs us to, Deewa nanimu apmekleht. Kad winsch nu, basnizã buhdams, Mariu in winnas be'ru nu eeraudsija; tuhliht firds winnam to teize, fa tas behrns, fo Maria us sawahm rohkahm aukleja, tas no Deewa sohlihts Messias effus. Pilns preeka nehme winsch to behrnu us sawahm rohkahm, in Deewu flawedams fazzija: „nu es labpraht gribbu mirt, in „ar preeku es nu warru schirtees, kad Deews man- „nu luhgshani irr paklausijis, in kad es ar sawahm „pafchahm azzim to sohlihtu Pestitaju esnu redsejis. „Schis manneem laudim leelu laimi nessihs, in „wissas zittas tautas pee schihs laimes arri dallu „dabbuhs.“

Zahses in Maria gauschi brihniyahs pahr to, fa tee no ta wezza Sihmans muttes to pafchu walloodu dsirdeja, fo tee no ta Deewa Engela in no teem ganneem pee Betlemes bij dsirdejschi, in tas wezzais Sihmans teize to Mariu swehtigu, fa winna ta Pestitaja mahte effoti; bet tur klahs tas winnai arri fazzija: ta ne wissi labbu prahtu prett scho Pestitaju turretu, in to, fa peenahkahs, ne apgohdinatu; bet fa zitti to atmestu in tam neklausitu, in zaur to leela nelaimé pultu, zitti atkal to fa leelu Deewa swehribu usnemtu; atgreesdamees no grehfeem eeksch winna wahrda tizzetu, in zaur winnu muhschigu laimi panahktu. Sewischki winsch Mariai wehl to sinnu dewe: fa schis winnas Dehls dauds gruhtibas in behdas schinni pafaulé panestu, in fa tas itt fa sohbins zaur winnas mahtes firdi eetu, fo winna pee schi sawa Dehla apdsihwotu.

Nu tas wezzais Sihmannis preezadamees pahr to, fa winsch to pafaulés Pestitaju effoht redsejis in us sawahm rohkahm nessis, to pehdigu stundu sawas  
dijh.

dschwibas rahmi gaidija. In kahda weegla, kahda preeziga bij winna schkirschana no schihs paskaules, kad winsch zaur tizzibu in tairnibu fawam Deewam bij kalpojis, in tapehz ar to jauku zerribu us winnu fawli nogahje, tur muhschigâ laime pee Deewa dschwocht.

**Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?**

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrten: Ka, tikpat kâ Jesus zaur fawu mahiti tappe Deewam fwehtihes, es arri, zaur to fwehtu kristibu esnu Deewam fwehtihes tappis, in ka man tapehz, to allasch buhs peeminneschanâ turreht, Deewam par gohdu dschwocht, in winna prahthu tâ, kâ Jesus, ar preeku, in lihds nahwes deenai padarriht.

Dhtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tas teescham teef, ko tas wezzais Sihmans sluddinaja: ka ne wiffi weenadi prett Jesu turretohs; jo wehl muhsu laikâ zitti Jesu ne gohda, ne mihto, in tam ne ktaufa, ziri atkal winnu augstâ zeenâ turr, eefsch winna, kâ eefsch fawa Destitaja tizz, in tam, kâ fawam Kungam paklaufigi mettahs. Iai schehligs Deews dohd, ka es arri pee scheem ihsteneem Jesus mihtotajecm peederretu!

Dreschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka katrs kristigs zilweks, kas tâ, kâ tas wezzais Sihmans pee Deewa turrabs, in Deewa zellus staiga, arri tâ kâ winsch bes bailehm to nahwi gaidiht, ar preeku no paskaules schkirtees, in mirstohht gewileht warr:

Nahz nahwe! nahz kad nahtdama,  
 Us Jesu pakaujohs.  
 Schis tas, kas manni paglabba,  
 Tapehz es ne bihsiohs.

## 6.

## Maria behg ar fawu behruu us Egiptes semmi.

Tee gudri no Austruma semmes to tizzeja, ko Erohdus, tas wiltneeks, teem bij fazzijis: ka winsch arri gribboht noeet, tam behnam, ko tee mekleja, gohdu parahdiht, kad winsch buhtu no winneem sianu dabbujis, kur tas effoht atrohnams. Tapeh; tee arri buhtu atpakkat gahsufchi us Jerusalem, in Erohdum to pateikufchi, kur winni to behruu effoht atraddufchi; bet Deews, kam tas ne bij paslehpts, ka Erohdum tas prahts effoht, to behruu nokaut, pawehieja teem, ne greestees atpakkat us Jerusalem, bet pa zittu zellu us fawu semmi eet. Turklahht arri Deews fuhrtija fawu Engeli, kas Jahsepam kapni to peeteize: lai winsch ar to behruu in winna mahri behgtu, ka Erohdus to ne warretu nokaut. Peh; schihs Deewa pawehleschanas Jahseps wehl tai pascha nakti ar mahri un behruu behdse us Egiptes semmi, in zaur to ta besdeewiga Erohdus padohms tappe nihzinahs. Wet ko nu darrija Erohdus? Tas, mannidams, ka tee swefchi wihri winnu effoht apkrappufchi, gauschi apskaitchs, in fawas dusmas winsch likke wissus behrus Betlemes pilskata, in tannis klahht buhdamas weetàs nokaut, kas divi gaddus wezjt, in jo jaunakt bij, dohmadams, ka starp scheem tam behnam Jesus arri waisadsetu buht. Tahds zeerfirdigs blehdis Erohdus bij, ka winsch nei par teem nenoseeguscheem behrneem, nei pahr teem nabbageem wezzakeem apschehlojahs. Tikkai us to winsch dohmaja, tam behnam Jesus gallu darriht, ne behdadams neds par tahm  
ne.

nenoseeguschahm affinim to behrnu, kas us winna pawehleschanu tappe kauti, nedf par tahm assarahm winnu tehwu in mahtu. No schi laika Erohdus ilgi wairs ne dschwaja, in kad winsch bij mirris Deews Jahsepam pawehleja, atkal eet us sawu semmi.

Ro mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrtn: Ka tad fristigam zilwekam buhs sawu sohlihschanu raustiht, kad winsch tohp pamahzihts, ka tas, ko winsch sohlija grehks in Deewa prahtam pretti irraidas, ka tee gudri no austruma semmes to darrija. Tee gan bij Erohdum sohlijschi, tam sinu nest, no to behrnu Jesus; bet kad Deews teem eeteize, ka Erohdus meklejoht to behrnu nokaut, tad tee ne nahze utpakkat us Jerusalemi, ka tee to bij sohlijschi; bet gahje, pa zittu zellu, us sawahm mahjahm.

Ohtran fahrtn es mahzohs: Ka tam, ko Deews grihb glabbah, ne weens kaites ne warr darriht. Erohdus gan bij weens leels fehnihsch, un Jesus bija nabbagas mahtes behrns; bet tapat Erohdus Jesum, kas Deewa glabbaschanâ bija, ne warreja peektuht, in ne spehje, tam, pehz sawa launa padohma, gallu darriht.

Freschan fahrtn es mahzohs: Ka mums ta pehz, ka Deews Erohdum, schim niknam swehram, kahwe, tohs nenoseedfigus behrnus maitaht, ne buhs Deewu brahkeh; bet apdohmaht: ka Deewa zelli ne irx muhsu zelli, in Deewa dohmas ne irx muhsu dohmas; ka Deews, gudrs in schehligs buhdams, ne ko darriht ne warr, kas labs ne buhtu, in ka Deews teem bes wainas nokauteem behrneem tahs scheit pazeestas behdas sawâ debbes walstibâ baggarigi buhs atlihdsinajis.

Ko Deerws gribb, tas lai noteek man,  
 Labs, ko winsch prahta nehmis;  
 Wiiffnotal tas par laimi man,  
 Ko winsch man irr nolchmis.  
 Lai breefmas nahf,  
 Lai traktioht fohf,  
 Taks grubtas behdu mohfas,  
 Es glahbschohs winna rohtas.

## 7.

## Jesus noeet ar wezzakeem us Jerusalemes basnizu.

**T**ee wezzakee Jesus gabje ifgadda, pa leeldeenas  
 swehrteem, us Jerusalemi; so Mohsus baufliba  
 tas bij wisseem Zuhdeem pawehlehts, noliktos laiktos  
 Jerusalemes basniza noeet, in tee wezzaki Jesus wissu  
 to tikkuschi padarrija, ko Deerws zaur famu kalpu  
 Mohsu bij pawehlejis. Kad Jesus diwipatsmits  
 gaddus wezz bij; tad tee winnu panehme lihds us  
 Jerusalemi, in kad tee, tur famu swehtu darbu beigu-  
 fchi, atkal gribbeja us sawahm mahjahm eet; tad Je-  
 sus ne bij pee winneem klahf, kad tee us zeisu pade-  
 wahs. Zahseps in Maria pahf to ne apbehdinajahs,  
 ka Jesus ne bij pee winneem klahf, sinnadami, ka  
 winsch ar ween prahtigi in gohdigi turrejahs, in ka  
 zitti to ne warroht us launu willinaht; ka turprettim  
 winsch, zaur famu prahtigu wallodu in famu gohdigu  
 dschwoschanu, zittus us labbu in taifnu buhschanu pa-  
 muddinatu. Kad tee winnu pee sewis ne mannija,  
 tad tee schlitte, ka winsch, woi preeksch winneem no  
 Jerusalemes effohf isgahjis, woi pehz kahdu brihdi ar  
 zitteem winneem pakkaf nahfschoht. Tee nu zauru

Deenu famu zellu staigaja, in prassija tohs, kurrus tee panahze, ir tohs, kas winneem pakkat atgahje, woi tee winna dehlu ne effoht redsejschi? Bet wiffi teize, to ne mannoschi. Nu tee fahze bihtees, ke fahda nelaimetam behrnam effoht usgahjusi; ar behdahm tee greesehs atpakkat us Jerusalemi, un mekleja famu dehlu trihs deenas pawelcti. Bet pehz schim tee winnu atradde basnizas ffohlâ starp teem mahzita-jeem feshcham, kurru mahzibas tas apdohmigi dsirdeja, in kurrus winsch daschadas leetas waizaja, in wiffi winna gudribu, ta jautajohet, kâ atbildohet, apbrihnojahs.

Gan tas Mariai bij leels preeks, kad winna famu behrnu tahdâ fwehtâ darbâ redseja, kas tam par leelu gohdu bija, in no kâ winnai it jautas zerribas zehlehs. Bet kad winnas mahres firds schim deenahm dauds bij zeetusi, in tas tai fwescha leeta bij, kâ Jesus winnai behdas darrija; tad ta, schelodama us Jesu fazzija; mans dehls! kalabbad tu mums to effi darrijis? Es, in raws tehws, kas tewi, kâ famu ihstenu behrnu misto, mehstew, trihs deenas, ar behdahm effam meklejschi. Jesus arbildeja: kapehz juhs mannis labbad effat behdas turrejschi, un kam juhs manni ne effat tur meklejschi, kur juhs manni taggad effat atradduschchi? Woi es gan jittâ weerâ warru buht, kâ tai namma manna tehwa, tur fataisidamees us to darbu, kas turplik man buhs jastrahda?

Maria un Zahseps to ne pratte, ko Jesus teem atteize; bet tee arri jaw bij eeradduschchi, leelas in neprohtamas leetas pee winna redseht, in no winna dsirdeht, tapehz tee palikke meerâ, un Jesus greesehs ar teem atpakkat, us mahjahm — bij teem, kâ gohdigs behrens, paklaufigs, peeaugdams ikdeenâs gudribâ in

258 Jesus noeet ar Wezzaf. ins Jerusalem. Basnizu.  
tafniba, in mihlestiba, pee wisseem teem, kas winna  
pasinne.

Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka, pehz  
Jesus preehshymes, kas jaunās deenās jaw fehdeja  
pee teem mahziteem, ar teem no Deewa wahrda sa-  
runnadamees, kristigeem wezzakoem buhs sawus behr-  
nus, no mafahm deonahm, eeraddinah, Deewa  
wahrdus in Deewa prahtu mahzitees, kas irr tas  
weenigais waddons pee ihstenas laimes;

Dhtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka kristigeem lau-  
dim peenahkās, Deewa namnu tiklufchi apmekleht,  
tur Deewa peefakt in peehlygt, in zaur to Deewa  
wahrbu, kas tur tohp skubdinahs, sawu prahtu ap-  
gaismoh, in sawu firdinus taifnibas mihlestibu mud-  
dinah, in tā, kā Zahsepsi un Maria, sawus behr-  
nus ihds kēmt, in winnus raddinah, Deewa nam-  
nu mihleht, tur pa swehtahm deenahm dschwosht, in  
ne pa krehgeem kultees, eefsch dserfchanas un plih-  
teschanas, schahs swehtas deenas gahnidami;

Dreschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka wisseem  
jauneem laudim par pamahzichanu tas irr usrat-  
sichts, kā Jesus jaunās deenās irr turrejees, lai tee  
zaur to pasubbinati tapu, eefsch Jesus pehdahm  
stahgah. Winsch mihleja Deewu, paklanhija teh-  
wam in mahtei in gohdaja tohs firsnigi, gribbedams  
winnu in zittu zilweku mihlestibu zaur gohdigu buh-  
schanu in taifnu dschwoschamu pelniht. Klau to, jau-  
nekti! in darri tapat, in luhdsi Deewu:

Es jauneklīs tew peelihdsu,  
Deewe! stahw tu mannim klahu;  
Dohd mannim ihstu gudribu,

Dohd



Dohd mannim fwehtu prahtu;  
 Taws gars lai, tehws! manni apwalda,  
 Terw klaufiht lai tas eemahja  
 Wann, mannas jaunns deenas.

8.

Jesus tohp no Jahna kristihes.

Rad Jahnis, us Deewa pawehleschanu, Juhdu  
 starpā mahzija; tad wünsch arri wissus tohs pa-  
 kristija, kas sawus grehtus ar nofkummuschu prahtu  
 isfuhdseja, apnemdamees, sawus taurus, zellus at-  
 stahē, in labbaku dshwofchanu usnemt. Rad nu  
 dauds laudis pee winna kristibas nahze; tad arri wee-  
 nā deenā Jesus pee winna atgahje, in gribbeja no  
 winna liktees kristitees. Tas bij ap to laiku, kad  
 Jesus trihsdesmits gaddus wezz bij, in to mahzishā-  
 nas ammatu jaw gribbeja usnemt. Jahnis wianu it  
 labbi pasinne; jo tas bij winna raddineeks. Winnam  
 arri sinna bij no Jesus tainas dshwofchanas, in no  
 tahm brihnischligahm leetahm, kas ar to bij notifku-  
 shas. Wünsch tapehz gan schlitte, Jesu to Messiu  
 in pafaules pestitaju essam; bet ihsteni wünsch to ne  
 sinnaja. Domeht wünsch brihnojahs pahē to, ka Je-  
 sus gribbeja no winna liktees kristitees. Winna am-  
 mats tikkai bij, tohs grehzineekus, kas no grehtem  
 atgreesahs, kristihē; bet Jesum, kā tainam in tweh-  
 tam wolhram, nekahdas kristibas wajag ne bij. La-  
 labbad Jahnis teedsehs, Jesu pakristihē; jajjidams:  
 ka wünsch ne essohē zeenigs, to darriht. Bet Jesus  
 prassija pastahwigi no winna, lai wünsch to kristitu;  
 jo wünsch ne gribbeja labbaks buht, ne kā zitti no teem

Zuhdu laudim, in tur klah̄t tas zaur to, ka winsch no Jahna likk̄ahs kristitees, wisseem gribbeja leezibu doht, ka winsch Jahni par weenu no Deewa fuhritu praweeschu turroht. Winsch teize Jahniin: tam waijag t̄a buht, ka es no tewis kristih̄ts tohpu, in Jahnis nu ne weenu wahrdu wair̄s prettim ne runnaja, bet Jesu Jardanes uppe kristija. Kad Jesus no tahs uppes kahpe lauk̄a, tad tahs debbesis atdarrijahs, un Jahnis redseja pah̄r Jesus gatwur ballodu l̄oddinajam, un sewi us to nolaischam; tur klah̄t tas arri it skaidri dsirdeja scho balsi no debbesim skannam: tas irr mans mih̄lais dehls, pee ka man labs prah̄ts irr.

Zaggad Jahnis to it skaidri pratte, ka tas Jesus, ko winsch bij kristijis, tas Pestitais effus, ko Deews faweem laudim bij fohlijis; jo Deews tam to papreeksch bij parahdijis, ka tas, us kuru winsch redsetu ballodi nolaischamees, tas Messias effoht. No fchi laika Jahnis tohs laudis us Jesu rahdija, tam to leezibu dohdams: to daudsangstaku pah̄r winnu effam.

Ko mahzees tu no fchi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, virmkahrtan: Ka zilwekam ne palih̄ds neneeka, ka winsch kristih̄ts tappis, kad winsch ne atgreeschahs no grehkeem, in taisnibu ne mih̄to. Jahnis tikk̄ai tohs kristija, kas fohlija grehkus atstah̄t, in zaur taisnibu fataisitees us to, ka tee warretu tikt̄ tai walstib̄a ta atgahjuscha pasaules Pestitaja. T̄a arri kristigi zilweki fohla tai fweht̄a kristib̄a: no grehkeem un no wissa launa atstah̄t; eeksch Jesus tizzeht; Deewu bihtees, in taisnibu mih̄leht. Peh̄j tahdas fohlischanas teem nu arri buhs turretees: ja ne turrahs; tad nekah̄ds labbums teem ne nah̄t no tahs kristibas;

Ohran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Jesus irr teescham tas no Deewa kohlichts pafauls Pestitais; jo Deews Zahnam to bij fahda parahdischanà fazzijis, ka tas tas Messias essoh, us furra galwu winsch redsetu ballodi fewi nolaischam; in tas notikke ar Jesu, tad winsch to kristija. Turklaht pats Deews no debbesim to leezibu dewe: schis Jesus irr mans mihs kais dehls, pee ka man labs prahts irr.

Fretchan fahrtan es mahzohs: Kad meh, ta ka Zahnis Jesus leelumu arshiam, turklaht Jesus prahtu usnemyam, un eeksch winna fwehtahm pehdahm minnam; tad Deewam arri pee mums irr labs prahts, in meh winnam peenemmigi behrni tohpam, eeksch schi winna mihta Dehla.

Man palihds, Deews! pehz taifnibas  
 Pahr wissahm leetahm dsihtees,  
 In tewi ar ustizzibas,  
 Ka farwu tehwu bihtees;  
 Tad laimigs buhschu laizigi;  
 Tad fwehtigs buhschu muhschigi,  
 Tur, tawà debbes walsta.

## 9.

## Jesus tukfnesi tohp fahrdinabts.

Jesus, no Zahna pakristihts, nogahje tukfnesi, fur nekahdi zilweli, tiklai mescha fwehri ween bija. Winsch to darrija, gribbedams us to leelu darbu fartaifitees, kas tam no Deewa bij uswehlehts. Tur buhdams winsch pahrdohmaja wissu to, kas tam schai pafaulè bij jastrahda, in jazeesch, in sinnadams, ka dauds truhzibas tam fcheit buhtu japaness; tad winsch pee laika gribbeja raddinatees, truhkumu zeesf. Tas win-

winna debbes tehvam patikke, in schis winnu ta sti-  
 prinaja, ka winsch, tschetrdesmit deenas neehdis in  
 nedsehris stahwedams, tomehr wessels palikke. Bet  
 pehz schi laika tam gribbejahs ehst, in nu tas Sah-  
 rans, kas muhsu pirmu tehvu in mahiti, Ahdamu in  
 Sewu apwihle, pee ta wilkajs klahr. Schis, zil-  
 weku nisnakais eenaidneeks, dohmaja, ka winsch tad  
 zilwekeem to leelaku skahdi darritu, kad winsch pa-  
 schu Pestitaju to zilweku apmahnitu, ko launa darriht.  
 Tas, ka zilweks, pee Jesus peegahje, in gan schis  
 wilneeks buhs islizzees, ka tahds, kas schinni tuk-  
 scha weeta effoht apmaldijees. Winsch sahje ar Jesu  
 farumatees, in telze: winsch effoht dsirdejis, Jesu  
 to leelu no Deewa suhtitu Pestitaju effam, in brihno-  
 damees winsch prassija: ka tas gan nahktu, ka winsch  
 taggad baddu zeefchoht? Winnan, ka weenam no  
 Deewa suhtitam wihram, gan masa leeta effoht, kah-  
 du brihnumu padarriht, in winnam tikkai weens  
 wahrds effoht jarunna; tad tee akmini, kas preeksch  
 winna gulleja, par maissi taptu, in winsch tad war-  
 retu sawu baddu dsiht. Bet tas Pestitais gan sinnoja,  
 ka winsch to spehku, brihnumus darriht, ne effoht  
 dabbusis, to, pehz schi kahrdinataja gribbeschanas,  
 bet pehz Deewa prahra walfahrt, in winsch, ne wahr-  
 du no ta mijnedams, ka winsch tas Messias in Pesti-  
 tais effoht, atbildeja: Mofsus effus teeni Zuhdu lau-  
 dim mahzhiis, ka Deems, tikkai gribbedams, tohs  
 zilwekus arri hes maises warroht usturreht, in schin  
 Deewam ustizzeht, effoht labbaks, ne ka zaur brih-  
 numu no badda glahbrees.

Jesus nu negahje us Jerusalemi, tu kad winsch  
 kahda deena us basnizas juntu bij kahrpis; tad schis  
 pats kahrdinatais atkal bij klahr, in teize: kad tu  
 Deewam ustizzi; tad tu nolaides no schihs augstas  
 wee-

weetas, in kad tu bes fľahdes paliksi; tad wiſſi laudis, kas to redsehs in dſirdsehs; atsihs, ka tu tas Meſſias eſſi. Darri to, in Deews tewi apſangahs; jo Dahwida dſeeſmās irr rakſtihts: Deews ſawus engelus tewim peefuhrihs, in tee tewi us rohs kahn neſihs, ka tu ſawu kahn nei pee kahda admina peedausiti. Jesus tam atbildeja: tas winnam ne eſſoht peeklahjams, tahdu brihnumu darriht. Tas jilweks tikkai tad no Deewa warroht paligu gaidiht, kad wiſſch bes wainas breeſmās tiktū; bet tas eſſoht leels grehts, kad wiſſch, kã aplamneeks eekſch breeſmahm dohdamees, gribboht us Deewa paligu zerreht. To Deews aisleedſis tanni bauſli: tew ne buhs to Kungu tawu Deewu kahrđinataht.

Nu tas kahrđinatais atkal bij apkaunohis; bet wiſſch tomehr Jesum wehl weenreisi wirſu nahje, kad ſchis bij augſtã kalnã, no kurrenes daudſwalſtis warreja redseht. Scho brihdi tas Sahtans atgahje ka engelis; jo wiſſch, kã Pahwils mahja, warr liktees weens engelis tahs galkſhibas. Tas kahrđinatais prett Jesu ſahje leelitees, ka wiſſch tas walđitais pahr wiſſahm tahm walſtim, to ſcheyt warreja redseht, in pahr jo wairak eſſoht, in ka winnã wakkã ſtahwoht, tannis par kungu zelt, kurru ween gribboht. Scho wiſſu, ſazzija wiſſch us Jesu, es tew dohſchu, in tewi par kungu likſchu pahr wiſſahm ſchahm walſtim, kad tu gribbi preekſch mannim ſemimẽ meſtees, in manni peeluhgt. Pahr tahdu wallobu ta kahrđinataja Jesum taiſnas duſmas usgahje, in wiſſch atbildeja: atſtahji, Sahtans! jo pawehlehts irr eekſch teem Deewa rakſteem: tew buhs peeluhgt Deewu tawu Kungu, in tam kalpoht. Tas wiltneeks, atkal kaunã likts, gahje nohſi, in Jesus redseja tohs Deewa engelus pee ſewi nahkam,

kam, in fewim kalpojam. Pee ta tad winsch warreja manniht, ka winna pastahwiga prettiturrefchana Deewam effoht patihkama.

Ko mahzees tu no fchi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrtan: Ka, kad Jesum, pascham Deewa Dehlam, tahdas gruhdas fahrdinaschanas usgahje, tahs jo drihs man grehzigam zilwekam warr useet, in ka tapeh; man buhs ar weenu ween nomohda buht, in par to gahdaht, ka tahs fahrdinaschanas mann ne pahrspeh; bet ka es tohs pahrspeht warru;

Ohtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Deewa wahrds tas labbakais paligs fahrdinaschanas laika irraidas; jo zaur Deewa wahrda spehku Jesus to fahrdinataju kauna lifke, in ta pascha launu padohmu, winnu us grehku willinaht, isnihzinaja. Tapeh; man buhs Deewa wahrdu mihleht in augsta zeena turreht, in to jo deenas jo labbaki mahzitees, ka es arri fahrdinaschanas deena par uswarretaju palikt warru;

Drefchan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Deews, kad mehs tahm fahrdinaschanahm firdigi pretti turramees, ar sawu spehzigu garru schinni gruhda darbamums par paligu nahks, in spehku dohs, lihds nahwei tai tizziba in taixniba pastahweht, in ka winsch, kad mehs mirsim, arri pee mums, ta ka pee Jesus, sawus fwehtus engetus fuhthhs, kas muhs weddihstai debbes walstiba, fur mehs, bes wiffas fahrdinaschanas us launu, Deewam kalposim muhschigi.

Wiffos zeffos waddi, Deews!  
Manni, stahw man klahu,  
Ta, ka Jesus, padsihtees,  
Darriht tawu prahtu;

Me kad jel mann atstahji  
 Wahjiba, kad mihtu;  
 Bet mann turri spehziggi,  
 Ka ne kluy' un krihtu.

## 10.

## Jesus us tahm kafsahm Kahnâ Galileijâ.

Jesus, muhsu dahrgais Pestitais, tohs zilwekus ne kad ne rahje to preeku deht, kurrus bes grehka baudiht warr; bet winsch pats weenreis tahdu preeku baudija, in gahje us tahm kafsahm, ko weens no winna raddineekeem Kahnâ eeksch Galileijas turreja, un Jesus mahte in wianna mahzekli gahje lihds. Tee lautini, kas kafsas turreja, bij nabbagi, in teem tif dauds wihna, kâ waijag, ne bij, sawus weefus pilnam meeloht. Par to tee jauni laudis apbehdinajahs, dohmadami, ka winni tahda truhkuma labbad kaunâ paliktu, pee teem weeseem. Maria, ta mahte Jesus, tahs behdas to jaunu lauschu pee firds nehme, bet parti ne spehdama teem palihdseht, ta paligu mekleja pee Jesus, sawa spehziggi un schehliga dehla, in luhdse to, lai tas pahr teem nabbageem jauneem laudim, eeksch winnu truhkuma, apshehlotohs. Jesus arbildeja tai: dohdees meera, in ne runna no ta wairs ne wahrdi; gan es sinnaſchu, kas jadarra, kad manna ſtunda buhs atgahjuſi. Maria nu gahje atkal pee teem zitreem weeseem, in teize us teem fullaineem: wiſſu, ko Jesus jums pawehlehs, to darrait. Kad nu tur bij ſeſchi alminaini uhdens traufi likti, kâ tas pee teem Juhdeem ſchtiſtiſchanas labbad eeraddums bij; tad Jesus pawehleja, ſchohs traufus ar uhdeni pil.

pildiht, in no scho uhdent, masakós traukós tam barribas fargam nest, lai tas to bauditu, in tad teem weeseem dohtu. Tas barribas fargs baudija to dseh-reeni, in atradde, ka tas dauds gahrdak's wihns effoht, ne kà tas pirmais bij. Tapeh; wínsch to bruhdganiu aijinaja, to waizadams: kalabbad tu to gahrdaku wihnu lihds schim effi taupijis, in to ne wissai papreeksch teem weeseem dewis? Tas bruhdgans ne sinnaja ne ko atbildeht; bet tee sullaini tam teize, ka Jesus teem effoht pawehlejis, tannis traukós uhdenti smelt, kurrós tas wihns bija, in pee ta winni nu mannija, ka Jesus, zaur sawu leelu spehtu to uhdenti par wihnu effoht taifijis.

Schis bij tas pirmais brihnuma darbs, ko Jesus darrija. Winna mahzekli in wissi kahsas laudis is, brihnijahs pahre to, dewe tam leelu pateizibu in gaidija, jo leelakas leetas no winna redseht.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka kristigam zilwekam no Deewa naw leegts, us weesibahm un dsihrehm eet, un tur ar saweem draugeem islustetees; jo pats Deewa Dehts, Jesus, ne atrahwahs, tannis kahsas Kahná eeksch Galileijas eet, us kurrahm wínsch bij ar saweem mahzekleem luhgts tappis. Tik kai to Deews ne eeredf, kad kristigs zilweks, us dsihrehm buhdams, bes prahta peerihstahs, kà lohps peedferrahs, bes kauna smeijahs, in kà negudris jaktejahs in plohsahs;

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, tikpat kà Jesus ne tublihn sawas mahtes luhgschanu paklaufsija, bet tai teize, ka winna stunda wehl ne effoht nahkusi, arri Deews daschureif to luhgschanu sawu taifnu behrunu tublihn ne paklausa, tapeh; ka wínsch siin, ka wehl



wehl laika naw, teem doht, fo ter luhdsahs. In kad tas nu noteek; tad kristigam zilwekam tapeh; ne buhs nepazeetibu rahdiht, un prett sawu Deewu kurneh; bet ar rahmu prahtu gaidiht, kamehr Deewam tiht, to pakiaufiht. Gan ta Deewa gudriba prattihs to ihstenu laiku tahs palihdsibas in winna schelastiba schinni laika tam wairaf dohs, ne kâ wansch irr gaidijs;

Trefchan Fahrten es mahzohs: Ka mums buhs tohs spehtus, fo Deews mums dewie, tã, kâ Jesus, walfahrt, zitteem zilwekeem par labbu, in pahre teem apschelodamees eeksch winnu truhkumeem in behdahm, tohs eepreezinaht in teem paligã nahft.

Moßkumtees ar skummigeem;

Preezatees ar preezigeem;

Palihdsieht, zil spehdami,

Mabbageem labprahtigi,

Wiffãs winnu truhzibas,

Tas mums wiffseem peenahkãhs.

II.

Behteris sweijodams sanemin, us Jesus wahrdu, leetu lohinu.

**R**ahbã deenã Jesus tohs laudis mahzija Genezaretes esara mallã. Wansch laiwã bij kãhpis, kas Behterim peederreja, in no schihs wansch teem laudim Deewa wahrduß sluddinaja. Behteris bij weens sweineeks, in jepschu wansch jaw kahdu laiku pee Jesus turrejahs, tad tapat wansch arri sawu ammatu strahbaja, in ar to sewim in teem sawejeem maifi pelnija. Jesus arri ne kad nei winnam, nei zitteem no saweem mah-

mahzektēem to bij leedsis, ar sawu ammata darbu, sawu pahrtiſchanu mekleht. Jesus pats, jaunās deenās, sawam maifes tehvam Jahsepam, kas timmermannis bij, pee winna ammata darbeem bij polihdsejis, kalabbad tee laudis no Nahzaretēs winnu arri par timmermanni (remmeki) ſauze.

ſahga ſtrahdneeks tam mihtam Deewam allaſch patihk; bet ſlinkumu, kas irr wiſſu blehdibu ſkoha, to Deews eenihst.

Kad Jesus jaw bij beidsis no tahs laiwas us ſaudim runnaht, ſazzija wiſch us Pehteri, lai wiſch ar teem zitteem ſweineekteem to tihkli tahdā weetā ismeſtu, kur dsiſch uhdens. Pehteris, kas zauru nakti bij pawelti ſtrahdajis, in ne ko dabbusis, gan gribbeja ar ſaweem beedreem pehz tahda gruhta darba duſſeht; bet tomehr, kad Jesus to gribbeja, wiſch wehl weenreis to tihkli ismette. To darrijis wiſch ſanehme tahdu leelu lohmu, ka tas tihkls buhtu plihſis, kad ne buhtu zitta loiwa par paligu atnahkuſi. Ar tahm ſuwim tee nu pildija abbas laiwas til pilnas, ka gan drihs buhtu grimmuſchas. Ka tahda ſwehtiba winneem ween zaur Jesus brihnuma ſpehtu nahze, to winni wiſſi ar poteizigu ſirdi atſinne, in pee ſchahda brihnuma darba nopratte, ka winneem, pee Jesus turredamees, ne ſahds truhtums pee- eet ne warretu. Pehteris kritte Jefum pee kohjahm, in ſazzija: kungs, es tawas ſwehtibas ne eſmu wehrts, grehzijs zilweks buhdams. Bet Jesus to drohſchinaja in ſazzija: ne bihstees, Pehteri! turrees tiklai pee mannis; tad turplik tu jo leelakas leetas no mannis redſeſi, in pats darrifi — tad turplik tu zilwekus ſweijofi, tas irr: tu zaur Deewa wahrdu ſluddinaſchanu daudſ zilwekus pee Deewa in pee tahs taiſnibas peeweddiſi. In tas arri

arri teeschani notikke pehz tam, kad Jesus bij usbrau-  
jis debbesis.

Ko mahzees tu no schi stabsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka mums ne  
buhš apnikt, kad muhsu darbi ne pa prahtam isdohdahs,  
bet, kad Deews irr pawehlejis, ka mums buhs eeksch  
fweedreem sawa waiga muhsu maisi ehst, bes apnik-  
schanas, ta ka Pehteris, strahdaht, in stipri zerreht,  
ka Deews arri muhs, ta, ka winnu swehtihš, in  
muhs liks jaukus augtus muhsu darbu baudihc;

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, kad mehš  
gribbam Deewa swehtibu pee muhsu darbeem redseht,  
mums buhs, ka Pehteris, Deewa in Jesus wahrda  
sawu darbu eesahkt in pabeigt. Tam, kas pee sa-  
weem darbeem us Deewu dohma in pehz Deewa prahta  
tohs tikkuschi strahda, ne kad sekmes in labba isdoh-  
schana ne truhks;

Treschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, kad Deews  
muhs pee muhsu darbeem spehzina in swehti, in mehš  
wissadus jaukus augtus muhsu darbu baudam; mums  
tad arri buhs, ka Pehteris, Deewam firsnigi pateikt,  
in to apdohmaht, ka mehš, grehzigi zilweki buhdami,  
tahš Deewa swehtibas ne effam wehrti. Wet schah-  
du sawu pateizibu mums tad arri buhs rahdiht jaur  
to, ka mehš to Deewa swehtibu, eeksch grehku kalpo-  
schanas ne ischkehrdam, bet to, pehz Deewa prahta,  
fewim in jitteem par labbu walkojam.

Ar gudribu lai pawallaju

Scheit, tawu swehtibu, mans Deews!

Lai weenumehr es apdohmaju,

Ka Jesus praffihš, kad atees,

No mannis atbildechanu;

Ka teefahš manin, ar taisnibu.

Jesus to dehlu weena augsta funga, in to  
kalspu weena kapteina dseedina.

**T**as Kungs Jesus tohs nabbagus in behdigus lau-  
dis tik karsu mihleja, kà tohs augstus in bagga-  
tus fungus, un wínsch ne sagahje tik beesi ar teem-  
laudim no augstas kahrtas, kà ar teem flitmanneem,  
sumadams, kà wínsch pee scheem jo wairak ar sawas  
mahjibas eespehtu, ne kà pee teem discheem in bagga-  
teem; bet tapat arri kahdu brihdi laudis no augstas  
kahrtas pee Jesus nahje, in winna paligu mekleja,  
in Jesus arri tohs paklausija, ne tapeh3, kà winni  
augsti bij in baggati; bet tapeh3, kà winnam schehli-  
ga firds bij, prett wisseem behdigeem.

Tà weenreis pee Jesus atgahje weens no teem aug-  
steem fullaineem ta kehina Erodus, kam weens  
dehls, ko tas gauschi mihleja, tohti flims gulleja.

Jesus bij Kahuà, in tas fungus, kas pee winna  
nahje, dsihwoja Kapernaümà, kas bij pillas deenas  
gahjuma no teijenes. Tas tehws par scho tahiu zellu  
ne behdaja, bet nogahje pee Jesu, no winna paligu  
mekleht par sawu flimmi behrnu. Pee Jesus atgah-  
jis wínsch tam sawas behdas fuhdseja, in luhdse, lai  
tas ar winnu us Kapernaümü noeetu, winna dehlu  
no flimmibas glahbe. Ka Jesum spehka effoht, wi-  
na dehlam palihdseht, to wínsch zeeti zerreja, tapeh3,  
kà wínsch dauds no Jesus brihnuma darbeem bij dsir-  
dejis; bet tomehr tas ne tizzeja, kà Jesus to paspeh-  
tu, kad wínsch ne noeetu pats pee winna, in winna  
behrnu apraudsiru. Bet, kad Jesus gribbeja kahdu  
flimmi dseedinacht; tad tam ne bij waijag, tà kà teem  
ahr.

ahrsteem, papreeksch pee ta flimma noeet, to apraudsht, aptausiht, in pehz winna flimmibas buhschanu klauschinabt. Jesus dseedeja bes sahlehni, winsch dseedeja, tikkai weenu wahrdu teizohr.

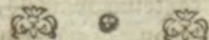
mi Rahdu brihdi likke Jesus to behdigu tehwu, kas winnu pehz paliga usrunnaja, gaidshyt, kamehr winsch atbildeja. Tas nabpaga tehws tapehz ohtra reise firsnigi luhdse, lai winsch jelle nahfoht, winna dehlu glahbt, eekam tas nomirtu, in nu Jesus atbildeja: eij tikkai tu weens pats mahjäs; taws dehls dsihwo.

To dsirededams tas tehws dohmaja: kà tas ware buht, ka mans dehls, to es gon drihs passmireuschu pamettu mahjäs, taggad jaw irr atwesselejees? Bet tapat tas tizzeja Jesus wahrdam, sunnadams, ka Jesus wahrds spehjoht leelas leetas darriht.

Bes Jesus tas gahje atpakkat us sawahm mahjahm, bet ar ittin drohschu prahtu, zerredams sawu mihtu dehlu sweiku in wesselu atrast. Ne tahli no Kapernäuma nahze winna kalpi tam prettim ar to jauku sinnu, ka winna dehls effoht wessels tappis, Nu wajzaja winsch, ap kahdu stundu ta newessliba to effoht atstahjusi? Un kad tee kalpi tam to stundu teize; tad winsch it skaidri manniya, ka tas tai paschà stundà effoht notizzis, kurrà Jesus us winnu fazzija: taws dehls dsihwo in irr wessels. In tas sieidsahs us sawu nammu, sawu dehlu redseht, ar to preezatees, in tai mahrei tà, kà wissal saimeit teikt, ka Jesus zaur sawu spehku winna behrnu effoht glahbis. Pahre to nu wissi preezadamees brihnojahs, eeksch Jesus tizzeja, in to augstà zeenà in gohda turreja.

www.1000.org

www.1000.org



Schai paschà Kapernäuma pilsfata dsihwoja arek weens Kapteine, kas ne bij no Zuhdu rizzibas; bes

www.1000.org

tomehr, Zuhdu starpà dsihwodams, dauds no Jesus, in no winna brihnuma darbeem bij dsirdejis, ir zitti winnam to bij teikufchl, ka schis Jesus tas Messias effus, fo Deems ar leelu spehku effoht apdahwanajis, ta ka winsch, tikkai weenu wahrdu rumadams, tohs flimneekus warroht glahbt, in zittas brihnuma leetas darriht. Schim Kapteinam tappe weens kalps tik dikti flims, ka tee ahrtii jaw wairs ne usnehmahs to glahbt. Glakkis to bij sagrahbis, rohtas in kahjas tam bij stihwas, in winsch leelàs fahpès waideja. Schim kungam tas firdi fahpeja, scho sawu gohdigu kalpu tahdàs leelàs mohkàs redseht, in tas winnu labprahc ne gribbeja peezeest, tapehç, ka tas gauschi lahga wihrs bij. Kad nu tas winnam prahcà schahwehs, fo tas no Jesus bij dsirdejis, tad winsch dohmaja pee fewis: schis praweets to Zuhdu, kas sinn woi ne spehs mannu kalpu glahbt? Winsch jaw tik dauds flimneem to wesselibu irr atdewis, winsch to atdohs arri mannam kalpam.

Bet tas ne drihksteja pats pee Jesus eet, tapehç ka tee Zuhdi ar teem Keemereem, Greekereem in zitteem swescheem laudim labprahc ne sagahje kohpà, un turklahc tas arri ne eedrohschinajahs tahdu gohdatu Kungu, ka Jesus Zuhdu starpà bij, luhgt, lai tas pee winna nonahctu. Tapehç tas dohmaja, zaur weetneeku ar Jesu runnahc.

Zitti no teem Zuhdeem bij winna draugi, in tohs winsch usrunnaja, lai tee winna weetà Jesu paluhctu, par winna behdigu kalpu apschehlotees, in to no flimmibas glahbt. Schee Zuhdi nahze pee Jesus, pecluhdse to, schi kapteina wahrda, in flawesa winnu, ka gohdigu kungu, ka weenu labbdarriraju to Zuhdu, kas teem Kapernauma pilsfatà, skohlas nammu effoht lizzis par sawu lihdsibu ustaisiht. Es nahc.

nahkschu, fazzija Jesus, tuhliht, winna kalpu glahbt, in nogahje us ta kapteines mahjahm, in winna mahzekt, ar dauds zicteem laudim gahje lihds.

Tas kapteine dsirdedams, ka Jesus pars pee winna ateetu, dohmaja, ka paleels tas gohds effohs, ko Jesus tam gribbeja rahdiht; gahje tapeh; Jesum pretti, in farikkahs ar to ne tahk no sawa namma. Rungs, fazzija winsch us Jesu, kam tu mannis deht usnemmi tahdu gruhtumu? Es ne esnu zeenigs, ka tu appaksch manna pajumta eeeij, tapeh; es arri ne esnu eedrihtstejis pars pee tewis nahkt. Runna tik-kai weenu wahrdu; tad taps mans kalps weffels.

Jesus, to dsirdedams, preezajahs, ka schis, kam Zuhdu tizziba ne bij, tomehr to spehku arsunne, ko Deems winnam bij eedewis, in stipra tizziba paligu no winna gaidija. Winsch greesehs prett teem laudim, kas klahk bij, un fazzija: tahdu tizzibu es starp teem Zuhdeem ne esnu arraddis — starp teem es tahdu wihru ne esnu mannijs, kas ta, ka schis kapteine us mannim in us mannu spehku sawu zerribu mestu.

To kapteini usrunnaja Jesus ar scheem wahrdeem: eij tik-kai mahjas, tew notiks, ka tu tizzejis essi, in kad tas kapteine mahjas pahruahje, arradde tas sawu kalpu weffelu.

### Wo mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrten: Ka kungeem, namma tehweem in fainmeekteem waijag par sawu fainmi apschelotees, to flimmiba in ziträs behdas ne atstahk, in ja paschi newarr glahbt, zicte zilweku palihdjibu mefleht, ka tas kapteine darrija.

Ohtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka teem glahb-schana ne truhks, behdu laika, kas tizziba in taufniba

pee Jesus turrahs, in us winnu palaujahs; jo winsch irr tas shehligais Pestitais, kas tohs sawejus, kà mihlejis, muhscham mihlehs, in sawus taifnus behrnus nekahdàs behdàs ne arstahs, bet tohs preezinahs, stiprinahs, un sawà laikà no wiffahm behdahm pestihs.

Dreschan fahrtan es mahjoht: Ka Jesum ire shehliga firds prett teem behdigeem, in ka tee, kas tizzibà in taifnibà pee Jesus turrahs, in us winnu palaujahs, drohschl zerreht warr, ka tas pahrt teem apsheplohsees in tohs no wiffa sauna pestihs.

Jesu! dohd, ka pee tew mihtu  
 Tizziba pastahwigi;  
 Kad es kluppu, kad es krlhtu;  
 Tad tu manni stprini.  
 Dohd, ka pee tew peeturrohs,  
 Dshwojoht in pastards;  
 Tad es, nahwe kad aismigschu,  
 Pee tew, sawà walstà tikschu.

## 13.

## Jesus dseedina flimmu, pee ta dihka Betesda.

Jesus gahje us Jerusalemi, kad tee Juhdi tur sawus swehtkus swinneja, in tad winsch teem laudim, kas no wiffahm mallahm tur sanahje, Deewa wahrduß fluddinaja.

Weentrelß winsch, leeldeenas swehtkds, tai pilsfatà apkahrt gahje, in nahje pee ta dihka Betesda. Tur bij weens wesselibas awots, jaur kurreu jaw daudß



zilweki no it niknahm flimmibahm bij glahbti tappu-  
 fchi. Bet tas spehks, flimmibas dseedinabt, tam awo-  
 tam ne allasch, bet tikkai pa brihscham peemitte, prohti  
 tad, kad tanni tas uhdens wirdams sahze kustinatees,  
 in tee Zuhdi tizzeja, ka weens Deewa engelis to uh-  
 deni tanni awota pakustinajoht. Kad nu tas uhdens  
 ta sahze wirt, tad tikkai tas flimmais ween tappe wessels,  
 kas wiffai papreeksch tai uhdeni kahpe eekschâ, un  
 wiffaem jitteem bij jagaida, kamehrt atkal zitta uh-  
 dens wirschana gaddijahs. Apfahrt fchi wesselibas  
 awota bij peejas istabinas usbuhwetas, kurras tee  
 flimneeki gulleja. Jesus tannis staigaja apfahrt, in  
 apraudsija tohs flimnus, in ta firds tam femischki  
 eeschelohjahs pahr weenu nabbagu zilweku, kas jaw  
 trihsdesmits in astonus gaddus scheitan eeksch leelahm  
 sahpehm flims gulleja. Scho Jesus mihligi waizaja:  
 arrig winsch gribboht wessels taht? Tas nabbadsinsch  
 atbildeja: ka gan winsch gribboht; bet kad tas uhdens  
 kahkoht wirt, tad winsch, bes spehka buhdams ne  
 warretu tanni ahtri eekahpt, bet zits, ahtrakt  
 ne ka winsch, tai uhdeni mestohs eekschâ, ne behda-  
 dams par to, ka winsch jaw dauds gaddus scheid ef-  
 soht fagullejis. Jesus apstehlodamees pahr schahdu  
 toht behdigu zilweku, fazzija us to: zellees, nemm  
 famu gultu in staiga! Zuhlihn schimi gurdenam tahs  
 sahpes pahrgahje, jaunus spehkus winsch kaulos man-  
 nija, in ar jautrumu famu gultu pazehle, steigdamees  
 us famahm mahjahm.

Kas nu ne dohmatu, ka wiffi buhfschoht pahr to  
 preezajschees, ka schis nabbags gaudens zilweks famu  
 wesselibu bij atdabbujis; bet, kas dohs? Zitti pahr  
 to kurneja, in to nabbagu pahr to rahje, ka winsch  
 paschâ fwehdeenâ famu gultu us mahjahm nesse.  
 Schis aisbildinadamees teize, ka tas, kas to brih-

numu pee winna darrija, winnam arri effoht lahwis,  
 faru gultu zelt, in mahjäs nest. Tee winnu waija-  
 ja: kas tad tas tahds, kas tew lahwis fwehdeenä  
 gultu nest? Tas atteize, ka winsch ne sinnoht, kahds  
 tas effoht bijis. In tas arr teescham bij teef; jo tik-  
 kai pehz kahdu laiku winsch no zitteem dabbuja sin-  
 naht, ka Jesus tas effoht bijis, in scho sinnu dabbu-  
 jis, wisseem to stahstija. Nu tappe Jesus no teem  
 leekuteem tapehz apwaijahts, ka winsch scho zilweku  
 fwehdeenä effoht dseedinajis. Tee teize: Jesus zaur to  
 leelu grehku effoht darrijis; jo Deews to fwehtu deenu  
 par duffeschanas deenu effoht eezehlis. Jesus us to  
 atbildeja: „mans tehws darra arri fwehdeenä teem zil-  
 „wekeem labbu, tapehz es, winna dehls, to arri warru  
 „darriht. Za ka dehls wissu no tehwa norauga, ta  
 „arri es no manna debbes tehwa esnu mahzijeess tohs  
 „darbus darriht, fo es lihds schim esnu darrijis, in  
 „jo leelakus es turplik darrihschu. Za ka mannam teh-  
 „wam spehks irr, tohs mirruschus mohdinahht, ta  
 „arri es, zaur mannu wahrdu saulfschu tohs mirru-  
 „schus atpakkat eefsch dschwibas, in tas laiks nahks,  
 „ka wissi, kas kappenès gull, mannu balfi dsirdehs,  
 „in no mirroneem zeltees, tee taifni pee muhschigas  
 „laimes, tee tauni pee muhschigas pasufchanas.  
 „Mans tehws man arri uswehlejis tohs zilwekus tee-  
 „sahht. Tas irr laimigs, kas eefsch mannis tizz, in  
 „mannim klausa, in tam ne irr ja-bihstahs preefsch  
 „mannas teefas, Juh's Juhdu laudis tapehz eefsch  
 „mannis ne tizzat, ka juhs tik kai pehz pasaules laimi  
 „in gohdu dsennatces, ne apdohmadami, ka tas irr  
 „ta leelaka laime in tas wiffaugstakais gohds, kad  
 „tas zilweks Deewam patihht. Bet es ne gribbu juhs  
 „pee manna tehwa apfuhdseht; jo patti juhfu baufliba  
 „juhs apfuhdsehs, tapehz, ka juhs gan ar bauflibas  
 „dar.

„darbeem leelijatees, bet tomehr pehz bauflibas ne turraitees.“

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stabsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrten: Ka tas pehz Deewa prahntu, to swehtu deenu swehti, kas tanim pascha, ne ween basnizu apmekle, tur Deewa wahrdus klausa, in ar luhgschanahm in dseefmahm Deewu gohdina; bet kas arri schai deena sewischki jitteem labbu darra; tohs nofkummuschus eepreezina; tohs behdigus atspirdsina; teem tuffscheem ar mihligu fir-di kahdu dahwanu peemett, in teem atstapteem par paligu mettahs.

Dhtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tam, kas ilgi behdas in nelaimi zeesch, ne buhs tapehz bes zerribas palikt, bet to apdohmaht, ka Deews, pehz sawas gudribas, dascham zilwekam rikkai wehlu paligu raida; bet nekad to, kas zeeti us winnu palaujahs, wiskai bes paliga ne pamett. Tas nabbaga jitweks, kas pee ta dihka Betesda gulleja, bija trihsdesmits in astronius gaddus neweffels gullejis, in tapatt tas zaur Jesus schehlastibu wehl tappe no sawas neweffelibas glahbts.

Drefchan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, tikpatt ka Jesus us sawu debbes tehru raudsidams, no ta mahzizahs wissu labbu darriht, arri kristigam zilwekam buhs us Jesu in us Deewu wissas leetas raudsiht, in pehz ta dsihthees, eeksch swehtas firds buhschanas in taifnas dsihwofschanas Deewam in Jesum jo deenas jo wairak lihdsigam tapt.

Lai taifnais Deews! es ta, ka tu  
To taifnibu ween darra,  
In ka to paspeht warretu,

Dohd mannim tarvu garru;  
 Wet ja wehl grehts eekristu,  
 Tad palihds ar firds shehsumu  
 Pee tewis atkas greeftees.

## 14.

## Jesus glahbi tohs, kas no wella apsehsti bija.

Jesus laikā starp teem Zuhdeem bij tahda flimmiba,  
 kas tohs laudis tik gauschi mohzija, ka winni bes  
 prahta palikke, no zitteem laudim behdse, in few pa-  
 scheem daschu kaiti darrija. Tee, kas schahdas breefmi-  
 gas flimmibas kritte ne mas ne bij waldami, kad tas  
 traktums teem usgahje. Wirwes in schkehdes, ar ko  
 tohs sehje, tee sarahwe puscham; few paschus ar ak-  
 mineem mehtaja; tukshas weetās, kà swehri, apfahrt  
 wasajahs, in eeksch tumfahm allahm, jeb eeksch kap-  
 peem farvu mahjas weetu turreja. Tapeh; tee laudis  
 schahdas breefmigas flimmibas tam launam garram  
 peelihdsinaja.

Kad Jesus schohs nelaimigus eeraudsija; tad tam  
 ta firds gauschi eeschehlojahs pahr winneem; jo ne-  
 kahds zilweks gan irr wairak schehlojams, kà tas,  
 kam no flimmibas mohkahn tas prahts irr suddis,  
 tapeh; ka wessels prahts zilwezina leelaka manta  
 irraidas.

Tik dauds prahta scheem nowahrdsinateem wehl  
 bij, ka tee, Jesu eeraudsidami, to pasinne, in eegah-  
 dajahs, ko tee, wesseli buhdami, no winna leeleeem  
 darbeem bij dsirdejuschy, jeb paschy redsejshy. Wet

tomehr tee Jesum ne ustizzeja, wiffwairat preekšč minna, kà preekšč kahda spehziga eenaidneeka bihjajahs.

Kahdà deenà, kad Jesus tohs laudis basuizas fkochlà mahzija, weens no scheem nelaimigeem tur arri bija klahē, tas brehze: atkahpi, Jesus no Nazaretēs! tu effi muhsu eenaidneeks, tu effi tas fwehtais Deewa wihrs! Jesus pawehleja tam launam garram, no fchi zilweka us weetu atstahē; in tas norikke. Tas flimmais tappe gauschi draggahē in raustihē, in pehz ta wintšch bij no fawas flimmibas glohbē. Tas wesselu prahtu ardabbuja in ar zitteem Jesus mahzibas klaufija. Tee laudis pahē tahdu brihnuma spehku, kò tee pee Jesus redseja, gauschi isbrihnojahs, in fazzija: tahdu mahzitaju, kà fchis irr, ne kur ne redsehē. Tas teescham irr no Deewa fuhē; jo, kad wintšch tikkai weenu wahrdu runna, tad teem launem garreem huhs behgt.



Zittà reise tappe weens puifis, no fawa tehwa pee Jesus wests, kas arri no tahdas flimmibas tappe wahrdsinahē. Mihtais Kungs, luhdse tas tehws Jesu, apsehlojees jelle pahē fcho mannu behnu! tas irr it nelaimigs. Prahts tom suddis, walloba winnam truhkt. Kad ta nelaimē winnam useet, tad wintšch tohp raustin raustihē — wintšch tad ar sohbeem breesmigi graisa, puttās laisch, pa plahnu wahrtahs, un tad paleet stihws, kà lihē. Gan es tamus mahzektus efmu luhdē, to glohbē; bet tee to ne spehje wiff. Jesus teize: tas pee manneem mahzektēem nahē no ta, kà winneem wehl ihstena tizziba eeksch mannis newaid, zittadl tee to gan spehtu. Kur irr tas puifis, waizaja Jesus, in tee atwedde to wianna preekšā. Tik ne tas bij preekšč Jesus wests, tad  
tam

tam jaw-ta nelaimē usnahze. Jesus tahs leelas mohkas redsedams, fo tas puifis zeete, waižaja to tehwi, moi jaw fenn tam schi nelaimē effoti. Tas tehws atbildeja: jaw no masahm deenahm, in ta nelaimē daschureif dauds nifnaki ne taggad greeschahs, in to puifi uaguni in uhdeni irr eemettufi. Ak, kad tew wairat spehka ne kà taweem mahzefleem, tad apschehlojees, in glahbi mannu nabbagu behrnu. Jesus fazzija: ja tu warri tizzeht; tad wiff buhs labbi. Tas, kas tizz, paspehji wiffas leeras. Un ta behrna tehws teize ar ofšarahm: Kungs es tizzu, in kad manna tizziba irr wahja, tad stiprini to, in darri, fo es luhdsohs.

Jesus nu apdraudeja to launu garru, in fazzija: w nifnais gars! es pawehtu tew, no schi puifcha is-eet ahra, un winnu atstah: muhschigi. Us scho spehzigu wahrdu Jesus tas launais gars isgahje brehtdams un to puifi gauschi plohsidams, tã ka winsch palikke kà lihkis, in wiffi jaw schitte, winnu mir-rufchu effam. Bet Jesus nehme to pee rohkas, in tad tas puifis zehlehs augšcham, in bij weffels pee dwehseles in meefas.

Deh; tam tee mahzetti Jesu waižaja: kalabbad winni ne effohr spehjuſchi to puifi glohbt? in Jesus teem teize: ka pee winneem ta waina schi, ka winni wehl ne turretu it stipru tizzibu eeksch winna. Kad schi tizziba winneem buhtu; tad tee warretu ir kal-nus pahrstattih, in nekahda leeta teem pagruhta ne buhtu.



Alta reise atkal weens no tahdas nifnas flimmi-bas nowahrdsmahes zilweks tappe pee Jesus wests, kas turklah: wehl akis bij in mehms. Jesus to, zaur famu spehzigu wahrdu tuſlihn dseedinaja, tã kã winsch gais-

gaisminu in wassodu in pilnigu weffelibu ardabbuja. Pahre to tee laudis brihnodamees Jesu slaweja par Dahwida dehlu, kas tas no Deewa fohlihts Messios in Pestitais effoht. Tikkai tee nikni Wariseeri, kas Jesu ne mas ne warreja eeredseht, schohdus winna brihnuma darbus ta ka winna swehtas mahjibas saimoja. Kad zitti Jesus leelus darbus slaweja; tad schee telze: tas welns tam pee winna darbeem par paligu; jo kad schis winnam ne palihdsetu, tad ne warreru winsch tohs taunus garrus behdsinoht. Tanu teescham bij besdeewiga in trakkawassoda no scheem laudim, kas leelijahs gudri in taisni effoschi. To Jesus arri teem laudim, kas klahr bij, it skaidri parahdija, fazzidams us teem: „warrat juhs gan tij-  
 „zeht, ka kahda walsts warr pastahweht, kad tanni  
 „tee waldineeki fakibbelejahs, jeb, ka kahdas mah-  
 „jas warr labba isdohschana buht, kad tee eedsihwo-  
 „taji eeksch weenas kildas in rahschanas sawa starpā  
 „dsihwo? Raugait, ta tam sahtanam arri waijadse-  
 „tu prett few paschu, in prett sawu walsti plohsitees,  
 „kad winsch kam to spehku dohtu tohs taunus gar-  
 „rus behdsinoht, in winna walstibu isposhtihht. Wet,  
 „kad tas irr Deewa spehks, kas mannim palihds tahdus  
 „leelus darbus, juhsu starpā darriht; tad ne ta sahtana,  
 „bet Deewa walsts, zaur manni tohp ustaisita. Kad  
 „tas sahtans us mannu wahrdu behg; tad katrs pee  
 „ta warr manniht, ka winsch irr uswarrehts. Ja  
 „kas kahdu warrenu gribb pahrspeht, in tam to at-  
 „nemt, kas winnam peederr, tad tahdam waijag sti-  
 „prakam buht pahre winnu. Ta tas irr ar manni, in  
 „ar to niknu eenaidneeku to zilweku, or to tee Wari-  
 „seeri manni gribb fabeedroht. Teescham, kas ta,  
 „ka schee Wariseeri spreesch, ka tas no wella effoht,  
 „kas wisseem redsoht, no pascha Deewa nahf, tas  
 „irr

„irr pagallam suddis zilweks. Zits, lai buht tik  
 „tauns, ka buhdams, tapat wehl warr isglahbts tap;  
 „bet tahds ne mas ne. Tahds ne ween apgrehkojahs  
 „prett manni; jo tas tam wehl warr peedohts ktuht;  
 „bet tas sailmo arri paschu Deewa garru.“

Echo reis arri Jesus to wehl fazzija: „Ka tas  
 „zilweks gan warr to labbu runnagt, kamehr winsch  
 „samas firds dibbenā tauns irraid? kahds tas kohks,  
 „tahdi tee augli. Mo ka ta firds pilna, no ta ta  
 „mutte runna. Bet teefcham, no katra neleetiga  
 „wahrda, ko tas zilweks runna, tam buhs sohda dee-  
 „nā arbildefchānu doht. Jo no saweem wahrdeem  
 „tas zilweks taps taifnohts, in no saweem wahrdeem  
 „winsch ktuhs pasuddinahs.“

**Ko mahzees tu no scheem stahsteem?**

Es mahzohs no teem, pirmkahrtan: Ka Deewa  
 rohka allasch irr spehziga zilwekam palihdseht jebkah-  
 dās behdās in kaitēs, in ka tas, kas pee Jesus tur-  
 rahs un us Deewu pataujohs, wissās grubtās deenās  
 to zerribu turreht warr, ka Deewam irr masa leeta  
 winnu glahbt, in ka winsch sawā laikā gan pahr win-  
 nu apsehlofees, in winnu no wissa tauna pestihs.

Dhtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tikpatt ka Je-  
 sus par to ne behdaja, kad winna eengidneeki win-  
 nam to usmelloja, ka winsch zaur wella spehku sawus  
 brihnuma darbus darritu; arri katram taifnam zilwe-  
 kam ne waijaga par to aplam apbehdinatees, kad zaur  
 nifnu lauschu melleem prett winnu taunas wallodas  
 jellahs; jo Deews winna beswainibu gan pasihst, in  
 schis Deews irr weens sohgis, kas taifni teefa.

Frefchān kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Jesus, tas  
 stipprais karrotais, to wellu irr pahrspehjis, in tam  
 wissu spehku paahmīs, ka tas ne warr wairs winna  
 taif-



taifneem behrneem ne kahdu kaiti darriht, in ne drihst teem ne mattinu aiskahrt, in ka tos tapeh; seels kauns preeksch kristigeem zilwekem, kad tee preeksch wella, in wella beedreem, preeksch burweem in ragganahm, preeksch pesteeem in zittahm wella skohlahm bihstahs. Bihstees, kristigs zilweks! preeksch grehkeem un blehdibahm, in turrees pee Jesus, pee winna mahjibas in pee taifnibas; tad tas wels, ko Jesus pa kawahm kahjahm irr saminnis, tew ne warr peekluht, in tu warri pahr winnu, ka pahr nespehjneeku, smeetees.

Al, kahrdinafchanā muhs, Deems!

Ne webd, in palihds zihnitees  
 Prett meefas kaunahm kahribahm  
 In grehtu willinafchanahm;  
 Kad zaur tew warram uswarreht  
 In taifnōs zellōs pastahveht.

Jesus Māines pilsfatā weenu jauneksi no mirroneem uszekt.

**S**ad Jesus zaur Galileiju staigadams nāhze pee weena pilsfata, Māine wahrda; tad, kad winfch pee pascheem wahrteem nāhze, lihks tam tappe pretti nests, ko tee gribbeja kappenēs glabbah. Tas mirrons bij weens jauns zilweks, kas paschōs dshwibas seedōs stahweja, in tas dehls weenas atraitnes. La mahte zerreja, ka schis dehls winnai par preeku in par atspaidu wezzās deenās buhtu, in garraku muhschu ne winna redsetu; bet tam bij preeksch sawas mahtes ja eet kappā. Wan nelaime ne bij, ka winfch jaunās

näs deenas jaw mirre; bet ta mahte zaur winna mir-  
 fchanu gauschi tappe apbehdinata. Schelodama in  
 raudadama schi to lihki pawaddija. Buhs labs in geh-  
 dige behrens bijis, talabbad tas tai mahtei tik gauschi  
 fierdi sabpeja, ka tas winnai pascha jaunumä apmirre.  
 Tee pilskata laudis apschelodamees pahre to nabbagu  
 mahri, gahje winnai lihds in mekleja to eepreezinahre.  
 Parlabban Jesus atgahje, in kad tas to lihki redseja,  
 in to pahre sawu behrenu raudadamu mahri; tad firds  
 tam truhke, in winsch dohmaja, schai nabbadsitei pa-  
 lihdscht. Winsch gahje klahrt, in fazzija us to: ne  
 raudi! in teem nessejeem winsch teize, lai apstahjoht  
 ar to lihki. La mahte ne sinnoja, kapehje Jesus to  
 darrija, in ne weens zits to arri ne sinnoja. Tee nes-  
 seje, pehje Jesus gribbeschanas, apstahjabs, in Jesus  
 tam mirronam usfauze: klau puifi! es falku tew,  
 zellees augfcham! In tai pascha azzumirkli tas mir-  
 rons sawas azzis atplehst, fkatcabs apfahret, zet-  
 lahre in fahre runnahre. La mahte brishnodamees in  
 preejadamees ne sinn, ko teikt, kad ta sawu dehlu aikal  
 dschwu in wesselu reds. Wissi laudis ar to mahri brish-  
 nojabs in apleezina: leels praweets muhsu starpa  
 irr zehlees, in Deews saweem laudim glahbeju  
 in paligu irr subrijis!

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahjoht no ta, pirmfahrtan: Ka zilweks ne  
 sinn to laiku in stundu, kad ta nahwe wilkseees win-  
 nam klahrt, in ka tik labbi tas jaunais ka tas wezzais,  
 tik labb tas, kas pillä wesselibä in spehka dschwu, ka tas  
 wahrgulis, kas ar wissadahm kaitehm in stimmibahm  
 kullahs, driht sawu gallu redscht warr.

Kas schodeen wessels preeka miht,  
 Glims rihta nahwes rohtas triht.

Zapeh; zilwek. **W** iddeenäs waiisag us farou nahwi doh-  
mahr, in us ninnas atnahkshanu taisitees, ka winsh  
to bes bailehm gaidiht, in, kad winnas stunda us-  
ee, ar preeku no schihs semmes schirtees warr.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Jesus irr tas  
ihstenais eepreezinaraais in paligs to arraitnu, to gruh-  
denu in bahrinu, in kad tee rikkai rizzibä pee Jesus  
turrahs, in Deemu bilyahs; tad winsh tohs eeksch  
winnu gruchtibahm in behdahm ne atsihs; bet buhs  
winnu assaru schahweis in glahbeis.

Dreschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tas spehzig  
Deewa Dehls Jesus Kristus, kas to jaunekli no Dai-  
nes no mirroneem mohdinaja, arri muhs wissus, tai  
pastarä jaunä deenä, no muhsu kappeem isfauks lau-  
kä, in muhs dshwus preeksch sawa sohga krehsla  
stahdihs. Zapeh; al zilweks! gahda par to, ka tu  
tai laikä warri ar preeku no tawa kappa zeltees, in  
bes bailehm preeksch Jesus waiga stahweht.

Lai Jesu! stattohs preezigi  
Tew, tad tu nahsi sohda,  
In atnahzis man eezelli,  
Kungs, tawä debbes qohdä;  
Kad grehzinecki sabihfees,  
In besdeewigi satruhtfees,  
Lai preezadamees kledsu.

## 16.

## Jesus dseedina weenu melmenusehrdssigu.

**T**eo laudis, kas Jesus brihnuma darbus redseja, ar  
wissu prahtu in ziedi tam usriizeja, in sawäs da-  
schadäs waijadjabäs pee wiinna paligu mekteja.

Ween-

Weenreiß tee Zuhdi weenu meln. Aufchrdſigu zilweku pee Jesu neſſe, kaſ bij ſtihws eekſch wiſſeem lohzekkeem, tà, ka winſch nei ſtaigahſt nei ſtahweht warreja. Tee litke ſcho nabbagu us neſſamu gultu, in tſchetri wiſtri to neſſe, lihds tam nammam, kurrà Jesuſ bij. Bet pee ta namma nahkufchi tee ne warreja eekſchà tikt, tapehſ ka tee laudis bij ſaſpeeduſchees, no eekſchenes, in no ahrenes. Tee tapehſ to ſlimmu ar mohkähm neſſe us ta namma jumtu, in zaur jumtu plahnü tee winnu ar wiſſu gultu nolaide ar ſtrikkehm tai iſtabà, kurrà Jesuſ bija. Kaſ Jesuſ preeku darrija, kaſ winſch to peetiſſibu ſcho lauſchu prett ſewi tedſeja, un pahſ to nabbagu zilweku winſch apſchehlojahs. Jesuſ to ſinnaja, ka ſchim gaudenam ne ween neweffela meeſa, bet arri pahſ teem padarriteem grehkeent behdiga ſirds eſſohſ; tapehſ taſ pirmsais wahrds, ko winſch tam telje, bij ſchis: nemmees drohſchu ſirdi mans Dehls! tee grehki tew irr peedohti. Kà taſ nabbadſihts pahſ ſcheem wahrdeem Jesuſ buhs preezajees! Bet tur bij zitti, kaſ to par launu nehme, in to par leclu grehku turreja, ko Jesuſ bij ſazzijis. Schee teize: kà ſchls zilweks warr eedrohſchinatees, grehkus peedoht? To ne weens ne warr, kà tiklai pats augſtais Deews. Taisniba buhtu us winnu puſſi bijuſi, kaſ Deews ne buhtu Jesuſ to waku dewis, grehkus peedoht, in gan tee warreja ſinnahſt, ka winnam tahda waku dohta; jo tee bij winno darbus tedſeſchi.

Kurra leeta irr gruhtaka, ſazzija Jesuſ us ſcheem laudim, teikt us ſcho zilweku: tee grehki tew irr peedohti, jeb winnu ar weenu paſchi wahrdu dſcedinahſt? In ka tee nu ſklaidri to warroht manniht, winnam wakkas eſſam, tohs grehkus peedoht, ſazzija winſch us to zilweku, kaſ nei ſtaigahſt nei ſtahweht paſpehje:

Zellees, nemm tawu gultu in staiga! Lai paschà az-  
zumirkli tas flimmais tappe wessels, pajehle pàts fa-  
wu gultu, in gähje mahjäs.

Nu Jesus prettineeki ne warreja wairs spreest,  
fa winnam.ne effoht brihw tohs grehkus peedoht; bet  
teem bij kaunedancees kluffu zeest.

Eas, kas wessels bij tappis, in dauds no teem,  
kas tur bij klagt, flaweja Deewu, in dewe Jesum  
pateizibu par to, fa tas at to spehku, fo Deews tam  
bij dewis, scho nabbagu gaudenu effoht glahbis.

### Ro mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahjohs no ta, pitmkahrtan: Ka tam zil-  
wekam ne kad, eeksch zeeschannahm in gruhnahm dee-  
nahm, tad wäijag sawu zerribu pamest, kad winsch  
eeksch firfnigas tizzibas pee Jesus in pee winna Dee-  
wa mahzibahm turrahs. Tad allasch winsch sawu no-  
skummuschu twehseli warre eepreezinah, un sawu  
bailigu firdi drohshinah at to jauku zerribu, fa tas  
Pestitais, kas schinni pasaulé dshwodams, tahdu  
schehligu prahdu prett teem behdigeem turreja, winnu  
arri pee sawa debbes tehwa aistahwehs in aislugas,  
in ka Deews schi muhsu Pestitaja deht pahw winnu  
kà tehws apschelosees, in sawa lafkà to no wissahm  
behdahm pestihs.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahjohs: Ka tee grehki tohp  
peedohti zaur Jesu Kristu, in ka tas zilweks, kas  
sawus noseegumus atsiht, in no wissas firds atgree-  
schahs pee tahs taifnibas, tad, kad winsch Deewu pehz  
peedohtshanas pecluhds, arri Jesus labbad to schehla-  
stibas wahrdu no Deewa muttes dsirdehs: tawel grehs  
ti irr tew peedohti.

Treschan kahrtan es mahjohs: Ka tas zilweks lohti  
laimigs, kad tam tee grehki irr peedohti; jo winsch

tad warr drohschu firdi nemtees wiffas buhschanas in waijadsibas; in us Deewa shehlastibu in palihdsibu, in swehribu gaidiht. Tapeh; Dahwids mahja: swehtigs irr tas zilweks, kam tee grehti irr pees dohti, kam tabs pahrkahpschanas irr apflahs tas! swehtigs irr tas, kam tas Kungs tohs nos seegunus ne peelihdsina.

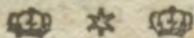
Deewe! dohd man tawu swehtu Garru,  
 Ka no teem grehteem atrautees  
 In taifna prahra zecti warru,  
 Pee temis allasch turretees;  
 Tad laimigs buhschu laizigi,  
 Tad tkuhfchu pee tew, debbesti.

## 17.

## Jesus Swehdeenâ dseedina dirwi Slimmus.

Rahdâ swehdeenâ Jesus gabje tai nammâ weena Wariseera, kas to bij luhdsis us maltiti. Weens nabbags zilweks, kam uhdens sehrga bij, redsedams, fur Jesus nogahje, nahje pee ta, kad tas wehl maltihri ehde, no winna paligu in glahbschanu luhgdams. Tee weesi zeete kluffu, in gribbeja redseht, fo Jesus darritu. Tee ehde in dsehre, in ne behdaja, par to nabbagu flimmu wihru. Jesus turprettim mihsigi klaufsija, fo tas behdigs luhdse. Bet jepschu winsch labprahht gribbeja tam palihdseht, tad tomehr winsch eefahkumâ liklahs nejunohs, kas winnam effoht jadarra, in prahsija tohs, kas pee galda sehdeja: arrig gau brihw, flimneeku swehdeenâ dseedinaht. Jesus it labbi pratte, kas swehdeenâ effoht brihw darriht, in kas naw brihw; bet winsch tikka gribbeja dsirdeht,

ko tee klagt buhdami Wariseeri acbildetu. Ne weens tam ne acbildeja ne wahedu, in winsch nu to uhdensfehdsigu aiskahre, in zaur to winnu dseedinaja. Pahr to nu tee Wariseeri peeri sarahwe in kurneja, in tapeh; Jesus us teem fazzija: kursch irr juhfu starpâ, kas sawu wehrxi jeb ehseli, kad tas swebdeenâ eekristu akkâ, ne tuhlihn, tai paschâ deenâ, iswilktu lauka? Tee Wariseeri to dsirdebami kaunejahs, in zeete kluffu.



Zittu reisi Jesus swebdeenâ bij skohlas nammâ, kur tee Zuhdi sanahze, Deewa wahrdu, kas tur tohp preekschâ lassihst, klausiht, in Deewam zaur luhgschanahm in dseemahm kalpoht. Schinni Zuhdu skohlâ bij weens wihrs, kam ta rohka bij pagallam stihwa, tâ, ka winsch ar to ne warreja ne ko strahdaht. Jesus winnu redsedams tuhlihn prahtâ nehmahs, to dseedinaht. Kad tee klagt buhdami Wariseeri mannija, ko Jesus gribboht darriht; tad weens no teem waizaja: woi bes grehka warroht swebdeenâ slinnu dseedinaht? dohmadams, ka Jesus ne drihtstetu teikt, ka brihw effoht to swehtâ deenâ darriht, tapeh; ka Mohsus wiffus darbus tai swebdeenâ skaidri effoht keedstis sawâ bauklibâ. Tee nejehti to ne apdohmaja, ka tikkal tee darbi effoht swebdeenâ leegri, kas tam zilwekam sawâ Deewa kalposchanâ par kawekli irr, in ka tikpat swebdeenâ, kâ wiffâs zittâs deenâs effoht brihw, par behdigeem in nelaimigeem apschelotees, in teem labbu darriht. Jesus mannidams to niknu padohmu to Wariseeru, waizaja tohs: woi kas no jums, kam tikkal weena weeniga aws irraidas, kas ne eetu swebdeenâ to awi glahbt, kad ta kahdâ bedre eekristu? Woi tad zilweks ne irr labbaks pahr awi? Tapeh; gan buhs brihw swebdeenâ dseedinaht.

Jesus reizt us to zilweku: issteepi tawu rohku, in tas to issteepe, in winna no schi laika bij tik weffela kâ ta ohtra. Tas zilweks nu warreja atkal strahdacht un sawu maisi pelniht, bet tee Wariseeri Jesu nu jo pik-taki eenihdeja, in mekleja tam gallu darriht.

**Ko mahzees tu no schiem stahsteem?**

Es mahzohs no teem pitmkahrtan: Tikpatt kâ Jesus teem behdigeem palihdseja, ne ween tad, kad tee winnu pehz glahbschanas peeluhdse, bet arri pats no sewis, tâ arri mums to buhs allasch par sawu preeku in gohdu turreht, kad mehs jebkadham zilwekam, kas behdas zeesch, ir bes winna luhgschanas paligu rahdiht warram; jo Jesus irr mums weenu preekschsbimi pamettis, ka mums buhs paktat staigacht winna pehdahm.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka talabbad mums ne buhs atrautees, ko labbu darriht, ka nikni zilweki to labpracht ne reds, in ka mums irr ja-bihstahs, ka tee muhs talabbad nihdehs in wajjahs. Jesus to gan pratte, ka teem Wariseereem tas ne mas ne patikke, ka winsch swehdeenâ slinimus dseedinaja, in gan winsch sunnaja, ka tee tadekt winnu lihds nahwei eenihdetu; bet winsch par to ne behdaja, in dsunnahs, ne zilwekeem, bet Deewam patikt.

Trefchan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tad mehs, pehz Deewa prahta to swehtu deenu swinnam, kad mehs tanni pascha ne ween Deewa wahrbus klaufam in lihds ar zitteem basnizâ dseedam in Deewu peeluhdsam, bet kad mehs arri schai deenâ sewischki mihlestibas darbus darram, in, zit spehdami, dsennamees, teem noskuntimuscheem behdigeem in atstahsteem winnu nastu weeglinacht.



Taws wahrds lai, Jesus! firdi fflann:  
 Kas brahki mihlo, mihlo mann,  
 To juhs teem brahkeem padarreet,  
 To juhs man pascham parahdeet;  
 Kas brahli nihst, tas pasaudahs,  
 Un Deowa dufmas fakrahjahs.  
 Lai peh; scho wahrdu dsihwoju,  
 In wiffus, wiffus, mihleju,  
 Laid esmu labs in labprahstigs,  
 Ustizjigs, lehns in peedewigs,  
 Lai wahrguleem ne atraujohs,  
 Wet labbu darriht preezajohs.

18.

Jesus peezelt Jaira nomliruschu melsti, in  
 dseedina affinssehrdsigu seewu.

**R**ad Jesus weenreis tik ne bij no lawas iskahpis;  
 tad weens basnizas wirfneeks to Juhdu, wahrda  
 Jairs, kas winnu ar mohkahn bij gaidijis, tam pee  
 kahjahn kritte in luhdse: nahj jell ar manni, mannas  
 mahjas; jo manna meitina, mans weens weenigs  
 behrns, gull us mirschanu. Nahj Kungs, leez tamu  
 rohku us winnu, in glahbi scho mannu behrnu. Je-  
 sus peh; sawas schehligas firds apshehlojahs par scho  
 behdigu tehwu, in sohlija, ar winnu eet, in winna  
 meiti glahbt. Pahr to tas tehms gauschi preezajahs,  
 bet tur klahr arri wehleja, ka Jesus steigtohs pee ta  
 nahkt, eekam winna meite mirtu.

Wet tam bij itga gaidischana, lai winsch mahzi-  
 tohs, ka Jesus wairak spehjoht, ne ka winsch zerreja.  
 Dauds laudis apkahrt Jesu fanahje, in speesdamees

tam lihds gahje. Starp scheem bij arri weena seewa, kas pee dimpadefmits gaddeem affinssebrgå bij firgusi. Ea jaw bij wissu sawu padohmu ar ahrstefchanu fatehrejsi, bet tik neweffela kà bijusi ta ar ween palitke. Schi nu dohma pee sewis, Jesus warroht winnai palihdseht, kad tikkai winna Jesus drehbes aiskahrte. Tahdäs dohmäs ta speeschahs zaur to kauschu pulku zauri, pee Jesus klahr, in aiskarr winna drehbes, stipri zerredama, ka zaur to winna sawu wesselibu atdabbutu. In winna teescham us weetü mannija, ka ta flimmiba winnu effoht atstahjusi. Ne weens zilweks ne sunnaja neneeku no ta, ko schi seewa bij darrijsi; bet Jesus gribbeja, lai wissi to sunnatu, kahdu leelu peetizjibu us winnu schi seewa turreja; in kahds leels labbums tai no tahs effoht atlehjis. Winsch tapehz greesehs atpakkat in sazjija: të irr kas mannas drehbes aiskahrts. Tee mahjekki atteize: kad tik daudf laudis tew speeschahs wirkü, tad tas ne irr brishnum, ka kas tawas drehbes irr aiskahrts. Jesus atbildeja: të kas tihscham manni irr aiskahrts; jo es juhtu, ka kahds spehks no mannis irr isgahjis, in schohs wahrdus runnadams tas skattijahs aptahrt, woi winsch to ne warretu dabbuht redseht, kas winnu effoht aiskahrts. Wan ta nabbaga seewa mannija, ka ne warroti paslehyptes in tapehz drehbedama preefsch Jesus zellös pakritte, in teize, ka ta winnu effoht aiskahrusi, in no ta sawu wesselibu atdabbujsi. Ea bihjajahs, ka Jesus winnu israhtu, bet to Jesus ne darrija wiss. Winsch sazjija us to: manna meita, tawa tizziba tew palihdsejusi. Eij ar meeru, tawä flimmiba tew wairs ne usees. Preezadamees pahr sawu atdabbutu wesselibu, preezadamees pahr Jesus mihligu wallodu, ta nogahje sawas mahjäs.

Bet tam nabbagam tehwan, kas sawa flimma  
behr.

behrna labbad pee Jesus bij atgahjis, ta sirds gauscht behdiga palikke, kad winsch redseja, ka Jesus tik ilgi pee tahs seewas kamejahs, jepfchu winsch, labs wihrs buhdams, arri tai nabbagai seewai to wehleja, sawu wessellibu atdabbuht. Winsch gaidija in gaidija, lai Jesus ar winnu eetu, in raugi! us weenreis nahk laudis no winna mahjahm, fazzidami: tawa meite jaw irr no-mirrusi, ne darri tu wehl tam mahzitajam grubtummu.

Nu tas nabbaga tehws sawas skummibas ne sunnaja fur glahbtees; bet Jesus to drohschinaja, fazzidams: ne bihstees; tizzi tikkai, in taws behrns taps glahbts, un eegahje winna namina. Trihs no saweem mahjekteem, Pehteri, Zehkapu in Zahni tas panehme lihds; bet teem zitteem laudim bij ja-paleek lauka.

Nammâ eegahjis Jesus wissus atradde teela skumschanâ, redseja dauds raudadamas in kaukdamas seewas in dsirdeja to trohksni to stabbulneeku, kas pehz eeradduma to Zuhdu bij sagahjuschi. Winsch us teem fazzija: kahdu trohksni juhs te taifat? eitat nohst! jums scheitan ne kahds darbs; jo ta meite ne irr no-mirrusi, bet ta gull. Tee laudis smeheje, in ne griibeja to tlzzeit, ko Jesus fazzija; bet us to namma tehwa pawehleschanu teem waijag bij to nammu atstah. Jesus nu ar ta behrna tehwu in mahiti, un ar saweem trim mahjekteem eegahje tai kambari, kura ta meite gulleja, satwehre to pee rohkahm, in fazzija: meitina, zellees augfcham! Us scho Jesus wahrdu ta tuhlihn tappe dsihwa, zehlehs us sawahm kahjahm, staigaja tai kambari apkahrt, in Jesus pawehleja tai doht ko ehst. Tik mas darba tas Jesum maksaja, mirruscham to dsihwibu atdoht. Tikkai weenu wahrdu winsch teize, in tas mirrons zehlehs augfcham. Zeels bij tas preeks to wezzaku, kad tee sawu mihtu behrnu atkal dsihwu in wesselu redseja, in Jesum tee karstu

pateizibu par to deme, ka tas winneem faru behrnu  
 effoht atschinkojis.

In Jesum tas wairaf proeku darrija, kad winsch  
 weentulliba behdigeem wezzakeem tahs affaras warreja  
 schawehrt, ne ka, kad winsch no leela pulka lauschu  
 ka brühnuinu darritais tappe teifts in flamehts; jo  
 winsch ne tihkoja pehz pasauls gohdu.

### Ro mahzees tu no schi stabsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan; Ka Jesus ire  
 wissinnatais; jo winsch tuhlihn to mannija, kad to  
 affinsfchrdfiga seema winnu aiskahre. Tapehz winsch  
 arri teescham to sinn, kad winna taisni behrni, grub-  
 täs deenäs waida in affaras rittina, (rauda) in pehz  
 fawas schelastibas tas winnu waidas klausihis, in  
 winnu affaras schawehs; bet winsch arri to sinn, kad  
 zilweks grehtus darra, in pehz fawas taisnibas winsch  
 tohs pee teem sohdihs, kas ne atgreeschahs no faweem  
 grehteem.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, tikpatt ka Je-  
 sus ne tik drihs tam behdigam tehwan paliga nahze,  
 ka tas gribbeja, arri Deems ne allasch us to piirnu  
 luhgshanu faru behrnu, teem dohd, ko tee no winna  
 mekle. Bet tapehz ka Deema paligs fawejahs kristi-  
 gam zilwekam ne buhs faru zerribu wissai pamest. Tiz-  
 zi tikkai, kristigs zilweks! palaujees zeeti us taru  
 Deemu, gaidi ar pazetigü prahru us winna glahbscha-  
 nu! In teescham tu pawesti ne gaidisi, bet fawä laikä  
 manni, ka Deems tohs fawejus ne atstahj, in bes  
 paliga ne pamett.

Dreschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Jesus, tik-  
 patt ka winsch Järus meitinu eeksch jaunns dshwisbas  
 fawze, arri manni, tai jaunä pastarä deenä, no man-  
 na fawä mohdinahs, in mannu mirufchu meesu jau-

nà dshwibà zets. Tapeh; es schein dshroovams tam ar  
beswainigu firdi gribbu kalpoht, ka es to bes bailehm  
fanemt, in ar preeku preeksch winna waigu stahweht  
warru, kad winfch nahks tohs mirrusthus mohdinaht.

Mihlais Deewos in Kungs! usmohdini muhs, ka  
mehs gattawi essam, kad tawos mihlais Dehls nahk, ta  
mehs to ar preeku fawemnam, in tew ar schlihtu firdi  
kalpejam, zaur to paschu tawu mihku Dehlu, muhsu  
Kungu in Pestitaju. Amen.

## 19.

## Jesus diwi akleem gaisminu atdohd.

Pee zekmalieem fehdeja diwi nabbagi bes gaisminas,  
kas no zella laudim dahwanos luhdse. Schee nab-  
bagi tautini, kas sawà tumfiba ne warreja kahdu darbu  
strahdaht, nei arri zittus zilwekus in to jauku Deewa  
pafauli redseht, bij arri no zitteem dauds no Jesus dsir-  
dejuschi, in no ta schehliga prahta, fo tas prett behdi-  
geem rahdija, in arri tizzeja, ka schis Jesus tas Mes-  
fias essoht, fo Deewos saweem laudim bij schlijis. Ta-  
peh; tee gauschi ilgojahs, weenreis tik klahk pee Jesus  
tik, ka tee warretu winnu peh; paligu peeluhgt. Ko  
tee tik ilgi welti bij gaidijschi, tas tomehr weenreis no-  
tikke. Tee laudis, kas pa zellu gahje, teize, ka Je-  
sus, tas leelais Deewa Praweets, essoht winnu starpà.  
Ta firds nu scheem nabbageem no preeka lehje, in win-  
ni wiffà galwà brehje: ak Jesus, tu Dahwida dehls,  
apschelojees pah; mums! Jesus tuhliht winna luhg-  
schanu paklausija, in gribbeja teem palihdseht. Wet  
tik kai winfch paschà leelzellà to ne gribbeja darriht, lai  
tas laudim ne tik gauschi eeksch ajzim kristu; jo winfch  
lab.

labpraht labbu darrija, ne ar trohkfni bet fluffibâ. Wînsch tabtâki staigaja in gabje kahdâ nammâ eefschâ, gribbedams lai tee nabbagi, neredfîgi winnam paktat nahktu. Schee arri nahje, fîppri zerredami, ka Jesus, pehz fawas mihligas in fehligas firds teem palihdsetu. Jesus tohs aizinaja preefschâ, in fazzija us teem: juhs gan labpraht gribbat juhfu suddufchu gaisminu atdabbuht? woi juhs tizzat, ka man fpehka irr, jums to atdoht? Jesus tâ wâizaja, gribbedams fînnaht, woi winneem arri effoht ta tizziba eefsch winna. Leefcham Kungs, mehs to tizzam, atbildeja tee neredfîgi, in Jesus tad tiklai winna azzis aiskahre, fazzidams: lai jums noteef, kâ juhs effat tizzejuschi, in tuhda lin teem tabs azzis tappe gaischas, ka tee wiffu fklaidri redseht warreja. Tee preezadamees nu wiffseem laudim ftabfîja, kahdu labbumu Jesus teem effoht darrijis. Bet Jesus ne gribbeja, ka no winna, laufchu fârpâ, dauds taptu runnahts, tapehz aiskeedse wînsch fcheem wihreem to ispaust, ko wînsch teem bij darrijis. Bet winnu firdis no pateizibas prett Jesu tâ bij fâfilditas, ka winni tomehr Jesu kâ fawu labbdarritaju teem laudim flaweja.

### No mahzees tu no fchi ftabfîja?

Es mahzohs no ta, pîrnkahrta: Ka u pat kâ tee neredfîgi preezajahs, kad tee Jesu klahumâ mannija, zerredami zaur winna fpehku to suddufchu gaisminu atdabbuht, tâ arri mums wâijag preezatees, kad mehs warram pee Jesus turretees, tas irr: kad mehs warram winna fwehtas mahzibas dîrdeht, lafîht in apdohmaht; jo fchîhs winna mahzibas irr ta Deewa gaisma, zaur ko tee afli redfîgi kluhst — zaur ko mufku prahts tohp apgaismohts, ka mehs to ihstenu laimes zellu atrast warram.

Ohtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka mums, pehz  
 Jesus preekschshmes, to labbu ne buhs darriht tikkai  
 tapehz, lai tas laudim sinnams tohp, in lai tee muhs  
 isteiz in flawe; bet arri tad, kad ne weens zilweks  
 muhs ne reds, mums tapat ne buhs atrautees, to labbu  
 darriht, eegahdadamees tahs fohlifchanas Jesus: jubfir  
 debbestehws, kas fleppeniba reds, tas juns to  
 makfahs gaisma.

Trefchan fahrtan es mahzohs: Tee nabbagi,  
 kas zaur Jesus schelastibu sawu gaisminu bij atdabbui-  
 schi, neween Jesum pateize, bet arri preeksch wisseem  
 laudim schahdu sawu pateizibu rahdiya, zaur to, ka  
 tee Jesu par weean leelu labdarritaju to zilweku flawe-  
 ja; ta arri mannim buhs sawu rizzibu eeksch Jesus  
 zaur to rahdiht, ka es winnas gaischumu leeku spihdeht  
 lauschu preekscha, ka tee mannis labbus darbus eerau-  
 ga, in gohda mannu tehwu debbestis.

Kamehr pafaulé wehl mih tu,  
 Jesus! wee tew turrefchohs,  
 In kad nahwei rohkás krihtu,  
 Dee tew ween es paglahbfohs;  
 Tu, tu ween mans drohschums eiffi;  
 Tu ween paligu man neffi.  
 Tu, Kungs Jesus! mans, es taros,  
 Man ne kas no tew atraus.

## 20.

Jesus ehdina peeztuhkstoschus, in zittu reisi  
 attal tschetrtuhkstoschus zilwekus.

**N**ur tikkai ween Jesus bij, tur allasch leels pulks lau-  
 schu pee winna nahze; jo teem laudim tas prahts

us to gauschi neffehs, Jesus mahzibas dsirdeht, winna brihnumu darbus redseht, in zaur winna spehku paligu dabbuht, preeksch saweem newesseleem raddeem in draugeem.

Weentreif Jesus nogahje tahda tuffschà weeta, fur leels lohpu ganneklis bij, to tuffnesi sauge. Tahda weeta Jesum preeksch mahzifchanas bij derriga, tapehje ka leels sauschu pulks tur warreja ruhmes dabbuht. Bet nu dauds tuhkstoschi zilwæli teitan pee winna atgahje, in tahdas deenas pee winna palikte, tapehje, ka teem leels preeks bij, winna swehtas mahzibas dsirdeht, in winna brihnuma darbus redseht. No scheem laudim dauds bij no taotahm weetahm atgahjuschi, un pee Jesus ilgi kawedamees, tee bij to ehdamaju, to tee bij no mahjahm lihds nehmuschi, skaidri fatehjeschi, tà, ka winneem nu maifes truhle.

Tee mahzekli Jesum to teize, in luhdse, lai winsch tohs laudis atlaistu, ka tee kadu ne zeestu, bet eeksch tahm meestahm, in eeksch teem klahsbuhdameem pilssatineem barribu preeksch sawis eepirkt warretu. Jesus waizaja sawu mahzekli Bihlippu: to tu dohma, wol mehs scheem laudim ne warretum to doht ehst? Bihlippus atteize: tas ne warr buht; jo mums naw tik dauds naudas, preeksch katra tikkai weenu reezinu maifes pirkt. Jesus atbildeja: ne buhs tohs laudis noraidiht eeksch meestahm in pilssatineem, tur maifes pirkt; bet dohdeet juhs winneem ehst. Kur nemsim maifes, atbildeja tee mahzekli, preeksch tahda sauschu pulka? Jesus waizaja: zeek jums taggad irr maifes? Andreis gahje raudsiht, in atpakkat nahzis teize: tur irr weens puijis, tam irr peejas meeschu maifes in diwi swis; bet, zil tas geld tahdam leclam sauschu pulkam? Atneffet to schurp, sazzija Jesus, in teizeet teem laudim, lai scheitan us fallunu apschschahs.



Zee laudis, pehz Jesus gribbeschanas, apſehdahr  
ſahles pa kahrtam in rindes, pa ſunteem in peejdes  
miteem. Un tur bij peeztuhkſtoſchi wihri, bes ſee  
wahm in behrneem.

Jesus nu nehme tahs peejas maifes un tahs diw  
ſiwis, uſſkattijahs us debbesim, un peeluhdſe Deerw  
Tahs maifes, kas plakkonas bij, wiſch ſalaufija, in  
dewe kattram mahjektam weenu gabbalu isdallihſt ſtarp  
teem laudim. Gan rahdijahs, ka wiani ar to mai  
tahli ne tittu; bet Jesus dewe weena dohſchana, te  
mahjektli atkal isdallija, in tee laudis ehde. Ne weens  
ne tappe pahrfkattihſt; bet itweens dabbuja maifes  
gan, un arri no tahm ſiwim, zit gribbedama.

Die tee laudis bij peehduſchees, in wehl ſchurp in  
turp gulleja maifes gabbals, lo ne weens ne gribbeic  
waits ehſt. Tapehz Jesus ſazzija; ſalaffait tohs at  
likkuſchus maifes gabbalus, ka neneſka ne isbahſtahn  
in tee ſalaffija tahs maifes druſkas, in pildija ar tahm  
biropazmit kurwjus.



Zittu reisi atkal pee Jesus bij atgahjuſchi tſchetr  
tuhkſtoſchi zilweki, kas, pee winna ilgi kawedamees  
tik iſſalkuſchi in noqurreuſchi palikke, ka Jesus tohs ni  
gribbeja ne ehduſchus atlaist, tapehz, ka wiſch doh  
maja, tee palikſchoht us zellu, kad winni eekſch teen  
klatubuhdameem meeſteem in pilſſatincem eetu, preekſd  
ſewis maiſi pirkt. Jesus ſcheem iſſalkuſcheem gribbe  
ja doht ehſt; bet winna mahjektli teize, ka winneen  
tikkal ſeptinas maifes, in maſ ſwintinu eſſoht, no k  
tahds pulks laufchu ne warroht pahſtees. Bet Jesu  
pawehleja teem laudim apſehſtees, nehme tahs maife  
in ſiwis, luhdſe Deerw, in litke tahs no teem mahje  
tkeem ſtarp teem laudim isdallihſt. Kad wiſſi bij pa  
eh.

ehduschees; tad atkal tik dauds atkille, ka no ta septianus kurwjus warreja pildiht.

Tas nu teem laudim gauschi patikke, ka Jesus ta par winneem gahdaja, in tee wehleja, ka winsch tohs iddeenäs ta pee-ehdinatu. Bet Jesus teem teize: ka winsch ne effoht no debbesim pee winneem atgahjis, winnu meefas barroht. Tas naw labbi, fazzija Jesus, ka juhs manni tik tapeh; mihlejat, ka es jums esmu dewis ehst. Ne tahs laizigas barribas dehl jums waijag manni mihleht, in man pakka staigah, bet tahs garrigas barribas labbad, ar ko es tahs dwehseles paehdinaju, un kas ne suhd, bet paleef lihds muhschigai dsihwoofchanat. Tee laudis waijaja Jesu: kahda schi barriba effoti? in Jesus atbildeja: es pats esmu schi barriba; es esmu tapeh; no debbesim atgahjis, tohs zilwekus, kas eefsch mannis tizz; in mannim klausa, swehtigus darriht, in pastara deena tohs no mirroneem uszelt. Kas, ka paklausigs behrus pee man turrachs, tas ne isfalks, in kas pastahwigi eefsch mannis tizz, tas ne isflahps muhschigi; jo es esmu tas no Deewa suhtihst Pestitais.

### Ko mahzees tu no scheem stabsteem?

Es mahzohs no teem, pirmkahrtan: Ka tam, kas ar useizzigu firdi pee Jesus turrachs, ne kad swehtiba ne truhks in paligs, eefsch wisseem winna truhkumeem; jo Jesum preemht Deewa spehks, in winna schehliga firds allasch apscheloiachs pahr teem, kas winnu mihsto, in winna wahrdeem klausa.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka ne buhs ta, ka tee laudis, kas no Jesus tappe paehdinati, laiziga labbuma deht pee Jesus turretees; bet tapeh; ka winsch mums no Deewa tappe atsuhtihst par glahbeju eefsch muhsu dwehseles waijadfibahm. Jesus pats to

teize,

teize, ka winsch talabbad no debbesim effoht schinni  
semme nahzis, tohs zilwekus, kas eeksch winna rizz,  
in winnam klausa, swehtus darriht, in tohs west pee  
tahs muhschigas debbes dschwoschanas;

Treschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka zilwekam ta-  
pehz, ka winnam mas pee rohkas irr, ne buhs sawu  
zerribu pamest; jo zaur Deewa swehtibu winsch arri ar  
masumu warr pahrtikt un glahbtees. Kad tu, kristigs  
zilweks! dschwo truhkumâ in nabbadsibâ, tad turri tik-  
kai taisnu sirdi in prahtu, bihstees Deewu, fargees,  
pehz Deewa prahta, no grehzigas nepazeeschanas in  
kurneschanas, ne dsennees, zaur wiltibu in krahpscha-  
nu, eeksch tawas nabbadsibas glahbtees; bet strahda  
tawâ fahrtâ in buhschanâ tikkuschi, tad tu warri us ta-  
wu Deewu palautees, in no winna gaidiht, ka winsch  
tew tawâ truhkamâ ne atstahs, bet tew swehtihis in te-  
wim palihdsehs, ar to masumu, ko winsch tew schai  
pafaulê irr atwehlejis, pahrtikt, in winnâ faule winsch  
tew ar tahm nesuhdamahm mantahm sawas walstibas  
aplaimohs.

Deewu luhdsi, drohschu prahtu  
Turri, tawâ truhzibâ,  
Deews ne pamettihs atstaktu  
Tewi, tawâ tukschibâ.  
Daagats Deews, in schehligs winsch,  
Ne bihstees, tu nabbadsinsch!

## Jesus dseedina spittaligu wihru.

**W**issur, fur Jesus nonahze, tur preezajahs tee flim-  
neeki, in liktahs pee winna westees. Bet starp  
wif.

wissahm tahm flimmibahm, kas, Jesus laikò, tohs  
 jilmekus mohzija, bij sewischki weena, kas bij tahda  
 nejauka in reebiga, ka wiffi laudis no ta jilmeka, kam  
 fchi flimmiba bij, gauschi isfargalabs, in no ta behdse.  
 Tee tahdu flimmu ne zeete sawas mahjäs, in tam ne  
 lahwe klahr nahkt pee jitteem; jo fchi flimmiba it lehkt  
 jitteem lippe. Schi flimmiba bij ta spittaliba, in  
 katts to weegli warr spreest, ka teem nabbageem zil-  
 wekeem, kurveem ta usgabje, ne bija weegla pee-ee-  
 schana pee Jesus, tapeh; ka ne weens ne grilbeja,  
 tohs pee winna west. Weens no scheem nelaimigeem  
 redseja Jesu pa pilssata eelu stalgajam, in to gan labbi  
 pasinne. Labpraht winsch pee ta buhtu peegahjis, bet  
 winsch ne drihlssteja; jo tee laudis, kas pee Jesus bij,  
 ne buhtu tam lahroufchi, klahr nahkt. Tapeh; tas  
 fahje wiffa galwad us Jesu brehkt: Kungs! kad tu  
 gribbi, tu gan warri manni dseedinaht! Jesus, to  
 dširdedams, ne behdse no fchi nelaimiga, bet peegahje  
 pee winna klahr, tik klahr, ka winsch to warreja ais-  
 lahrt. To aiskahris winsch us to fazzija: effi schkshsts!  
 In tuhlihn ta flimmiba ta sudde, ka no winnas ne ko  
 wairs warreja pasiht.

Peh; Mohsus liktumeem teem spittaligeem, kad  
 tee bij wesseli palikkufchi, bij ja-ect pee teem preeste-  
 reem, lei tee tohs apraudsiti, in tad spreestu, woi tee  
 no sawas flimmibas skaidri effoht glahkti. Tapeh;  
 Jesus, sinnadams, ka wehl tas laik ne effoht, Moh-  
 sus liktumus atmest, in gribbedams, lai jaur teem  
 preestereem wiffi sinu dabbutu, no fchi winna brighu-  
 ma darba, pawehlesja tam, kas bij wessels tappis: no-  
 eis, un rahdees tam preesteram, un uppure to dahwa-  
 nu, ko Mohsus irr pawehlesis, in ne teizi ne weenam,  
 ko es pee tewis efnu darrijis, kanteht tas preesteris  
 spreesch, ka tu schkshsts effi, in wessels.

Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmlahrtan: Ka weffeli-  
ba irr leela Deewa dahwana, in zilweka wißlabbaka  
laijiga manta, par ko mehß Deewam ne warram gan  
pateift, in ko mumis tapehz arri buhs augsti turreht,  
to ar gudribu walkaht, in par to gahdaht, ka mehß to,  
zaur pahrleeku leelu strahdashanu, zaur negaddigu eh-  
fchanu in dserfchanu, zaur neschlihtibu in zitteem  
grehkeem tihschi ne maitajam;

Ohrtan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, tikpat, ta  
tas spittaligs wihrs, pee Jesus paligu mekleja, sinna-  
dams, ka winßch tas labbakais glahbeis, ta arri ka-  
tram fapraftigam zilwekam waijag, kad flimmibas  
tam useet, palihßsibu mekleht pee teem ahrsteem in  
daktereem, kas us to irr ismahjiti, flimneeßus glahbt,  
in winau wainas dseedinaht; bet ne no wezzahm bah-  
bahm, no burweem in puhßchletajeem padohmu in  
glahßfchanu gaidiht, eekßch flimmibahm; jo schee wißi  
kohpa irr wiltneeki, kas ne to ne proht, ka tiktai mul-  
keem to naudu iskraht;

Ereschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, kad zilweks  
tawu weßellibu irr atdabbujis, tam par tahdu labbdar-  
fchanu buhs tam Deewam pateift, bes kurra ne kah-  
la glahßfchana preeßsch flimneekeem newaida. Jesus  
aweheleja tam wißram, kas zaur winna speßku bij  
weßels tappis, to pateißfchanas uppuri Deewam neß,  
o Moßßus bij pawehlejis. In ta, kristigs zilweks!  
ppure tu arri tawam Deewam pateißfchanu, kad tu  
o gruhtas gultas weßels effi zehlees, in rahdi tawu  
iteizibu zaur to, ka tu tawu atdabbutu weßellibu in  
wus jaunus speßkus walto, Deewam par gehdu, in  
teem zilwekeem par labbumu.

Tew pateizu, wiß speßzigais!  
Ka tu man effi pasai gais,

Ar leelas sheblastibas,  
 Dro flimmibahm, in usturreje,  
 Eeksch labbas weffelibas.  
 Ak, mihlais tehws! Jel usturri,  
 Wehl turpiik mannim shehligi,  
 Echo dsihwes laimes teefu;  
 Pee manneem darbeem weffelu  
 Tu mannim dohdi meefu.

## 22.

Jesus dseedina zilweku, kas no dsimschanas  
 (no dsimschanas deenas) bij neredsigis.

Jesus weenreis redseja pee ta zella, pa kurru laudis  
 basniza eegahje, weenu wihru fehsham, kas no  
 dsimschanas bes gaisminas bij, in dahwanas luhdse no  
 teem, kas sezzen gahje.

Ta bij fwehdeena, kad Jesus scho zilweku redseja,  
 in tee Zuhdi ritzjeia, grehku effam, tai fwehta deena  
 flimmus dseedinaht. Bet Jesus par to ne behdaja,  
 ko schee zeetfirdigi laudis schritte, in glahbe ir fweh-  
 deena tohs flimmus, kas tam usgahje.

Jesus peegahje pee ta neredjiga, splahwe us sem-  
 mi, un taifija dubtus no tahm seekalahm, in swaidija  
 ar teem dubleem ta neredjiga azzis, fazzidamis us to:  
 noej, un masgajees tai dihki Sihlää. Tas darrija,  
 ko Jesus tam bij pawehlejis, in masgajees tas redsigis  
 nahje atpakkaf.

Schis darbs, ko Jesus fwehdeena darrija, teem  
 laudim gauschi azzim kritte. Tas wihrs, ko Jesus  
 bij dseedinajis, wisseem bija pasihstams, in daschu  
 gaddu tee tam, ka nabbagam neredsigam, bij dahwa-  
 nas peemettuschi. Nu schis, bes waddona, pilstata  
 apahrt staigaja, in wiffas leetas apluhkoja. Woi  
tas

tas naw tas pats, laudis brighnodamees teize, kas pee basnizas neredfigs sehdeja? Zitti teize, winsch tas esfohts; zitti atkal winsch tam esfoht lihdsigs, in winsch pats teize: es tas esmu.

Tee winnu waizaja, ka winsch esfoht to gaisminu atdabbujis, in schis atbildeja: Jesus, ko juhs wiffi pasihstat, splahwe us semmi, taifija dubtus no tahm feekalahm, in ar teem dubteem man tahs azzis swaididams, tas man pawehleja, masgatees tai dihti Sihlõa. To es darriju, ko Jesus man eeteize, un tad kiiu redfigs.

Neprahtrigi un pikni laudis spreede, Jesus to fwehdeenu skaidri esfoht gahnijis, zaur to, ka winsch to neredfigu dseedinadams, pats esfoht salwi taifijis, in ar to tam neredfigam tahs azzis swaidijis, turklaht arri winnu esfoht lizzis noet us to dihti Sihlõa, tur fwehdeenã masgatees. Tee wedde to, kas sawu gaisminu bij atdabbujis, pee teem Wariseereem, scheem eenaidneekeem Jesus, in apfuhdseja winnu, lihds ar Jesu. Tee Wariseeri klausija winnu fuhdsefchanu in praffija atbideschanu no ta wihra, kas tappe apfuhdsehts. Tee gribbeja, lai winsch skaidri isteiktu, ka Jesus winnu esfoht dseedinajis, in ko tas, winnu dseedinadams, esfoht rummajis, Tas wihrs wiffu stabstija, ar mas wahrdeem, fazzidams: tas man ar dubteem tahs azzis swaidija, in manni pehz nosuhtija us to dihti Sihlõa, kur es masgajohs, in tad redfigs tappu. Tee nu teize, ka Jesus winnu dseedinadams to fwehdeenu esfoht gahnijis; bet zitti atkal apleezinaja, ka tas esfoht neprohtama leeta, ka weens grehzi-neeks, kas to fwehtu deenu ne zeeni, tahdus leelus darbus darriht warr.

No ta wihra, kas bij redfigs tappis, tee gribbeja, lai pats winsch teiktu, ka Jesus esfoht grehzi-neeks,

tapeh3, ka winsch fwe deena to dseedinaja. Bet schis fazzija: es Jesu turru par weenu Deewa praweetu. Pahr schahdu wallodu tee tappe gauscht dufmigi, in fuh3tija peh3 teem wezzakeem ta wihra, kas bij redsiqs tappis, gribbedams no teem istwai3aht, arri3 winsch teescham bes gaisminas effus peedsimnis. Tee wezzaki atgahje, in isteize, ka schis winnu dehl3 no peedsimschanas effoht neredsiqs bijis; bet tomehr tee gribbeja, lai tas, kas no Jesus tappe glahbts, tektu, Jesu effam grehku darrihufchu zaur to, ka tas fwehdeena wianu effu dseedinajis. Schis to ne darrija; bet fazzija: es to ne sinnu, zaur ko Jesus irr apgrehkojees; tikkai to es sinnu, ka tas zaur farou spehku mannu tumfibu irr dsinnis, in man to gaisminu atdewe. Tee atkal waizaja: ka tad tu effi redsiqs tappis? in winsch atbildeja: es juns to jaw weenreis efmu teizis, kam tad juhs wehl peh3 ta jautajat? woi juhs arri gribbat Jesus mah3ekti tap? Schi waheda labbad tee fahje winnu raht in lammoh3, un fazzija: meh3 effam Mohsus, ta Deewa kalpa, mah3ekti; bet tu effi Jesus mah3ektis, no ka meh3 ne tizzam, ka tas no Deewa irr fuh3tichts tappis. Ta irr brihnischkiga leeta, atbildeja tas, kas bij redsiqs ktiiis, ka juhs ne gribbat tizzeht, Jesu no Deewa atgahjuschu effam, in tapat winsch man no dsimschanas neredsiqam to gaisminu atdewe. Tas tatschu sinnams, ka Deews kauneem zilwekeem tahdu spehku ne dahwana; bet ja kas irr deewabih3jigs, in Deewa prah3tu darra, tad tahdam winsch schahdu spehku eedohd. Kamehr ta pasaul3 raddita, tas nei redsehts nei dsirdehts, ka tas, kas ar tumfibu apdsimne, atkal irr redsiqs tappis, in ja Jesus ne buhtu no Deewa atgahjis, tas arri ne buhtu spehjis, mannim to gaisminu ardoht. Schahdas wallodas dehl3 tee Barisceri spreede, ka winsch effoht netizzigs Juhds,



in tam leedse basnizà jeb skohlà nahkt. Bet Jesus at-  
 lihdsinaja winnam to netaisnibu, fo tee Wariseeri tam  
 darrija, zaut to, ka tas winnam jo skaidraku sinnu no  
 femis in no sawas augstas buhschanas dewe. Ween-  
 reis, kad Jesus ar winnu us eelu fatikkahs, tas winnu  
 waizaja, woi winsch arri sinnoht, ka tas, kas win-  
 nu dseedinajis, pascha augsta Deewa Dehls effus. Tas  
 wihrs atbildeja, ka winsch to ne sinnoht wiss, in Je-  
 sus winnam tad teize, ka winsch, winna glahbeis, pa-  
 scha Deewa Dehls. Tas wihrs to tizzeja, in kritte  
 Jesum pee kahjahm, preezadamees pahr to laimi, ka  
 winsch to Deewa Dehlu effoht dabbujis pasiht. Lai  
 laikà fazzija Jesus: es esnu us sohdu schai pasaus  
 lê nahzis, ka tee neredfigi reds, in zee redfigi,  
 tas irr: tee lepni Wariseeri, in kas teem lihdfigi,  
 atli rohp, tas irr: to taisnibu in pateesibu, no ne-  
 taisnibas in nepateesibas ne mahkt atschkirt.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi schasta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka Jesus  
 irr tas spehzigs glahbeis, kas ne ween teem akleem  
 tahs meefas azzis atdarra, bet arri to tumsumu tahs  
 dwehseles atnemm, in zaur sawahm Deewa mahzi-  
 bahm, muhsu dwehseles apgaismo, ka mehhs, tikkai  
 paschi gribbedami, warram to jellu tahs ihstenas in  
 muhschigas laimes atrast, fo mehhs, bes winna, muh-  
 scham ne buhtum atradduschhi.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, kad tas no  
 Jesus dseedinahts zilweks, pahr to leelu preeku man-  
 nija, kad winsch no Jesus augstas buhschanas tappe  
 pamahzihts, in to dabbuja dsirdeht, ka schis winna  
 glahbeis pats Deewa Dehls effoht; tad jo wairak  
 mums kristigeem zilwekeem buhs preezatees, kas mehhs  
 hauds labbaki Jesus augstu buhschanu pasihstam, un

to effam mahzijschees, ka winsch no debbesim eeffsch schihs pasfaules irr nahzis, mekleht in swehtu darriht, kas pasuddis bija. Wet mums talabbad arri buhs weenumehr pee Jesus turretees, to mihleht in gohdaht, tam klaufiht, in winna pehdahm paktat staigahht, us to zekku tahs taifnibas.

Treschan kahrnan es mahzohs: Ka, tikpat ka Jesus ne apnikke, par zilwekeem gahdaht, in tohs no winna kaitehm in wainahm glahht, kautschu gan winsch talabbad tappe apmellohts, nihdehts in waijahhts, mums arri, kad mehhs gribbam Jesus ihstent mahzektu buht, ne kad ne buhs peekust, labbu darriht, in zitteem zilwekeem eeffsch wiannu zeeschanahm in behdahm palig, nahkt, lai tas arri mums gruhht nahkajs, in no ta mums skahde zeltahs; jo Jesus winna pastara deena scho gruhhtumu baggatigi mums makfahs in scho skahdi pilnam atlihdstnajs.

Ra tu, Jesu! laid es behdas

Pazetibu parahdu,

Wihdams tawas swehtas pehdas,

Enaidneekem peedohmu;

Palihds schehloht atstahhtus,

Preezinaht tohs skummigus.

Allaschihht pehz ta ween dshhtees,

Ra tu debbes Tehwu bihtees.

### Jesus mohdina Lahzaru no mirroneem.

Wweena meesta, klahht pee Jerusalemes, dsihwoja diwi mahfas, Marta in Maria, ar samu brahli Lahzaru. Schee wiffi trihs bij taifni in deewabihjigi laudis, tapehz Jesus tohs firsnigi mihleja, tohs daudf-  
reif

reis apmekleja, in wiffas leetâs teem drauga firdi rahdija. Jesus atkal no ſcheem trim tappe augſtâ zeenâ turrehts in gauſchi mihlehts, in tee it firſnigi preezajahs, jikreis Jesus tohs apmekleja; jo winſch teem allafch labbas mahzibas dewe. Schee lautini tapeh; to leelaku laimi turreja, ko tikkai zilweks warr eedabbuht, kad Jesus, tas Deewa Dehls, winnus, kâ farvus draugus mihleja.

Weenreis Lahzarus, Jesus firdsmihlkais draugs, no flimmibas lihds nahwei tappe peefpeests. Winna mahfes eekſch ſawahm leelahm behdahm wehleja: kaut Jesus pee mums buhtu, tas muhſu brah'i driht no ſawas flimmibas glahbru. Bet Jesus tai brihdi bij taht no tahs meestas Betahnias, fur Lahzarus flims gulleja. Tahs nabbagas mahſas ne ſinnaja, kâ glahbrees, in usnehme to padohmu, pee Jesus ko nofuhtriht, in to likt peeluhgt, lai winſch ſteigrohs pee winnahm nonahkt, in winnu brahtam palihdſeht. Tas wehſtneeks, Jesu atraddis, ſazzija tam: taws draugs Lahzarus gull flims, ſteidſees jelle, pee winna nonahkt. Jesus tam atbildeja: ta neweffeliba ne irr us mirſchanu, bet Deewam par gohdu, in zaur to paſchu, ta warra in ta ſchehlaſtiba ta Deewa Dehla taps laudim ſinnama.

Zepſchu nu Jesus Lahzaru in winna mahſas it gauſchi mihleja; tad tomehr winſch ne mas ne ſteidſehs pee winna noeet, bet palikke wehl diwi deenas tai weeta, kurrâ tas wehſtneeks winnu bij dabbutis. Lahzarus mahſas Jesu ar firdſſahpehm gaidija; bet Jesus gan ſinnadams, kahds tas labbakais laiks tahs glahbſchanas, ne nogahje pee tahm, kamehr Lahzarus jaw bij mirris.

Gribbedams nu noeet us Betahnias, ſakka Jesus us ſaweem mahzektlem: Lahzarus, muhſu draugs  
gull,

gull, bet es eefchu winnu mohdinaht no meega. Tee mahzekli dohmadami, ka lahzarum kawà slim-mibà effoht jauks meegs nahjis, atbildeja Jesum: Kungs, kad winsch gull, tad taps winsch weffels. Tee to ne pratte, ka Jesus no lahzarus nahwes run-naja, tapehz Jesus teem, ar skaidreem wahrdeem, teize: ka lahzarus effoht mirris, in ka tas winnam tahda weegla leeta, to no mirroneem zelt, ka kahdu apgullofchu zilweku no meega mohdinaht. Es pree-zajohs juhfu labbad, fazzija Jesus wehl, ka es tur ne eymu bijis; jo juhs nu jaunu sishmi manna spehka red-sekeet, in zaur to klufseet stiprinati tai tizzibà eefsch mannis.

Jesus, ar faweem mahzekteem gahje us Be-tahnu, in kad winsch tur notappe; tad lahzarus mee-fas jaw tshetras deenas bij kappà gullejchas. La weena no lahzarus mahfahm Marta wahrda, dsirde-dama, ka Jesus effus atgahjis, tam tezeje prettim, in ta ohtra mahfa Maria wahrda, palikke mahjäs pee teem laudim, kas bij nahkufchi, to eefsch winnas ffumjahm eepreezinahht. Tas pirmais wahrds, ko Marta us Jesu fazzija, bij schis: Kungs, kad tu buhtu pee mums bijis, muhsu brahllis ne buhtu no-mirris, tomehr sinnu es arri, ka Deews tew wissu dohs, ko tu no winna kuhgfi. Jesus fazzija us Mar-tu: tawam brahltam buhs augfcham zeltees. Marta atbildeja: es sinnu gan, ka mans brahllis augfcham zeltees, ar zitteem mirruscheem, tai pastarà deenà. Es eymu, fazzija Jesus, tas awots tahs dsihwibas, es warru wissus mirruschus uemohdinaht. Kas eefsch mannis tizz, in mannahm mahzibahm klausa, tas dsihwohs; jepfchu tas buhtu mirris, in kas weenreis zaur manni to dsihwibu irr dabbujis, tas eefsch wif-fas muhschlbas ne nemirs; bet swehtigs buhs in dsih-wohs

wohs bes galla. Marta, wei tu to tizzi? Kungs, es to tizzu, winna atbildeja, ka tu effi Deewa Deyls, in tad ta steidsahs mahjäs, mahsai to teikt, ka Jesus effoht atgahjis, in pehz winnas waizajis. Maria tuhlihn steigdamees Jesum pretti gahje, preeksch ta semme pakritte, in raudadama fazzija: Kungs, kad tu buhtu pee mums bijis, tad nuhsu brahtis buhtu dsihws palizzis. Wisseem, kas klacht bij, ta firds truhke, in tee fahje ar Mariu raudaht. Jesus arri ne warreja to skumschanu tik dauds lauschu bes affarahm redseht — winsch arri paraudaja, waizadams: kur juhs to mirruschu effat nolikkuschi? Wissi Jesu pawaddija us to weetu, kur tas kaps bij, in zitti, kad tee Jesus affaras redseja, teize: a!, ka tas to mirruschu gauschi irr mihlejis! Zitti atkal teize: Jesus tik dauds brihnuma darbus irr darrjis, in nulle wehl zilwekam, kas no dsimschanas aiks bij, to gaisminu irr atdewis; bet tapat tas sawu draugu Lahzaru ne irr no nahwes rohlahm glahbis. Schee brihnojahs, in Jesum tas firdi fahpeja, ka schee laudis ne gribbeja winna spehku atsicht, in tizzibu eeksch winna turreht, kurreu starpa winsch tik dauds leelus darbus bij darrjis. Pa tam starpam Jesus bij pee Lahzarus kappo nonahjis. Schis kaps bij kahda allä, preeksch kurras leels akmins gulleja. Us Jesus gribbeschanu tas akmins tappe nozelt, un nejauka smarscha no ta kappo gehlahs, tapehz, ka ta mirruscha meesa jaw fahje truhdeht. Ak Kungs! teize Marta, us Jesu, winsch jaw smird. Jesus atbildeja: ne bihstees ne neeku — tizzi tikkat; tad tu redsefi ko es, zaur Deewa paligu, paspehju darricht. Nu wissi gaidija, kas tur buhtu. Jesus, sawas azzis pazeldams us debbesim, luhdse Deemu wisseem redsoht, in tad ar skannigu bafsi kauze: Lahzarus! nahz ahra! Tuhlihn

Isghaje tas mirrons no sawa kappu, faistihes ar autem, pee kahjahm in rohkahm, un Jesus pawehleja, tam tohs autus atraisihet, un to list staigahet. Zee laudis fatruhkdamees brishnojahs pahre Jesus leelu spehku, in dauds eeksch winna, ka eeksch ta Deewa Dehla, tizzeja, kas zilwekeem par glahbschenu effoht pasaulè atgahjis; bet zitti nogahje pee teem Wariseereem, stahstija teem, fo winni effoht redsejufchi, in farihdinaja tohs ta ar Jesu, ka tee sahje us to dohmaht, Jesum gallu darriht.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka Deews labbi darr, fo darridams. Lahzarus tappe flims in mirre, in winna mahsas pahre to gan apbehdinajahs, in ruhktas affaras raudaja; bet Deewa padohms to-mehr bij labs in swehts; jo zaur to, ka Lahzarus mirre, Deews in Jesus tappe pagohdinati, in dauds tuhkstofchu tuhkstofchi zilweki pahrleezinati, ka Jesus teescham effoht Deewa Dehls in tas Pestitais tahs pasfaules. Zapehje, fristigs zilweks! ne brahke tamu Deemu, kad tew ne pa prahtam klahjahs, in kad Deews tew schai dschwofchanà kahdu gruhtibu uskrauj; bet apdohma, ka taws Deews labbaki proht ne ka tu, kas tew par labbu irr, in to sinnadams, ka taws Deews irr gudrs un swehts un schehligs, dohma wissàs tawàs gruhtibàs in zeefchanàs: Deews labbi darr, fo darridams.

Dhtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Jesus irr tas awots tahs dschwibas, in ka, kad es pateesà tizzibà, pee winna turrohs, in winnam klause, es nekad ne mirschu. Kad arri manna meesa nahwes rohkàs kritihes, tapatt mans gars ees pee Jesu, muhschigi ar winnu dschwohet, bet arri mannu meesu Jesus weenreis

reis zels jaunà dshwibà, in to ar dwehfeli atkal saweenohs.

Dreschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka ta nahwe tainam zilwekam ne irr bailiga leeta. Kad Lahzarus bij mirris Jesus fazzija: Lahzarus, muhsu draugs, gull. In tà arri katram tainam zilwekam ta nahwe irr gahrds meegs, in winna meeja jauki duff sawà kappà no wissahm gruhtibahm in zeeschanahm schijs dshwofchanas.

Lai nahwe nahk, kad nahkdama,  
 Ta man ne darra baidu,  
 Ta man us laimi nowadda,  
 Ko tur, zaur Jesu, gaidu.  
 Schi laime irr dauds augstaka,  
 Ne wiss a semmes mantiba,  
 Lai Deews, schi man ne suhdahs.

24.

Jesus staiga juhra pa uhdeni.

Lai deenà, kad Jesus wairak ne kà peeztuhkstoschus zilwekus, ar peezahm maisehm in diwi suwim bij ehdinajis, winsch, kad nakts jaw usgabje, saweem nahzektzem pawehleja, laiwà kahpt, in pahrt juhru zeltees pahri; bet winsch palikke us semmi, un padewahs kahdà kalnà, tur Deewu peeluhgt.

Las jaw bij winna eeraddumis, Deewu wairak peeluhgt, ne kà zitti zilweki, jepfchu winsch Deewa weenpeedsummis Dehls bij. In winsch, kad winsch Deewu peeluhdse, luhdse tikkai pehz labbahm in derigahm leetahm; luhdse ar stipru pakauschanu us Deewu, in bij ar meeru, kà in kad Deews, pehz sawas gudribas, winna luhgfschanu paklausitu. Winsch arri,  
 kad

Kad wínsch Deemu luhdse, ne aptawejahs, to winnam no Deewa uswehletu darbu pafaulé strahdaht. Deenahm wínsch fawu ammatu kohpe, in fawu darbu strahdaja, in naktim, kad zitti gahje duffeht, wínsch luhgſchanà nomohdà palikke.

Tee mahzetti jaw labbu strehki pa juhru-bij gahjuſchi; kad peepeſchi leela wehtra zehlahs. Jesus, wíſſas leetas ſinnadams, to gan redſeja; bet tapat wínsch ne maſ ne ſteidſehs, teem palihdſeht. Wínsch gribbeja ſchohs fawus mahzektus raddinaht, breeſmas panest, in allasch fawu zerribu us Deemu meſt, kas irr tas leelakais glahbeis eekſch wíſſahm breeſmahm in gruh-tibahm; jo tanni ammatà, ko wínsch faweem mahzektom gribbeja usn. Jleht teem daſchadas breeſmas in gruh-tibas bij ja-paneſſ, kurràs tee bes patauſchanas us Deemu ne warreja paſtahweht.

Jaw gaisma mettehs, kad Jesus gahje fawus mahzektus us juhru apraudſiht. Wínsch gahje pahre to trakkodamu juhru, in pahre winnas wilneem tas tik drohſchi ſtaigaja, kà pa zeetu ſemmi. Tee mahzetti krehſtibà redſeja ko nahkam, kas tà iſſkattijahs, kà jilweks, kas us uhdeni ſtaiga, in tapat tee ne warreja tizzeht, kà jilweks ſpehjoht pa juhvas willneem kà pa plahnu eet. Tapehze tee dohmaja, tas eſſoht ſpohks, (ſehms) in pahrunnajahs, kà launs gars eſſoht jilwela gihmi peenehmis, in kà ſkahnooks winneem wirſu nohkoht. Pahre to winneem wiſſa tizziba in zerriba ſudde; in tee brehze, kà laudis, kurreem gals rohkà irr. Bet nu Jesus teem uſſauze: lai tee bes bailehm buhtu; jo wínsch pats tas eſſohts. Tee paſinne Jesus baſſi in palikke atkal drohſchi, ne bihdadamees wairs ne kahdu launu. Pehteris bij tas pirmais, kas nu gribbeja parahdiht, kà winnam ſtippra tizziba us Deemu in us Jezu eſſoht; tapehze wínsch



fazzija: es tizzu, ka tu effi Jesus, muhsu Kungs in Mahzitaits; bet ka tes zitti to arri warroht tizzelt; tad lauji, ka es pee temi nahku, in dohd mannum spehku, tik pat, ka tu, pa uhdens wirfu staigoh. Jesus tam kahwe pee feml nahkt, in Pehteris kahpe no laimas in gabje Jesum pretti. Bet nu zehlehs wehtra, kas tohs juhra wilous, ka tohrnus us augfchu d'inne. Pah to Pehteris palikke ka stulbs, wissa tizziba in zerriba tam sudde, in jaw wunsch kahje fliht. Nu wunsch Jesu peesauze pehz glahbschanas, in tai pascha azzu-mirkli Jesus to fatwehre pee rohtas, rahje winna mas-tizzibu, in kahpe ar winnu eeksch tahs laimas. Pehz tam to wehtra palikke kluffa, in Jesus zaur scho brihnuma darbu to tizzibu sawu mahzektu gauschi stipri-naja.

### Ro mahzees tu no schi stabsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirnkahrtan: Ka mums, pehz Jesus preekschshmes, ne buhs peekust, Deewu peesaukt in peeluhgt, eeksch wissahm muhsu waljadsibahm; jo bes Deewa paliga mehs ne ko ne paspehjam, in Deews tas tehws tahs gauschibas, no ka wissas labbas in wissas pilnigas dahwanas pee mums semme dohdahs.

Ohtran-kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tas Deewam ne mas irr patihkams, ka dasch zelweks, flinks buhdams, in ne gribbedams strahdacht, to lasku ar pahtareem, ko wunsch noputtno, kawe. Jesus arri Deewu dauds in daschureis peeluhdse, bet wunsch turklacht tikluschi to wirnam uswehletu gruhtu darbu strahdaja. To darri arri kristigs zilweks! in sinni, ka tu Deewam tik labbi tad kalpo, kad tu, tawâ kahrtâ in buhschanâ tawu darbu gohdigi strahda, ka tad, kad tu pahtarus skaiti,  
in

in ka tu, kad ta firds tewim nessahs us Deewa luhg-  
schanu, tu arri pee taweem darbeem Deewu tawa fir-  
di peeluhgt warri; jo Deews tik labbi taru firdi reds  
in ismanna, ka wisch tarus wahrbus klausa.

Freschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka zilwekam to  
ne buhs tizzeht, nedspar to bihtees, ko daschreis lau-  
dis melsch, ka dascha weeta kehms in spohks apkahrt  
staiga, in launi garri plohsahs. Schahda tizziba irr  
wezju bahbu tizziba, in zaur tahm bailehm preeksch  
tahdeem neekeem tas zilweks prett Deewu apgrehko-  
jahs. Tiklai Deewu tew waijag bihtees ta ka gohdigs  
behns sawu tehru bihstahs, in schahdu taru bihja-  
schanu tew buhs zaur to rahdiht, ka tu no grehkeem in  
blehdibahm atraudamees weenumehr dsunnees pehz  
gohdigas, taifnas in Deewam patihkamas buhscha-  
nas; tad tu warri drohschu firdi in prahtu turreht arri  
eeksch tahm leelakahm breekmahm un us Deewa klagt-  
stahweschanu gaidiht. Tapehz mahza tas Apustuls  
Pehteris: Kas irr, kas jims warretu launu dar-  
riht, ja juhs tam labbam pakka dsennatces. Ta  
Kunga azzis stahw wakkam pahw teem taifneem,  
in winna auzis us winnu luhgschan. hm.

Tai manni tawa bihjaschana,  
Deews! mahza fwehtu gudribu;  
Pai ta man wiffa dschwoschana  
Padsenn us fwehtu buhschani.  
Ka behns, kas tewi pahstahs,  
Scheit fwehts in muhscham irraidas.

Jesus eepreezina weenu, sawu padarritu grehku labbad, noskummuschu seewu.

Jesus bij kahdu deenu us meelastu pee weena Wariseera. Gan tee Wariseeri bij nikni laudis; bet tomehr Jesus pa brihscheem ar winneem sagahje, gribbedams zaur sawahm swehtahm mahzibahm ir zittu no winneem us taiknibas zellu west. Jesus sewischki winneem, kas gauschi zeetfirdigi bij, rahdija, ka wajag turretes prett teem, kas irr apwainojschees in grehkös krittuschi. Tee Wariseeri prett tahdeem bij lepni un neschehligi, bet Jesus laipnigs in mihligs.

Kad Jesus nu ta Wariseera nammâ pee galda sehbeja, tad kahda seewischka istabâ nahze, kas it gohdingi ne bija dsihwojsi; bet kas arri sawus grehkus it no firds noscheloja. Ta nahze, gribbedama pee Jesus kluht; jo winna sinnaja, ka Jesus weens schehligs in lehnigs Kungs essoht, prett teem grehzineekteem, kas no firds atgreeschahs no saweem tauneem zelleem. Preeksch schi schehliga Kunga in Deewa Praweescha ta gribbesa sawus padarritus grehkus noscheloht, in gaidija no wianna eepreezinaschanu preeksch sawas waren noskummigas firds. Ta pakritte Jesum pee kahjahm, butchoja tahs, slazzinaja tahs ar sawahm asfarahm, in ar saweem matteem tahs atkal schahweja. Tur kluht tai arri bij weens trauzinsch lihds, ar tahdahm dahrgahm sahleh, ar kuerahm, tannis laikös baggati in augsti laudis to galwu swaidija. Schahs dahrgas sahles ta lehje us Jesus kahjahm, gribbedama zaur to parahdiht, kahdâ augstâ gohdâ ta Jesu turreja.

Kad tas Wariseëris, kas Jesu bij us malkiti lub-  
dſis, to redseja, dohmaja winsch pee feewis: kad schis  
weens Praweets buhtu; tad winsch arri sinnatu, kas  
in kahda schi feewa irr, in tad wlasch tai ne lautu fe-  
wi aiskahrt, tapehſ, ka ta leela grehzineeje irraidas.  
Jesus winna dohmas mannidams, fazzija us to Wari-  
seeru: Sihmani! es tew gribbu ko stahstih. Schis  
atbildeja: Rabbi! (mahzitais) stahsti.

Tad Jesus fazzija: weens kungs bij diweem nau-  
du us parradu dewis; bet tam weenam desmitreis tik  
dauds, ka tam oſtram. Kad winsch nu sawu naudu at-  
prassija; tad abbi ne warreja malkahrt. Tas kungs  
pehſ bahrgas teefas warreja schohs sawus parradnee-  
lus likt pahrdoh; bet winsch to ne darrija wiff;  
winsch abbeem atlaide to parradu. Ko tu nu spreedi,  
kurfch no scheem diweem to kungu wairak mihlehs?  
Tas atbildeja: es spreeschu: tas, kam winsch dauds  
wairak irr atlaidis. Tu effi pareisi spreedis, fazzija  
Jesus, un atgreesehs pee tahs feewas.

Woi tu redsi scho feewu? prassija Jesus to Wa-  
riseëru, woi tu redsi, ka winnas sirds irr pilna mihle-  
stibas in pateizibas?

Es ka weefis tawâ nammâ esmu nahzis, bet tu  
man ne effi tik dauds mihlestibas parahdijis, ka schi  
feewa. Tu manim ne dewi uhdeni mannas kahjas mas-  
gahrt; bet schi ar sawahm asarahm mannas kohjas ire  
flappinajsi, in ar saweem matteem tahs noschahweſsi.  
Tu man ne ka draugam effi mutti dewis; bet schi ar  
ween mannas kahjas irr skuhpstijufi. Tu ne effi man-  
nu galwu ar elji swaidijis; bet schi ar dahrgahm sah-  
lehm mannas kahjas irr swaidijfi. Schai feewai ta  
gaddahs, ka tam parradneekam, no ka es tew stahsti-  
ju, kas wairak mihlo tapehſ, ka tam wairak tapre at-  
laists,

laists in schinkohts. Wet kam mas irr atlaists, jeb kas dohma, ka ne effoht waijag tam ko atlaist in schinkoht, tas arri tik karsti ne mihslehs.

Pehz tam, fazzija Jesus us to feewu: tew irr ta-wi grehki peedohti. Tee Wariseeri, kas pee galba fehdeja, dohmaja pee sewis: kahds tas irr, ka tas eedrihtstahs grehkus peedoht? Wet Jesus fazzija atkal us to feewu: tawa tizziba tew palihdsejfi. Eij ar meeru! Lai Deews tew palihds!

**Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?**

Es mahzohs no ta, pirkfahrtn: Ka tas teescham teef, ka Jesus irr pasaulê nahzis, tohs nabbagus, pasudduschus grehzineekus mekleht in fwehtus darriht, in ka tas winna leelafais preeks, kad winsch grehzineekus warr glahbt no muhschigas nelaimes.

Dhtran fahrtn es mahzohs: Ka tad katrs grehzineeks no Jesus tohp mihligi usnemts, kad winsch ta, ka ta feewa, kas pee Jesus kahjahm raudaja, sawus grehkus atsicht, tohs noscheblo, firsnigi atgreeschahs no saweem tauneem zelleem, in pee winna, ka pee ta pasaules Destitaja eepreezinafchanu in glahbschanu mekle.

Dreschan fahrtn es mahzohs: Ka mums to Jesu, jaur ko tas parrads mums tohp atlaists, in tee grehki peedohti, arri buhs tik karsti mihsleht, ka ta feewa, kas pahf saweem noseegumeem pee winna kahjahm raudaja, in ka mums buhs ta ka winna muhsu mihslestibu arri darbôs rahdiht. Gan mehs ne war tam ta, ka schi feewa, Jesum peektuht; bet winsch gribb, lai mehs mihslestibu parahdam teem behdigeent in atstahstem zilwekeem, in irr sohlihts, to ta usluht, itt ka mehs winnam pascham to buhtum parahblijschi.

Kas sirdi' preeku raidihs,  
 Kad behdas dsihwoju?  
 Kas nahye' mann atspaidihs,  
 Kà ween, mans Jesus! tu?  
 No tew ne kad atraufchohs,  
 Kas tu mann paglabba,  
 Tik ween us tew pasaufchohs,  
 Kas tu man mihlina.

## 26.

## Jesus kálnâ tohp apskaidrohts.

Jesus daschureis nakts laikà weentullà mallà gahje,  
 tur, ar Deewu sawu Teshwu, luhgschanà farun-  
 natees. Weenà nakti Jesus augstà kaluà Deewu pee-  
 luhdse, in trihs no winna mahzekteem in draugeem bij  
 pee wiana. Peepestchi brihnum gaisch tappe apkahrt  
 Jesu, winna waigs spihdeja tà faule, in winna drah-  
 nas tappe baltakas ne kà sneegs. Diwi no teem sweh-  
 teem debbes eedshwotajeem, Mohsus in Elias parah-  
 dijahs Jesum, farunnadamees ar wiannu, no tahm  
 behdahm, kas tam schai pasaulè wehl effoht ja-zeesch,  
 un no tahs leelas gohdibas, kas wiannà faulè tam ef-  
 foht fataisita. Ir weena balf no debbesim atskanneja:  
 Schis irr mans mihlais Dehls, tam buhs juns  
 Klausih!

Tee klahsbuhdami mahzekli pahr to leelu preeku  
 mannija, jaw dohmadami, debbesis effam, un tee  
 fazzija us Jesu: Rabbi, (mahzitaish) schein mums  
 labs n. Elis buhru, lai mehs schein buhdas tais  
 sam. Las spihdums nu pa bischeem sudde, un atkal  
 tappe tumf. Tee debbes wihri arri aisgahje sawà  
 swehtà weetà, in ta meesa Jesus palikke, kà papreeksch  
 bijusi.

Kad Jesus nu no rihta atkal no ta kalna kahpe; tad peeteiže wintsch saweem mahzektēem: lai tee ne weenam ne teiktū, ko tee ešhoht redsejšchi in dsirdejšchi, kamehr wintsch buhtu mirris, in atkal no mirroneem augšcham zehlees, in pehž schahdas pawehleschanas tee mahzektēi tiklai, pehž Jesus augšchamzeshanas, to.wiſſeem ar leelu preeku ſluddinaja, ko winni us to kalnu bij redsejšchi in dsirdejšchi, lai katreš žaur to pamuddinahes taptu, eeksch Jesus, kâ eeksch ta Dehla ta wiſſ.augstaka Deewa tizzeht.

### Ko mahzees tu no ſchi ſtahſta?

Eš mahzohš no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka kriſtigam žilwekam, pehž Jesus preekſchſihmes arri buhs daſchureiſ no paſaules raiſehm in darbeem atraudamees, weentullibâ padohtees, tur ar Deewu, luhgſchanâ, ſarunnatees, in žaur ſwehtahm apdohmaſchanahm ſawu tizzibu ſtipprinaht, ſawu patauſchanu us Deewu wairoht, ſewi us žihniſchanu prett grehtu kahrđinaſchanahm muddinaht, ſawu ſirdi ar karſtu miſhleſtibu tahš taiſnibas pildiht, in žeenigi ſataiſirees, us ſawu ſchkirſchanas ſiundinu in us to nahkamū muhſhibu.

Dhtran kahrtan eš mahzohš: Ka, kad es, kâ Jesus, pehž Deewa prahta turrohs, in bes apniſſchanas Deewa zekus ſtaigaju, es arri Deewa miſlais behris buhſchu, pee kâ Deewam labš prahts irraid. Jo Deewa wahreds to mahža, kâ Jesus toem, kaš winnu usnemm, kaš eeksch winna tizz, un winna pawehleschanahm klaufa, irr waklas dewiſ, par Deewa behrneem tapt.

Trefchan kahrtan eš mahzohš: Ka, kad es no ſawas tizzibas eeksch Jesus, in no tahš taiſnibas ne at-

kahpju, es tad arri weenreis Jesu, winna gohdibâ, re-  
djetchu, in ka winſch, kad winſch paſtarâ deenâ atees,  
mannu neezigu meefu, pehz Pahwita mahzibas,  
pahabwehrtihs, ka ta lihdsâ tohp winna apſtais  
drotai meefai.

Gawiledams flawefchu  
Tad, Kungs! taru mihsibu;  
Tad ar engleem debbesi  
Tew noteitſchu muhschigi.

27.

### Jesus eejahi eekſch Jerusalemes.

**S**ad Jesus, muhsu dahrgais Peſtitais pehdigâ reisê  
nogahje Jerusaleme us teem leeldeenas ſwehtkeem,  
tad winſch to gan ſinnaja, ka winnam tur dauds ja-  
zeekſch, in arri ja-mirſt effoht; bet tomehr winſch no-  
gahje labbis prahrîs, gribbedams ſawam debbes teh-  
wam paklaufigs buht, lihds nahwei.

Zitkahret, kad Jesus us ſwehtkeem gahje, winſch  
tiffai panehme ſawus mahjektus lihds, jeb palikke ar-  
ri weens pats; bet ſcho reisi winſch gribbeja, wiſſeem  
redſoht, Jerusaleme ee-eet, in zaur to ſawu mahje-  
ktu tizzibu ſtipprinaht, ſawu eenaidneeku netaiſnas  
apfuhsſefchanas nihzinaht, un preekſch wiſſeem lee-  
zibu doht, no ſawas paſemmigas firds buhschanas,  
in no ſawas karſtas mihsleſtibas prett teem zilwekeem.

Jesus nonahzis pee ta eljes kalna ſuhtija diwi no  
ſaweem mahjektkeem weenâ meeſtâ, kas ne us to puſſi,  
no ka tee bij atgahjuſchi, bet us ohtru puſſi gulleja, in  
ſazzija us teem: juhs tanni meeſtâ, pee weena nam-



ma atraddiseet weenu ehseta mahiti peeseetu, in weenu kummeku pee tahs. Schohs lohpus jums buhs pee manni atwest, in ja kas juhs waiza, kur juhs tohs lohpus weddiseet, tad atbildeet: tam Kungam to waijag, in tad jums ne taps leegts, tohs lohpus panemt. Tee mahjzekti gahje, in atradde tanni meesta wiissu ta, ka Jesus teem bij sazzijis, un atsehje tohs ehsetus. Kad tas, kam tee lohpi peederreja, to dabbuja dsirdeht, ka Jesus tohs preeksch sewis gribbeja; tad winsch labpraht tohs dewe; jo tas Jesu pasinne in mihleja, in preezajahs, ka tas Jesum warreja paklausicht, kas tik dauds nabbageem, behdigeem in slimmeem zilwekeem bij palihdsejis, in kas arri winnam, ka dauds jitteem zilwekeem, to jekku us ihstenu in pastahwigu laimi, zaur sawahm swehtahm mahjibahm bij rahdijis.

Tee mahjzekti zaur schahdu notiffchanu no jauna tappe stipprinati sawa tizziba eeksch Jesus; jo tee nu skaidri mannija, ka schis winnu Kungs in Meisteris wiffas leetas, in paschas dohmas to zilweku pratte. Jesus gribbeja ar to atwestu kummeku Jerusalem eejahj. Laudis no augstas kahrtas gan Jesus laikà ne jahje us ehseteem; bet wezzòs laikòs, kurròs tee Juhdi wehl tik plaschi ne dsihwoja, in wehl ta fehnina Dahwida laikà baggateem laudim, in pascheem leelkungeem tee ehseli bij par jahjameem lohpeem. Scho wezzu laiku peeminneschanas labbad Jesus nu arri us weenu ehseli Jerusalem eejahje.

Leels pulks tauschu Jesu pawaddija, in tam leelu gohdu parahdija, preezadamees pahrt to, ka tahds leels mahjzitaïs, tahds brihnumdarrigs Praweets, tahds warrens in schehligs draugs to zilweku, winnu starpà effoht zehlis. Bet zitti no scheem arri dohmaja: kas sinn, woi Jesus taggad winnu starpà, pa-

fauligu walsti ne zeltu, in tanni kà kehniensch walditu; kas jinn, woi winsch, tas Messias buhdams, tohs Keemerus ne dsichtu no Zuhdu semmes lauka, in tohs Zuhdu laudis atkal tai laime liktu, kurrà winnu wezztehwì dshwoja. Bet schee gauschi apmaldijahs; jo Jesus ne tihkoja pehz pasaules walditaju gohdu; bet winsch tikkai gribbeja garrigu walstibu, zilweku starpà, dibbinaht.

Zitti no Jesus mahzektteem iswille tahs drahnas, in likte tahs us to ehjeta kummeku, ka Jesus, it miht, sti warroht fehdeht; zitti likte atkal sawas drehbes us paschu zellu, pa kurreu Jesus jahje, gribbedami zaur to Jesu, kà sawu kungu apgohdabt, kam tee no wiffa prahta gribboht klaufiht. No teem laudim, kas Jesu pawaddija, zitti zirte farrus no teem palmkohkeem in kaisija tohs us zellu, in ar tahdahm in zittahm gohdasihmehm tee Jesu wedde no ta eljeskalna, itt kà augstu kehniu, kà spehzigu uswarretaju, kas tohs eenaidneekus pahrspehjis, in saweem laudim jauku meeru apghdajis.

Us zellu buhdami tee runnaja no Jesus schehliga firdsprahtha; no winna spehzigeeem darbeem, in fewischki no lahzarus augschamzelschanas. Tee sauze Jesu par sawu kehniu, par Dahwida dehlu, tas irr, rar to Messiu, in kleegdami tee winna preekschà dseebaja: Osianna tam Dahwida Deblam! Glas wehts irr tas Kehniensch, kas nahk ta Kunga wahrda! Osianna wiffaugstakàs debbesis.

Buhtu Jesus gribbejis, kà winna prettineeki melloja, dumpi zelt, in fewi par kehniu usmest; tad tas winnam taggad buhtu masa leeta bijusi; bet us to tas prahts tam ne nesschs. Tikkai to winsch gribbeja, lai tee laudis atsichtu, ka winsch no Deewa effoht suthihts, tohs, zaur sawahm mahzibahm, par taisneem

zihwekem, par paklaufigeem in laimigeem Deewa behrneem darriht.

Starp to dischu kauschu pulku bij arri kahdi Wariseëri. Scheem dusmas pahr to usnahze, ka tee kaudis Jesum tik dauds gohda parahdija. Tee ne wehleja nei Jesum to gohdu, nei teem kaudim winnu preeku, in bija tahdi negohschi, ka tee gribbeja, lai Jesus teem kaudim pawehletu kluffu zeest. Bet Jesus teem atbildeja: kad schee kluffu zeestu; tad Deews us zittu wihs wiinu, ka sawu mihtu Dehlu, schinni deenà, pagohdinatu, in tee akmial winnam par gohdu brehttu. Tee Wariseëri nu kahze Jesu jo niknaki eenihdeht, in ar wissu prahtu gehz ta dsihtees, winnam gallu darriht. Jo waitak Jesus darbojahs, schohs launus kaudis in winnu beedrus us labbeem zelleem west, jo tee nikni tappe. Tas Jesum gauschi firdi kahpeja, tapehz, ka winsch labpraht gribbeja tohs laimigus in swehtigus darriht, in tahs bahrgas Deewa sohdbas no winneem in no winnu behrneem, no winnu basnizas in pilskata nogreest, ko tee zaur to pelnija, ka tee winna swehtas mahzibas atmette, in pahrgalwigi leedshehs eeksch winna tizzeht. Affaras schahwehs Jesum azzis, kad winsch klahht nahze pee ta pilskata Jerusalem, in winnu usluhtodams tas fazzija: aß kaut jelle tu, Jerusalem! in tawi eedschwotaji atsihtu, schinni schehlastibas laika, kas pee tawa meera, in pee tawas laimes wajaga; bet, tawas netizzibas deht, tas irr paslehpts preeksch tawahm azzim.

Nu wiss tas kauschu pulks ar Jesu, pascha Jerusalem pilskata, eegahje. Tee, kas Jerusalemé dsihwoja, redsedami to leelu pulku sweschu Zuhdu, kas pee Jesus bij, in dsirredami to kleegechanu in gawilechanu, wajajaja brishnodamees, kas tas effus?

Tee

Tee laudis atbildeja: tas eesus Jesum, tam leelam Praweescham no Nazareetes par gohdu. In tee pawaddija Jesu lihds pat basnizu

Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka man buhs Jesu gohdaht; jo winsch irr tas leelais Rehninsch tahs gohdibas, kas no pascha Deewa flehpja irr schinni semme atgahjis, tohs eenaidneekus muhsu muhschigas laines uswarreht, un winnu walsti isphohstiht. Bet schahdu gohdu mums Jesum ne ween buhs parahdiht zaur to, ka mehs eeksch winna wahrda flannamees in preeksch winna zekos mettamees, ka mehs to peeluhsdam in zaur slawas dseefmahm isteizam; bet fewischki zaur to, ka mehs winnu ka behrni bihsstamees, in winna prah-tu zaur paklausichanu gohdaht, allasch dsunnamees.

Ohrtan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka mums buhs Jesu mihsleht; jo winsch irr tas peetizzigais draugs to grehzigu zilweku. Ta ka winsch pahre to pilssatu Jerusalemi, pahre winnas grehziigeem eedshwotajeem in pahre to wissu netizzigu Juhdu tautu raudaja, ta winsch arri schehligu firdi turre prett katru grehziineeku in ne weenu no teem grihb pamest, kurreem par labbu winsch pee kruska stabba irr mirris, in sawas affinis islehjis. Echo Jesu mihslo tad, kristigs zilweks! in to mihsledams padohdees winnam ar meesu in ar dwehsfeli, in turrees wissas buhschanas pehz winna prah-tu, ka tu warri winna preekscha apleezinaht: Dshwojam mehs; tad dshwojam mehs tam Kungam; nos mirstam mehs, tad nomirstam mehs tam Kungam; tapehz, jeb mehs dshwojam, jeb mehs mirstam, peederram mehs tam Kungam.

Drehschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka mums buhs eeksch Jesus tizzeht, in no winna muhsu muhschigu laimi sagaidiht; jo winsch irr teeschant tas no Deewa

fohlihts Pestitais tahs pasaules, tas Blahbeis to nab-  
 bagu grehziueku, kas irr nahzis, tohs mekleht in  
 fwehtus darriht. Zaur schahdu tizzibu, kad winnas  
 spehks muhsu dshwoschanà atspiht eeksch taisneem  
 darbeem, mehs Jesum patiksim; schahs tizzibas deht  
 winsch mums muhsu apwainoschanas peedoys, in ta-  
 wà laikà muhs pee fewi weddihs eeksch Deewa walsti-  
 bas, fur mehs winnu gohdibu redsefim in to ar winnu  
 dallifim.

Rà jet taru mihibu,  
 Galdais Jesus! pilnam tekschu?  
 Es zaur wissu dshwibu  
 Tarvam wahrdam klaufiht steigshu.  
 Mutte, firds in dwehsele  
 Terwi, Jesu! noslawe.

---

#### IV. Jesus Mahzibas, Lihdsibas in Sarunnaschanas ar zitteem.

28.

##### Jesus kalna spreddikis.

Jesus redseja weenreis, ka winna mahzekteem in zit-  
 teem Zuhdeem gauschi eegribbejahs, winna  
 mahzibas klaufiht. Zalabbad winsch kahpe kahdà  
 pakalnà, in tur apsehshdamees, winsch saweem klaufi-  
 tajeem schahs krahschnas mahzibas pasluddinaja:

a.

Swehtigi irr tee, kas gan nabbagi, bet tur flahet  
 arri

arri taifni in gohdigi irr; jo tahdeem peederr Deewa walhriba.

Swehtigi tee, kas fcheit behdas zeefch; jo teem buhs eepreezinateem tapt, prohti: kad tee tannis pafchàs pehz; Deewa prahta, turrahs.

Swehtigi irr tee lehnpahrtigi; jo teem allafch labbi klafsees.

Swehtigi irr tee, kas isfalkufchi irr, in kurreem flahpft pehz; tahs taifnibas; jo tee taps pee-ehdinati.

Swehtigi irr tee, kas fchehligu prahtu turr prett zitteem; jo tee dabbuhs no Deewa fchehlaftibu.

Swehtigi tee, kurreem fklaidra, in no grehkeem neapghnita firds irraidas; jo tee redsehs Deewa waigu.

Swehtigi irr tee, kas dsennahs ar zitteem meerà dshwoht; jo winnus Deews tà mihlehs, kà tehws faru behrma mihfo.

Swehtigi irr tee, kas tapehz tohp eenihdeti, ka winni labbu darra, in taifnibu mihfo; jo winna dal-ka buhs Deewa walftiba.

Swehtigi effat juhs, manni mahzefki, kad tee, mannis labbad, juhs lammo, aprunna, apmello in waija. Preezajeetees in effeet lihgsmi pahr to; jo leela alga jums gaidama debbefis.

Łai juhfu gaischiba zilwekeem pa labbu fpihd, ka, kad tee juhfu labbus darbus reds, tee pahr to juhfu debbes tehnu gohda. Effeet tà, kà ta faule, kas to pasauli apgaismo, in bes ka teem laudim waijadsetu beesà tamfuma mist. Effeet tà, kà pitsfars, kas kalna gull, fo wiffi no tablenes warr redsehe. Ef et tà, kà fwezze, fo ne weens ne leef appafsch puhru, fur tas apdsefst; bet us lukturi, ka tas wiffieem fphd, kas nammà irr.

Ne tizzeet, ka es esnu mahzis to atmest, kas no  
Moh.

Mohsus un teem praveescheem, eeksch teem swehteem Deewa raksteem, irr mahjihis. Es ne esmu nahjis, to atnest, bet tam pillu spehku doht. Zeescham! kamehr debbes in semme stahw, ne suddihs ne kas no Deewa swehteem baufleem, in teem zilwekeem buhs muhscham winneem klaufiht in pehz winneem darriht. Tapeh; kas tikkai to wiffmasaku no scheem baufleem tihfchi atmettihs in pahrfahps, jeb zittus willinahs, tohs atnest in pahrfahpt, tas mannai walfstibai ne derr. Wet kas schohs bauflus turr, in arri zittus mahja, pehz toem darriht, tas buhs leels manna walfstiba. Zo teescham, ja juhs gohdigu buhschanu in tairnibu wairak ne mihlejat, ne ka tee raksumahjitaji in Wariseeri; tad manna walfstiba jums ne peederr.

## b.

Kas ar sawu brahli, bes wainas dusmo, tas irr sohdam. Kas winnu lammo, tas dubbultu strahpi pelna, in kas winnu gahna, in to par neleeti turr, tas trihskahrtigu strahpi pelna. Wet kad tu gribbi tawu uppuri us altaru nest, in tew prahta schaujahs, ka tu zittam kahdu netairnibu essi darrijis; tad pammitt tawu uppuri preeksch altara; eij, in salihdsinajees papreeksch ar tawu brahli, un tad nahj, in uppure Deewam tawu dahwanu. Ne gaidi, kamehr tas, ka tu apbehdinajis essi, tew, preeksch Deewa, ta wiffaugstaka sohga, apsuhs; bet salihdsinajees pee laika ar winnu, zittadi tas sohgis tewi bahrgi no strahpehs, in tew tik ahtri ne palaidihs walkam; ta, ka weens parradneeks ne tohp walkam laists, kamehr winsch wiffus parradus irr maksajis.

Ne kad tew ne buhs aplam un bes waijadsibas swehreh. Kad tu teizi, ka schis in tas irr teef, jeb kad tu loedsi, scho in to teesu effam; tad darri to ar  
tair-

taisnu in ustizzigu firdi, tad ne kahdas swehreschanas ne waijaga.

Ne atreebees ne kad — ne maksa ne weenam launu ar launu. Labbaki zeeti, ka tas, kas tew irr kaitinajis, tew jo wairaf kaitinatu, ne ka tu winnam, par to netaisnibu, ko winsch tewim irr darrijis, atkal ne taisnibu darritu.

Dohdi tam, kas tewi luhds, in ne atraujees no ta taisna, kas no tewis gribb ko us parradu dabbuht.

Mihlejeet sawus eenaidneekus, swehtijeet tohs, kas juhs nolahd; darrait labbu teem, kas juhs eenihst; luhdseet par teem Deerwu, kas juhs apkaitina in waija. Tikkai tad juhs effeet gohdigi (zeenigi) behrni juhfu debbes Tehwa. Jo schis arri leek sawu sauli spihdeht teem launeem in teem labbeem, in augligu leetu winsch dohd teem netaisneem tikpat ka teem taisneem. Kad juhs tikkai tohs mihlejat, kas juhs mihlo, tad tas ne irr discha leera. Ir tee wiffstikaki laudis to darra. Kad juhs tikkai juhfu raddineekeem in drangeem pa prahtam dsihwojat; tad zaur to juhs ne kahdu flawu ne pelnat; jo neleefchi laudis darra tapat. Wet juns waijag pilnam labbeem buht, ka juhfu debbes Tehws labs irr.

Kad juhs nabbageem dahwanas dohdad; tad to ne darrait tapeh3, lai laudts to reds in flawe; zittadi juns ne kahda alga no juhfu Tehwa debbesis ne buhs. Dee irr leekuli, kas, ta sakloht, preeksch sewis leek trunmeetes puhst, kad tee nabbagam ko peemett, lai laudis pahr to azzis plahda, in no ta dauds runna. Zahdeem ne kahds labbums no winnu nabbagu dahwanahm ne atlez3. Dohdi tu teem nabbageem tarwu dahwanu, zilweekeem ne redsoht in ne mannoht. Lai zilweki arri ne ko no ta ne sinn, kad tu nabbageem labbu darri; ganna irr, ka taws Tehws debbesis, kas slep-



penibá reds, to sunn. Schis tewim to maksahs, un preeksch wisseem tew par to fwehtih's.

## C.

Ne krahjeet sewim mantas wirf semmes, kur kohdi in ruhfa tahs samaita, in kur sagli pehz tahm rohk, in tahs nosohg. Jo kur juhfu manta irr, tur buhs arri juhfu firds. Krahjeet sewim mantas debbesis, kur kohdi in ruhfa tahs ne maita, ned's sagli pehz tahm rohk, in tahs nosohg. Ta ka ta azz fchih's meefas spihdeklis, kad ta wessela irr, wissu, apkahrt meefu, gaitchu darra; bet kad ta wainiga irr, wissu, apkahrt meefu, tumfu pamert, tapat arri, ja tumfiba eeksch tewis, in eeksch tawas dwehseles miht, wiss apkahrt tew buhs tumf.

Neweens warr diwi tahdeem kungeem, kas pretineeki irr, kalpoht. Jo, kad winsch tam weenam peekristu, winnam waijag buhtu, to ohtru atstah; jeb kad winsch grippetetu to weenu mihleht; tad waijadsetu winnam to ohtru eenihdeht. Tapehz juhs ne warrat Deewam kalpoht, in tai baggatibas kahribai, in manna mahziba irr schi: ne suhdaites nei juhfu dschwibas pehz, ko juhs ehdisceet in dserseet, nei juhfu meefas labbad, ar ko juhs gehrbfitees. Ta dschwiba irr labbaka, ne ka barriba, in tahs meefas labbakas, ne ka drehbes. Kad tapehz Deews jums to, kas labbaks irr, dewe; tad winsch jums jo arri to dohs, kas tik labs newaid. Mettait tikkai sawas azzis us teem putneem gaisos. Tee ne sehj, tee ne ptauj, tee ne sakrahj skuhnos, in tapat juhfu debbes Sehros tohs usturr. Woi tad juhs ne esseet dauds labbaki pah'r winneem? In spreescheet: woi gan kas, kautschu winsch deenas un naktis behdatohs, sawam meefas augumam warretu kahdu ohlekti peelikt klah? Un ka.

kalabbad gribbetut juhs drehbju labbad til gauschi suhditees? Skattaitees tohs pukkes laukos in ptawäs, kà tohs aug in brangi seed, in tapat tohs ne strahda, nedf arri wehrpj. Es jums fakku, kà arri tas fehninfeh Salamans, wissà kawà brangumà, ne bij tà apgehrbts, kà weena no tahm. Bet ja Deews to sohli us loukeem in ptawahm tà gehrbj, kas tapat schodeen sell, in rihtà jaw tohp krahsni eemests, ne buhtu tad winsch jums dauds wairak darrijis? Ut juhs mastizzigi! Tapeh; ne kullatees ar tahm dohmahm: ko mehs ehdisim, ko mehs dserfim? Ar ko mehs apgehrbfimees? Tee irr pagani un eskadeewu kalpi, kas tahdu leetu labbad aplam apbehdinajahs. Juhfu debbes Tehws gan labbi sinn, kas jums waijaga. Darbojeetees tikkai, un turreet ruhpes par to, kà juhs zaur tairnibu Deewam patikt, in winna schehlastibu eedabbuht warrat; tad wissas leetas, kas jums schinni dshwibà waijag, jums no Deewa taps peemestas.

Ne suhdaites peh; ta nahkofcha rihta; jo ta rihtdeena patti pah; fewi suhdisees. Tas irr gan, kà katrai deenai sawas paschas behdas irraidas.

## d.

Ne teefajeet zittus zilwefus, kà arri juhs ne tohpap teefati. Tik bahrgi, kà juhs zittus teefajat, tee arri juhs teefahs, un ar to paschu mehru, ar ko juhs mehrojat, juhs arri tapfeet mehroti. Kam tu redsi to skabbargu tawa brahta azz, in to balki tawà paschà azz, tu ne redsi? Jeb, kà warri tu us tamu brahli fazzih; zeeti kluff, lai es to skabbargu iswelku no tawas azz, in tapat balkis irr tawà paschà azz? Tu leekulis! raugi papreeksch to balki wilkt no tawas azz, in tad welzi to skabbargu is tawa brahta azz!

To darrait allasch zitteem zilwekeem, fo juhs gribat, fo teem jums buhs darriht. Schinnis wahroos ta wissa baußliba, in wissi praweefsch tohp fanemti.

Eeeitat zaur teem schauereem wahrteem; jo tee wahrte irr platti, in tas zelsch irr plats, kas aiswedd zilwekus us nelaimi un pasufchanu, un, Deewam schehl! dauds irr to, kas zaur scheem wahrteem ee-eet, un us scho zellu staiga. Un tee wahrte irr schauri, un schauris tas zelsch, kas zilwekus wedd us dschwibu un laimi; bet mas irr to, kas scho zellu atrohd.

Sargaitees no teem wiltigeem mahzitajeem, (schee bij tee Wariseeri, in zitti no winnu slakkas) kas gehrbjahs ar awju drehbehm, bet no eefsch puffes tee irr plehsigi willi. Pee winnu augteem juhs tohs warrat pasiht. Woi arri wihna ohgas warr lassiht no teem ehrfschkeem, jeb wihges no teem dadscheem? Likkai weens labs kohks ness labbus augtus, bet samaitahs kohks ness sliktus augtus. Ja kays kohks labbus augtus ne ness; tad winsch tohp nozirts un ugguni eemesis. Tapehz, pee teem slikteem augteem juhs tohs wiltigus mahzitajus warrat pasiht.

Ne ikkats; kas manni par samu Kungu sau; dabbuhs dallu pee tohs debbesu walstibas; bet tikkai tas, kas to prahtu manna debbes tehwa darra. Winna pastara deena gan dauds us manni sazihs; mehs tawa wahrda effam nahkofchas leeras sluddinajfschi — tawa wahrda mehs tohs laudis effam mahzijschi — tawa wahrda mehs effam tohs flimmus dseedinajfschi, tohs wellus isdsunufsch, in zittus leelus darbus padarrijfschi. Bet es teem atbildeschu: juhs ne kad man ne effat peederrejschi, eitat noht no mannim, juhs laundarritaji!

Mu, kas schahdas mannas mahzibas labpraht flausa, in bes apnikschanas pehz tahm darra, tas irr lib-  
dsi-

dsinajams weenam apdohmigam gudram wihram, kas faru nammu us afmins kalnu ustaisija. Disch leetus lihjetahs straumes pluhde pahri; wehtras trakkoja; bet tas nams palikke stahwohts; jo tas stahweja us afmins kalnu. Bet kas schahs mannas mahzibas dsird, un pehz tahm ne darra, tas irr lihdsinajams weenam neprahtigam, nejahgam wihram, kas faru nammu us smiltim ustaisija. Kad disch leetus usgahje, tahs straumes us to nammu pluhde, in leelas wehtras us to puhte, tad tas apgahschahs un gahje wiffai pohsta.

Pehz taru wahrdu mahzibas,  
 Laid, Jesus! allasch raugu,  
 Ka pecaugdams, itdeenias  
 Eeksch taisnibas pecaugu,  
 Tad farwai firdi meeribu,  
 Sew pascham daschu labbumu,  
 Ir zitteem apgahdaschu.

## 29.

Jesus mahziba no luhgschanas; winna stahsti no ta Wariscera in muiteneeka, in zitti stahsti.

Jesus weenreis, mahzekteem redsoht, bija Deewu luhdsis, in Jesus allaschihn it firknigi un apdohmigi Deewu luhdse, in winna dwehsele tappe tahda jautra in preeziga, kad winsch ar faru debbes Zehwu warreja luhgschanâ furunnatees. Salabbad tee mahzekli wehleja, arri ta, ka Jesus, Deewu peeluhgt, in weens no teem fazzija us winnu: Kungs! mahzi muhs Deewu luhgt. Zahnis tas kristitais, farus mahzektus to arri irr mahzijs.

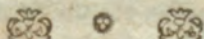
Tad mahzija Jesus winnus to ſwehtu luhgſchanu, kas weht, lihds ſchai balrai deenai, kriſtigu ſauſchu ſtarpà rohp ſkairihis, in ſazzija us winneem: kad juhs griðbat Deewu luhgt, tad luhdſeet tà: Muhsu in wiſſu zilweku Tehws debbesis! Palihds jelle, ka tee zilweki mahzirohs, tewi jo deenas jo labbaki arſiht, in tewi kà waijag zeeniht in gohdaht. Lai tawa walſtiba, ta walſtiba tahs pareefibas, taiſhibas in lai-mibas zilhoeku ſtarpà ar weenu ween is lahrahſ. Lai tee zilweki tamu ſwehtu prahnu ſcheit wirf ſemmes tà padarra, kà tee engeli in ſwehti debbesis winnu darra. Dohdi tu mums ikdeenàs, kas pee muhsu uſturreſchanas waijaga. Kad mehs prett tew apgrehtojamees, tad peedohdi mums muhsu grehtus, kà ir mehs peedohdam teem, kas prett mums apwainojahs. Paſargi muhs no breeſmigahm kaſrdinaſchanahm, in is-glahbi muhs no wiſſa launa; jo tew peeder wiſſa waldiſchana, tas ſpehks in wiſſa gohdiba. Amen.

Jesus arri teem mahzektteem teize, kalabbad teem, kad tee peh; grehtu-peedohſchanas Deewu luhgtu, waijadſehnu ſazzih: kà ir mehs peedohdam teem, kas prett mums apgrehtojahs. Kad juhs, ſazzija Jesus, zitteem winnu wainas ne peedohdat; tad juhsu debbes Tehws jums juhsu grehtus arri ne peedohs; bet kad juhs ſawam tuwakam peedohdat, kas prett jums irr apwainojees; tad Deews arri jums peedohs, ko juhs eſſat grehtojſchees.

Kad tu griðbi Deewu peeluhgt, ſazzija Jesus, zittu reiſi, tad ne turrees tà, kà tee leekufi. Schee baſnizà in eelàs ſtahw, Deewu luhgdami, lai laudis winnus reds. Teem ne kahds labbums no winnu luhgſchanas ne atlezj. Kad tu griðbi Deewu luhgt, tad ſlehdses tawa kambari, jeb dohdees kahdà weentullà weetà, kur zilweki tewi nei dſird, nei reds, in peeluh-

dſi tamu debbes Zehwu ſleppenibà, in wiſch, kas ſleppenibà reds, tewi luhgdamu arri redſchs, in tamas luhgſchanas paklaufihs.

Ne peeluhdſi arri Deewu ar dauds in tuffſcheem wahrdeem. To darra tee pagani, kas dohma, ka wiinni tikkai tad rapſchoht paklaufiti, kad wiinni dauds plahpa. Ne tohpeet ſcheem lihdsigi; jo juhſu debbes Zehws ſinn, kas jums waijag, pirms juhſ winnu luhdsat.

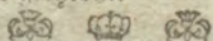


Jesus arri zaur weenu ſtahſil mahzija, ka Deews tikkai tahdu luhgſchanu eemihſto, kas nahk no uſtizzigas in paſemmigas firds, kaut ta arri ic ihſa buhtu: bet turprettim to luhgſchanu tahdu zilweku armett, kas lepni irr, in ar ſawu taiſnibu leelijahs.

Diwi zilweki, ſtahſtija Jesus, nogahje us Jeruſalemes baſnizu, tur Deewu peeluhgt. Tas weens bij weens Warifeeris, tas ohtrs weens Muiteeneeks. Tas Warifeeris, kas gauſchi lepns buhdams, tikkai ſew paſchu zeenija, bet zittus laudis apſmehje in nizzinaja, Deewu ta peeluhdſe: Es pateizu tew Deews! ka es ne tahds eſmu, ka zitti zilweki; ka es ne eſmu laupitais, laulibas pahrkahpejs, krahpneeks, nedſ tahrs uetaiſns zilweks, ka ſchis Muiteeneeks, kas ar mannis tewi peeluhdſ. Es tew pateizu, Deews! ka es eſmu wihrs no tahdas ſwehtas buhſchanas, ko retti reds zilweku ſtarpà. Jo es gaweju diwireiſ neddelà, in to deſmitu teeſu, no wiſſa manna padohma, dohmu es teem behdigeem in tuffſcheem.

Tas muiteeneeks turprettim ſtahweja no tahſenes, baſnizas pagalmà; wiſch ne drihſſteja ſawas rohkas un azzis pazelt us debbefim, bet wiſch ſtahweja ar nodurtahm azzim, ſitte, ar ſawu rohku, pee ſawas kruhts,

krubhs, in apjamadamees sawu daschadu wainu in grehku, winsch uopuhthas: Ak Deews! Deews leels no apschelofchanas! essi man schehligs — es esnu leels grehzmeeks! Scho stahsti beigdams Jesus saweem mahzjekleem fazzija: ka ta Wariseëra lepna luhgshana Deewam ne mas ne esseht patikkusi, bet no winna otmesta tappusi: Bet ta Multineeka luhgshana esseht Deewam peuenemmiga bijusi, tapeh3, ka tas ar pasemmibu sawus grehkus preeksch Deewa atsinne in isfuhdseja, apnemdamees turplik labbotees, in wairs tihshi ne grehkoht.



Zittureisi atkal Jesus sawus mahzjeklus mahzija, ka stippi us Deewu palaudamees buhs winnu pee-  
luhgt, in ka ne kad ne buhs peekuhst luhgshana, kad Deews tuhlihn ne dohd, fo mehs luhdsam. Winsch fazzija us reem:

Kad kahdam juhfu starvâ draugs buhtu, kas nakts widdu preeksch winna mahjahm naktu, saukdams: mihlais draugs! paleene (patappini) man jell kahdu pahri maifes kukkutu; jo man irr weefis usgahjis un man gaitawas maifes naw, winnam preekschâ zelt. Gan tas, kas eekschâ, irr eefahkumâ ne gribbehs to gruhtribu usnemt, no gultas zeltees, in tam maifes mekset. Ne darri man gruh tumu tas atbildehs, un laidi man meera. Tu jo redsi, ka manna namma durris irr aisstehgtas, in es ar saweem behneem jaw esnu gultâ gahjis. Kâ es taggad zelschohs in tew maifes raudsifehu? In tapat, tizzeet man, jepschu tas ne zeltahs tapeh3, ka tas, kas winnu luhds, winna draugs irr; tad tapat winna nemittejamas usstahwefchanas labbad winsch zelsees, in tam dohs, fo tas luhdsis. To tee zilweli darra, in woi tad juhs gan warrat tizzeht, ka Deews, kas pahre wisseem scheh-  
ligs

ligſ Tehws, tohs ne paklauſitu, kaſ no winna fo labba luhdſ? Manna mahziba tapeh; irr ſchi: luhdſeet, tad jums taps dohts; mekleſeet, tad juhs atrad; diſeet; klaufſeet; tad taps jums uſwehrtſ. Jo ikweens, kaſ luhdſ, taſ dabbun, in kaſ mekle, taſ atrohn, in kaſ klaufſina, tam tohp taſ durtſ ris arwehrtſ. Jeb, fur gan redſ tahdu tehwu, kam tahda zeeta ſirdſ buhtu, tam dehlam, kaſ maiſi luhdſ, weenu akmini doht? Jeb kad taſ ſwi luhdſ, tam iſchuſku doht? Kad nu tee zilweki, launi buhdami, ſaweem behrneem labbu darra, zil wairak tad taſ ſchehligſ debbes Tehws teem, kaſ winnu luhdſ, labbaſ dahwanas, in paſchu kaſ wu ſwehtu Garru dohtſ?



Je to, Jesus ſaweem mahzekteem ſtahſtiſa:

Weenâ pilſſatâ bij weens ſohgiſ, kaſ nei par Deemu, nei par zilwekeem behdaja. Tanni paſchâ pilſſatâ dſihwoja arri weena atraitne, kaſ daſchuireiſ pee winna gahje, in to luhdſe, lai wiſch to glabbatu, prett teem, kaſ winnai wiſſadu netaiſnibu darrija. Igi ta luhdſe, in ſchiſ winnu ne paklauſiſa. Wet uſ gallu, kad ta atraitne winnam ar weenu ween wiſku ſtahweja; tad wiſch apnikke, winnas ſuhdſeſchanaſ klaufſiht, in dohmaja: jepſchu eſ gan nei par Deemu nei par zilwekeem behdaju; tad tomeht eſ to gribbu paklauſiht, winnas ne beidsamas uſſtahſchanaſ deht, ka ta ne wiſſai manni nomahj. Klauſait, fo taſ netaiſnais ſohgiſ ſakka! Tâ ir no launeem zilwekeem uſ gallu to dabbun, fo gribb, kad tohs ne apnikdamis pecluhdſ. In woi tad juhs nu gan warrat ſchliſt, ka Deems ſaweem draugeem in behrneem taiſnibu ne iſdohtſ? ka Deems tohs ne pahſtahwehſ, kaſ



deenàs in naktis winnu peeluhds? Teescham winsch tohs paklausihhs ihfà laikà, in teem dohs wissu, kas pee winna ihstenas laimes waijaga.

Ko mahzoes tu no scheem stahsteem?

Es mahzohs no teem, pirmkahrtan: Ka, Deews ne tahs garras, bet tahs firfnigas luhgschanas eemihl, in ka tas zilwekam ne ko ne lihds, kad winsch gan zauru deenu pahstarus skaita, bet bes apdohma tikkai wahrdeus plahpa, pee kurveem ta firds ne ko ne juht; jo Deews ne behda, kristigs zilweks! par taweem wahrdeem; bet winsch luhko us tawu firdi. Kad schi irr gohdiga in taifna; tad tawas luhgschanas Deewam buhs peenemmigas, kaut tu arri tikkai ar maf wahrdeem in ar ihfahm nopuhfchanahm Deewu peeluhgtu;

Oytran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Deews tohs zilwekus ne eeredf, kas ta, ka tas Wariseeris, ar lepnu prahtu pahr jitteem paaugstinadamees, ar sawu taifnibu leppojahs, in ka tikkai tee zilweki wianam irr patihkami, kas, sawu grehzigu buhschanu in sawu newehrtibu atshdami, preeksch winna pasemmojahs. Deews stahw pretti teem lepneem, bet teem pasemmigeem dohd winsch schehlastibu;

Trefchan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka ne buhs apnift Deewu luhgt, kad winsch ne us pirmu luhgschanu dohd, ko mehs wehlejam. Deews pehz sawas neisdibbinajamas gudribas, daschureis kawejahs, saweem behrneem doht, ko tee luhds, in kad tas noteek; tad teem ne buhs sawa luhgschana peekuhst, bet weenumehr Deewu peeluhgdahli, ar Dahwidu fazzigt: Manna dwehsele gaida us to Runga, in mans gars zerre us winnu; jo pee ta Rungu irr daudf schehlastibas in pestifchanas, in Deews teescham

ihstena laika winnu luhafchanas paklausihš, in teem dohs, kas winneem leeti derr.

Dohd mannim tawu swohtu garru,  
 Mans Deews! eeschi nonnas mahjibas,  
 Ka weenimeht tew pecluhgt warru,  
 Eā, kā tas mannim peenahkabs;  
 Bet luhafchanas nepilnibu,  
 Kungs Jesus Krišt! apfedsi tu.

## 30.

## Jesus farunnajahš ar Nikodemu.

**N**ikodemus, weens mahzitaš in rahtskungs starp teem Juhdeem, daschureiš Jesus mahzibas bija dširdejis, in winna brihnumu darbus redsejis, un talabbad ta firds winnam gauschi us to neshšs, ar Jesu kahdureiši faeet, in no winna, kā no gudra wihra, kō mahzitees. Bet tur klahť winsch dohmaja: kō gan tee Wariseeri in rakstumahzitaji teiks, kad es, winneem redsoht, pee ta Jesus eemu, kō tee ne mas ne warr eeredseht? Tee tikkaī sahks man nihdeht, aprunnahť in apwaijahť. Talabbad winsch apnemmehs, ne weenam mannoht, pee Jesus eet, in tumšā nakti winnu apmekleht. To tad winsch arri teescham darrija, in pee Jesus nahzis, winsch tam teize, ka winsch in zitti no winna pašhstameem to no wiffas firds tizzetu, ka winsch essohť no Deewa atgahjis; jo ne weens warretu to leegt, ka, bes Deewa brihnischkiga spehka, zilweks ne warroht tahdus darbus darriht, kā winsch darrija. Jesus nu sahje ar winnu farunnatees, in teize winnam, ka bes jaunas dšimschanas ne weens zilweks ne warroht dallibu dabbuht pee tahš walštibas, kō

fo winsch, pehz Deewa prahra, Juhdu starpå gribboht zelt, in dauds zittas gudras in augstas mahzibas Jesus tam dewe, tapehz ka Nikodemus apdohmigi wairaja, in winna mahzibas ar preeku dsirdeja. Gewischti Jesus winnam no sew pascha to teize: Deews effoht tohs zilwekus, tik gauschi mibleus, ka winsch sawu weenpeedsimmuschu Dehlu nodes wis, ka karrs, kas eefsch ta tizz, in tam palanz jahs, ne tapru pasuddinahs, bet to muhschigu dsihwoofchanu dabbutu. Ir to Jesus tam dewe apdohmahs: ka tee zilweki, jebfchu ta gaisma esfoht pasaulê nahzis, comehr to tumfibu wairak miblejoht, ka to gaismu, tapehz, ka wiß, fo tee darra jeb ne darra launs effoht. Jkkarrs, kas launu darra, eenihst to gaismu, un ne gribb preeksch gaismas nahkt, ka winsch ne tohp isz simmihst in apftamohst. Bet, kas to tairnibu darra, kas nahkt preeksch gaismas, in preezajahs, kad winna gohdigi in labbi darbi tohp redseri.“

Schis gohdigs in tairns wihrs paglabbaja wiffas Jesus mahzibas sawa firdi, in Jesu nu jo wairak mihleja. Wan winsch wehl ne drihkscheja to sazziht, ka winsch Jesus draugs effoht, bet tapat winsch Jesu pahrschahweja, kad weenreis tee zitti kungi, tai dischâ Juhdu rahte, sahze Jesum niknu slawu zelt, in sazziha: tas ne effoht pareisi, ka tee weenu wihru in mahzitaju gribboht noteesacht, in pasuddinacht, kurra mahzibas tee wehl ne effoht dsirdejschi, neds winna darbus redsejschi, neds winnu pahrwairajajusch, winna mahzibas in winna darbu deht.

Kad Jesus pehz pee frusta mirre; tad schis Nikodemus Jesu, ka sawu draugu apgohdaja, Jesus meesu ar dahrgahm sahlehni swaidija, in Jahsepu luhdse, to sawa kappå likt, in glabbaht.

Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrtan: Ka kristigam zilwekam, kad tas gribb ko labbu darriht, to ne kad ne buhs bes apdohma in aplam, bet ar gudribu darriht, ka winsch ne, zaur paschu wainu, breefmas teef, in tannis bohja eet. Nikodemus, gribbedams ar Jesu farunnatees, in no winna gudribas mahzitees, gahje nakts laika pee Jesus, in pee ta warr manniht, ka winsch gudrs wihrs bija; jo buhtu winsch aplam, jitteem redsoht, pee Jesus gahjis; tad winnam in Jesum tik nelaimo ween no ta buhtu zehlfusees;

Obtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, kad kahdam gribbahs ihstenu gudribu mahzitees; tad tahdam buhs, ka Nikodemus, Jesus mahzibas klaufiht; jo schis ne irr pars no sewis pee zilwekeem nahjis, bet tas tappe fuhthts no Deewa, kas irr wiffas gudribas awots, lai winsch zilweku prahtu apgaismotu, un winneem to zellu us muhschigu laimu rahditu. To atsinne Nikodemus, tapehz winsch us Jesu fazzija; mehs sinnam, ka tu essi no Deewa nahjis; jo ne weens ne warr tahdus leelus darbus darriht, ka tu darri, kad tam Deewa spehls ne peemih;

Treishan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, ta leelaka shme tahs Deewa mihlestibas prett teem zilwekeem ta irraidas, ka Deews sawu weenpeedsimmufchu Dehlu ne irr taupijis; bet to schinni pasaulé fuhijis, in to eeksch leelahm behdahm in eeksch nahwes nodewis, lai tee zilweki eeksch saweem grehkeem pasuddinaci ne raptu, bet to muhschigu dühwofchanu dabbutu. Par tahdu leelu mihlestibu man nu arri peenahkajs Deewam pateift, ne ween ar sawu mutti in mehli; bet sewischki zaur to, ka es pee Jesus turrohs eeksch ihstenas tizzibas; ka es tam pakkat staigaju eeksch taifni-

bas,

bas, in tad zaur wianu ween mannas dwehfeles muhschigu laimi eegaidu.

Wihkais Jesus? pee tew mihtu,  
 Tu tabs dwehfeles weenigs preeks,  
 Tawem frustam es peekrihtu,  
 Wes tew wiff irr skaidri neks,  
 Tawa korsta mibliba,  
 Tawa nahwes zeeschana  
 Stubbinahs mann katru deenu,  
 Klausibe, kalpoht tew ar weenu.

## 31.

## Lihdsiba no ta sehjeja.

Jesus stahstija weenreis saweem mahzektieem scho  
 lihdsibu:

Weens sehjeis gabje sawu druwu apseht, in seh-  
 johc zitta sehkla kritte us zellu, in tee putni apehde to;  
 zitta kritte us teem akmiweem, kur discha semmes  
 fahreta ne bij, un schi gan drihs usdihge: bet kad tur  
 dauds semmes ne bija, tad ta ne warreja fakni nemt,  
 un kad ta saule to apspeede, tad ta sawihste un sakalte;  
 zitta kritte stary teem ehrtfchkeem un stary niknahm  
 sahlehm, un kad schihs sahles in tee ehrtfchki ar win-  
 nu lihds usauge, tad tee to sehklu pahrnehme (apflah-  
 pe), ka tas ne warreja augtus nest; zitta atkal kritte  
 us labbu semmi, in nesse dischus augtus, zitta simt-  
 fahrtigus, zitta feschdesmickahrtigus, zitta trihsdes-  
 mickahrtigus augtus.

Tee mahzekli ne pratte, ko Jesus ar scho stahsti  
 gribbeja mahziht, in waizaja wianu peh; ta, in Je-  
 sus teem wiffu skaidri isstahstija, fazzidams: ta seh-  
 kla irr manna mahziba, ko es teem laudim fluddiraju.

Za sehkla, kas us zellu fritte, irr tee zilweki, kas tahs mahzibas un pamahzischanas no manna Sewange-  
liuna gan dsird, bet to sirdi ne paturr, in pehz tahm  
ne darra. Kad scheem useet kahda kahrdinaschana;  
kad tee zittus reds us sauneem zelleem staigajam; jeb  
kad winnu sirdi kahda kanna kahriba zellahs, tad wiss  
irr wehja, ko tee irr dsirdejshi, in tee no tahs kahrdi-  
naschanas tohp uswarreti. Za sehkla, kas akminal-  
na semme fritte, irr tee zilweki, kas mannas mahzi-  
bas gan dsird, bet bes apdohma in, ta sakkeht, par  
garru laifu, tapehz tahs ne warr winna sirdi eefak-  
notees. Tee irr wahji in nepastahwigi; gan tee ap-  
nemmahs pehz manrahm mahzibahm turretees: bet  
kad mannas mahzibas deht teem behdas irr ja-zeeesh,  
jeb kad teem gruhti nahkabs to darriht, ko es esmu  
pawehjeis; tad tee atlahpi. Za sehkla, kas starp  
chrichkeem fritte, in no teem anflahpra tappa, irr  
tee, kurveem mannas mahzibas gan vaehk, in kas  
tahs ar patikschanu dsird; bet tahs schdischanas pehz  
schihhs semmes leetahm, ta kahriba pehz baggaribas,  
pehz gohda in pehz pasantes lustehm ne tauj manrahm  
mahzibahm pee winneem spehka eet, in tohs par taif-  
neem in laimigeem zilwekeem darriht.

Bet ta sehkla, kas labba semme fritte, irr tee,  
kurveem labba, paklausiga sirds irraidas; kas man-  
nas mahzibas ar apdohmu dsird, tahs sawa sirdi  
glabba, tahs ar weenu ween apdohma; pehz tahm ka-  
tra buhschana turrahs, in pehz ta dsennahs, jaur  
winnu spehku, gohdigi, taifni in Deewam labpatih-  
kami zilweki tap in palikt.

Ko mahzees tu no schihhs lihdsibas?

Es mahzohs no tahs, pee kahdeem zilwekeem  
Deewa swehtais wahrds sawu spehku rahda:

Viem

Virmkadratan: Kas Deewa wahrdu ar apdohmigu prahcu un sirdi klaufa in lassa;

Dhwan labrtan: Kas tahs mahzibas to Deewa wahrdu, to wiimi irr dsirdejschi jeb lassijschi, preetsch sewis tiklufchi pahrdohma, in to sawa sirdi zeeti paglabba;

Freschan kahrtan: Kas to Deewa wahrdu par waddonu usnemn wiffa sawa dschwoschanâ, in wiffas leetas pehz winna pamahzifchanahm turrahs in statga. Ber-kad tas zilweks nu Deewa wahrdu ta ne walke; kad winsch to bes apdohmu lassa in to tiklai par garru laifu dsird; kad winsch to, to winsch irr lassijis in dsirdejis, atsmirft, in pahr galwu laisch; kad winsch jaur Deewa wahrda mahzibahm in pamahzifchanahm ne leekahs walдитеes, in sawa dschwoschanâ par tahm dauf ne behda; tad arri to no Deewa wahrda ne kahds labbums ne zellahs.

Lai, Deews, taws wahrds,  
 Kas irr tik gahrds  
 Man muhscham paleek zeenâ.  
 Tas dschwoscht,  
 Tas nomirtocht,  
 Tas lihdschs jaunâ deenâ.

## 32.

Lihdsiba no tahm nienahm sahlehnm starp  
kweescheem.

Jesus stabsija arri saweem mahzekteem scho lihdsibu:

Weens namma tehws likte sawu druwu ar it bran-  
 geem kweescheem apseht. To winna prettineeks man-  
 ni-

nija, in weenà nakri, kad tas nammatehws ar saweem laudim rahmi guileja, schis gayje winnà druwà, fehje wiffadu nifnu sahlu fehllu pahr teem kweefcheem, in willahs tad nohst. Kad nu tee kweefchi auge; tad tahs nifnas sahles auge ar teem lihds. Tee kalpi to redseja, in kungam stahstija, waizadami: woi tu mums ne effi labbu fehllu dewis, isfeh? fà tad tas nahlahs, ka rik dauds nifnas sahles kweefchu starpà rahdahs? Tas kungs arbildeja, ka ta fehkla effoht it branga bijusi, in ka negohdigs zilweks effoht zahs nifnas sahles starp teem kweefcheem fehjis. Nu tee kalpi tam to padohmu dewe, tahs nifnas sahles israweht, kamehr wehl jaunahs effohtas. Ne, reizze tas kungs, kad es tahs tagad liktu israweht; tad tee kweefchi taptu lihds israweti. Lai abbi kohpà aug lihds pfaunjamam laitam. Kad es tad pflahwejus druwà suhtifchu, tad es teem pawehleschu: tahs nifnas sahles sewifchki fahcet, in tahs tad derrehs siltumam. (uggunim) Bet tohs kweefchus es likfchu schkühni fakraht.

Kad Jesus to bli stahstijis; tad tee mahzefki wajaja: fo Jesus ar schahdu stahsti gribboht mahzih? in Jesus teem to tà isstahstija:

Tas lauzineeks, kas labbu in derrigu fehllu us sawu druwu isfehj, es pats esmu. Ta druwa irr ta pasaule. Ta fehkla irr tee zilweki. Ta labba fehkla irr tee, kas mannai walstibai derr, tapeh, ka tee gohdigi in taisni irraidas. Tahs nifnas sahles irr tee, zaur kurreem tas Sachtans wiffadu launu pasaule darra. Rà tas namma tehws labbu fehllu isfehje, tà arri tee, kurrus es sawà walstibà in par manneem mahzefteem usnemnu, labbi in taisni irraidas. Bet fà starp teem kweefcheem, zaur eenaidneeku blehdibu, dauds nifnas sahles zehlahs, tà arri manna walstibà  
dasch



dasch launs in negohdigs, zaur wiltu, eewilkses. Rà nu tas namma tehws ne schlitte labbi essam, tahs niknas sahles tuhlihu israweht, tà arri es ne tuhlihn tohs launus manna walstà no teem labbeem afschir-schu. Es teem wehl kohpà dschwobt lauju; jo tee labbee bes wainas arri skahdi zeestu, kad es tohs launus ar warru no teem schkirtu. Det tai plaujamà laikà, tai pastarà deenà, es sawus fullainus fuh-ti-schu, kas wiffus wiltineekus in blehschus no teem labbeem gohdigeem in taifneem afschirs. Tee tauni in wiltigi tad taps, kà niknas sahles, ugguni mesti, fur tee warren leelas mohlas zeerhs. Det tee, kas to taifnibu mihto in darra, tee spihdehs kà saule, tai walstibà monna, in winnu Zehwa. Kam aufis irr dsirdeht, tas lai to dsird! in kam prahs irr to prast, tas lai to proht!

### Ko mahzees tu no schihs lihdsibes?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrta: Ka tikkai tee gilweki peederr pee Jesus draudses in pee Deewa walstibas, kas, kà labba sehkla, arri labbus augtus ness, tas irr; kas pehz gohdigas buhschanas in ihstenas taifnibas dsennahs; turprettim kas grehkeem kalpo, in neratnibu mihto, tee irr tikpat tai Jesus draudse, kà tahs niknas sahles kweeschds.

Dhran fahrtan es mahzohs: Rà tas namma tehws zeete tahs niknas sahles starp teem kweescheem, Deews sawà walstibà schinni pasaulé arri tohs launus zeesh pee teem labbeem un taifneem, in tohs ne israwe in pohsta, kà tee to ar saweem grehkeem pelna; bet tomehr

Dran fahrtan es mahzohs: Tikpat kà tas namma tehws, plaujamà laikà, tahs niknas sahles likke afschirt no teem kweescheem, arri tai pastarà  
dee.

deena, kurrà Deews tohs zilwekus zaur sawu Dehlu  
teefahs, winsch tohs grehziueekus atschkirs no teem  
taifneem, in tad tohs grehziueekus norahdihs no sa-  
was walstibas tai muhschigà nelaimes weeta; bet tohs  
taifnus winsch zaur sawu Dehlu weddihs tai muhschi-  
gà laime debbesis.

Jesus! muhsu sehgis tu,  
Tew es nabbags pecluhdsu:  
Man tu gribbi palihdscht,  
Weenreis preefsch tew pastahweht.  
Palihds, grehkeem atfazzicht,  
Tew, là nahkabs, apzeenicht;  
Tad, tad nahkfi teefabt muhs,  
Manna firds bes bailehm buhs.

## 33.

## Jesus, tas labbais Gans.

Seem laudim, stary kurveem Jesus dsihwoja, bija  
tahdi mahzitaji, kas teem no Deewa wahrda to  
ihstenu zellu tahs laimes ne rahdija; bet zaur nepa-  
reeku mahzibu tohs us leekeem zelleem waddija. Zaur  
to warru, kas winneem rohkas bij, in zaur to gohdu,  
fo tee turreja, schee wiltigi mahzitaji, pahre teem lau-  
dim, kà grippedami, waldija, in tohs raddinaja,  
winnu nepareefahm mahzibahm tizzeht, in pehz win-  
nu netaiknas gribbeschans turretees. Tahds mah-  
ziais Jesus, muhsu Pestitais ne bij. Winsch sa-  
was laudis, bes wiltus, in no wissas firds mihleja,  
in tohs us ne laut kahdu wihs frahrt r. gribbeja.  
Was winnam tizzeja in winna pawehleschanahm klau-  
fija, tas tikke us to zellu tahs ihstenas laimes. Za-  
pehz

peh; tee wiltneeki starp teem mahzitateem to Zuhdu, tee Wariseeri in zitti, Jesu eenihdeja, in teem laudim pawehleja, winnam ne tizzeht, in ne klauseht; jo winsch esseht krahpneeks. Tapeh; Jesus weenreis tohs laudis mahzija, kahda starpiba starp winnu in starp winnu zitteem mahzitateem esseht, in fazzija:

Tizzeet mannam wahrdam, tas kas zaur zittu zellu, ka zaur tahm durwin, mekle awju kuhri tapt, tas irr weens saglis in laupitais. (To Jesus fazzija tapeh; ka tee Zuhdu mahzitateem, zaur wissadahm wiltibahm in krahpschanahm, mekleja gohdu in gohda animatus tauschu starpâ eedabbuht.) Tikkai tas irr tas ihstems gans, kas pa taisnu zellu — pa tahm durrim kuhri ee-eet, un ne fleppeni un krahpschus eeksch tahs welkabs eekschâ. Schim gannam tahs durris allasch wallam stahw, in tahs awis pasihst winna balsi, in kad tikkai winsch sauz, tad tahs nahk laufâ pee winna. Winsch tad sawahm awim eet preekschâ, in tahs eet winnam pakkat, lai winsch tahs wedd kur wesdams, sinnadamas, ka winsch tahs labbi in us ihstenu zellu weddihs. Ja zits tahs gribbetu west, tad tahs tapru biklas in muktu nohst, in wisfai isklidinat, kad tee to balsi sawa ihstena ganna drihs ne dsirdetu. Tee, kurreem Jesus to stahstija, winnu ne sapratte, tapeh; winsch wehl schahs mahzibas peelikke klahst.

Zeescham, ne weens ne eet pa labbu un ihstenu zellu, kas man ne eet pakkat. Kas mann pasihst, kas eeksch mannis tizz, un mannim klauka, tas peedere pee manna awju pulka. Gan lhdj schim douds sagli in laupitaji pee schi manna awju pulka irr eewiltschees, bet tahs labbas, paklausigas awis ne irr lifkuschees no winneem krahptees un peewiltees. Tahs  
gan

gan irr manniſſchas, ka ſchee wiltneeki tikkai laupi-  
ſchanas labbad irr atgahjuſchi. Es tur prettim ta-  
labbad efmu atnahjis to gannamu pulku us labbahm  
un weffeligahm gannibahm weſt. Es efmu tas lab-  
bais gans, weens gans, kas ſawas awis wairak miht-  
to ne ka paſchu ſawu dſihwibu. Tas, kas tikkai par  
algu tahs awis ganna, tas newaid labs gans, in  
tahds, kad wilks weſkahs klaht, behgdams tahs awis  
atſtahj, tapeh3, ka wiſch tikkai algadsis in tahs  
awis winnam ne peederr. Es efmu tas labbais gans,  
es paſiſtu in mihleju mannas awis, in tahs atkal  
manni paſiſt in mihte. Ta ka mans debbes Tehws  
manni mihto, ta es mihtoju mannas awis, in tahs at-  
kal manni ta mihto, ka es ſawu debbes Tehwu miht-  
toju. Es labbaki ſawu dſihwibu laiſtu, ne ka man-  
nas awis atſtahtu. Man arri wehl irr zittas awis,  
kas newa no ſchihs kuhrs, in arri tahs es apgahda-  
ſchu; tahs arri mannu balſi klaufihs, in tad buhs  
Weens gans in Weens gannams pulks. Tapeh3  
mans Tehws manni tik gauſchi mihto, ka es ſawu  
dſihwibu par tahm awim dohmu, in tapeh3 wiſſ tas  
gannams pulks manni mihto. Mannas awis paſiſt  
mannu balſi, in es tahs paſiſtu. Tahs mannim  
klaufa, in es tahm dohmu wiſſu labbu — tahs ne taps  
paſudduſchas, in nekas tahs ne raus no mannas, in  
manna Tehwa rohkas.

Ko mahzees tu no ſchihs lihdsibas?

Es mahzohs no tahs, pirmfahrtn; Ka Jesus  
irr mans in wiſſu zilweku labbais gans, kas wiſſeem  
par labbu ſawu dſihwibu irr dewis, in mirdams pee  
krusta lohka ſawus nenoseguschas affinis irr islehjis.

Ohtranfahrtn es mahzohs: Ka, kad es pee  
Jesus awim gribbu peederreht, man buhs Jesus balſi,  
kas

tas winna Ewangeliumà atskann, klausihit, in jo deenas jo labbaki mahzitees, scho balsi manna dwehfeles ganna pasihit;

Treschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, kad es gribbu pee Jesus awim peederreht, man arri buhs Jesum, ka mannam gannam paktal staigahit, us to zeklu tahs taifutbas in fwehtribas, in, pehz winna fwehtas preekshfihmes, Deewa prahru, wiffas leetas, ar preeku padarriht. To darridams es zaur Jesu schein Deewa fwehtribu baudischi, un tur muhschigà debbes preekà dshwofchu.

Es fwehti fohlu, Jesus Krist!  
 It karsti tewi mihleht,  
 Eeksch rizzibas pee tewis mist  
 In firdi tew eekihleht.  
 Pats stiprini mann wahjneeku,  
 Ka wiffu grehtu fahrumu.  
 Zaur tew uswarreht wartu.

## 34.

## Tas schehlfirdigs Samariteeris.

Wisseem zilwekeem, in kad tee arri muhsu prettke neeki buhtu, mums buhs wiffu labbu wehleht un darriht, kur in kad spehdami. Tas ier tas prahts muhsu Kunga in Pestitaja Jesus Kristus, in to mehswarram mahzitees no scheem stahsteem, fo winsch weenreis teem laudim stahstija:

Weens Zuhdu wihrs gahje no Jerusalemes us Jeriku. Sleptami tam usgahje, tas tam wiffas drehbes iswilke, in to bree-smigi fakuhluschi, pussmirruschu pamette us zellu.

No nejauschi weens Juhdu preesteris gahje pa to paschu zellu. Tas eeraudsija to nabbagu zilweku, kas eeksch sawahm affinim gulleja, in tik wahjisch bij, ka tas ne spehje, to pehz paligu pecluhgt. Schis par to nabbagu ne behdaja, in ar zeetu firdi garram gahje. Ne sem pehz tam nahze weens Juhds (weens Lewihts) pa to paschu zellu, redseja to nabbagu zilweku zellmallà gullam, bet tas ne mas tam prahtà ne nahze, pee ta pee-eet, in tam, zil spehdams, palihdseht. Wjnsch tapat, kà tas pirmais, gahje sezzen. Ak, kas tee bij par neschehligeem zilwekeem! Tee to ais-mirfe, zil gauschi winni, ta kasista zilweta weera buhdami, buhtu wehlejschi, ka jelle kas par winneem apschehlorohs.

Ir bes scheem tas nelaimigs tapat dabbuja sawu glahbeju; jo, lai buht arri dauds zilweki tik zeekfirdigi, kà buhdami, tapat zilweku starpà arri schehligas firdis irr atrocnamas, kas apschehlojahs pahr teem, kas behdas in nelaimi zeeksch. Tahds schehlfirdigs wihrs arri schim nabbagam gaddijahs, in tas bij weens Samariteris, kas arri pa scho zellu gahje. Tee Samariteri in Juhdi warren leelu eenaidibu sawà starpà turreja. Tee nei kohpà dsihwoja, nei kohpà ehde; zits zittam nei maifes kummosu dewe, nei to no zitta pretti nehme, in zits no zitta ar reebumu behdse. Kad nu tas Juhdu preesteris in tas Lewihts schim behdigam garram gahje, ne mas pahr to apscheh-lodamees; tad gan wajjadsetu schlist, ka tas Samariteris to jo drihs buhtu darrijis. Bet ne. Schim sweschineekam bij dauds labbaka in mihtstaka firds. Tik kà wjnsch to nabbagu eeksch sawahm breefmahm bij eeraudsijis, wjnsch arri pahr to apschehlojahs. Schis nelaimigs irr weens zilweks, kà wjnsch pee se-wis dohmaja, un es arri esmu zilweks. Kad es tik  
ne.

nelaimigs buhtu, kà schis, ak, kà es tad preejatohs, kad kahds paligs man usnahktu!

Winfch nu peegahje pee ta nabbadsina, winsch ne ween ar wahrdeem to schehloja; bet apraudsija arri winna wahris, ismasgaja tahs ar wihnu, in tad tahs apsehje. Winfch it ilgi pee ta nelaimiga kawejahs. Tam ne bij bail, ka tee sleftawi atkal usnahktu, in tapatt winnu aplaupitu in fasisu, kà tee schim nabba-gam bij darrijschi. Kalabbad wajag bihtees, kad labbu darra, in kad sun, ka Deews irr klahumà?

Nu tas pufsmirris wihes bij apkohpts in warreja zerreht, ka tas wissai tiktu glahbts. — Das Samariteris, kas jam tik dauds pee winna bij darrijs, darrija wehl wairak. Winfch to pazehle us sawu lohpu; pats winsch gahje kahjahm; turreja to wahju behdu-lihti, ka tas ne nokristu; wedde to kahdà mahjas weeta, fur tas winnu likke gultà guldiht, un apkohpt. Weenu deenu tas wehl pee ta palikke; bet tai ohtrà winsch atkal sawu zellu gahje; in maksaja tam fainneekam par to flinneeku, fazzidams: gahda tu nu labbi par scho, in apkohpi winnu pareisi. Es drihs atkal ateeschu, un tad tew wissu maksaschu. Tahda schehliga firds schim Samariterim bija.

Winnam mums wajag lihdsigeem tapt, in tà kà winsch apsehlotees par to tuwaku, kas breefmas kriht, in behdàs zeesch; tad Jesus muhs, kà sawus ihstenus mahjektus mihlehs in swehtih.

Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrta: Ka man buhs sawu tuwaku mihleht, kà fewi paschu;

Ohtran kahrta es mahzohs: Ka man buhs ne ween sawus raddineekus, draugus in pasihstamus; bet arri nepasihstamus zilwekus, no swechas tizzibas

in sweschas tautas — ir Zuhdu in Paganus, in paschus sawus prettineekus in eenaidneekus mibleht.

Treschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka man ne buhs ween ar wahrdeem tohs behdigus schehloht; bet arri teem par paligu mestees, un zit spehdams, mekleht tohs glahbt, pehz Pahwita pamahzifchanas: lai mehs ne miblejam ar wahrdeem in ar mehles, bet ar darbeem us ar pateefibas.

Taws wahrde lai, Jesus! firdi skann:

Kas brahli mihlo; mihlo mann,  
 Ko juhs teem brahleem padarrat,  
 To juhs man pascham parahdat;  
 Kas brahli nihst, tas pasaudahs,  
 Un Deewa dusmas sakrahjahs.  
 Nu tad, juhs Jesus lohzetli!  
 Juhs wiina dahrgi pestiti!  
 Es juhs, ka brahlus miblefchu,  
 Un Deewu par jums pecluhgfchu,  
 Jums peedoht, juhs eepreezinahst,  
 Es gribbu allasch atgahdaht.

## 35.

## Stahsti no ta pasudduscha Dehla.

See Wariseëri in rakstumahzitaji to gauschi brahkeja, ka Jesus dauds sagahje ar teem muitneekem in zitteem, Zuhdu starpa, nizinateem laudim. Jesus darrija to, gribbedams schohs laudis no wiinu nikneem zelleem atgreest us to zellu tahs taisnibas in laimes. Winsch to darrija tapehz, ka winsch gan labbi sinnaja, wiina mahzibas dauds wairak eespehtu pee scheem, kas sawu grehzigu buhschanu atsinne, ne ka pee teem lepneem Wariseëreem in rakstumahzitajeem, kas eefsch



faweem grehkeem wehl leelijahs ar sawu tairnibu in swehtibu. Tapeh; nu Jesus, gribbedams faweem eenaidneekem parahdiht, ka winnam, in tapat arri winna debbes Tehwam, tas gauschi mihl effoht, kad weens no teem grehzineekem atgreeschahs no grehkeem pee tairnibas; gribbedams teem parahdiht, ka tee bes wainas winnu brahkeru, in ar netairnibu teefatu, stahstija teem scho stahstī:

Weenam baggatam kungam bij diwi dehli. Tam jaunakam no scheem ne patikke wairs appaksch tehwa waldichanas stahweht, in winsch to prahtu usnehme, tehwa nammu atstah, in swechās kautās eet. Talabbad luhdse winsch tehwu, lai tas winnam to dalku no sawahm mantahm taggad jaw isdohtu, kas weenreis, peh; tehwa mirschanas, tam peekristu. Tas tehws gan pretti runnaja; bet kad schis us sawu prahtu pastahweja, tad dewe tas tam to eeprassitu teefu no sawahm mantahm. Nu tas jauneklis fatairijees, dewahs us zellu in gahje swechās semmes apraudsiht. Tur winsch dsihwoja sawā wallā, in tam wehl ne weenreis tik dauds naudas bij rohkās bijis, kà winsch taggad turreja. Tas negudris dohmaja, ka winsch to naudu ne warretu fahrehht, un tappe kairitais. Winsch sahze plihht, spehleht, lepprotees eelsch drahnahm, jakteht, in sewischki ar negohdigahm un neschkihstahm seewischkahm pihtees, un masā brihdi wiffas winna mantas bij wehja. Nu winsch bij tik tutsch, kà deedelneeks. Winna wiltigi draugi atrahwehs no winna, kad tee pillas blohdas in muzjas pee winna wairs ne atradde; tee, kas winnu gohdaja, in preeksch winna klannijahs, kad winsch dauds pee rohkās turreja, tee nu winnu sahze neewahht in apfmeet. Bet nu tam arri prahtā schahwehs, ka winsch pee sawa tehwa buhtu warrejis pillā maisē, meerigi in preezigi dsihwoht, kad winsch ne,

få gekkis scho laimi buhtu smahdejis. Leelas behdas tam usgahje, in tahs zaur to wehl tappe wairotas, ka winsch pee ne weena schelastibu in palihdsibu ne atradde; jo tee laiki bij gruhtri; leels bads tohs laudis wahrdsinaja, in katrs tikkai gahdaja, kahdu kummosu preeksch sewis in teem sawejeem dabbutu. No badda mohzihts un mehrdehts tas nu ne sunnaja, fur dehtees, fur glahbtees. Rauns tam bij atpaktat greestees pee sawa tehwa, ko winsch tik gauschi bij apbehdinajis; labbaki tas luhdse weenu lauzineeku, lai tas winnu peenemtu par zuhku gannu, dohmadams, ka winsch par sawu darbu tapat tik daud; dabbutu, ka winsch warretu no badda glahbtees. Bet kas dohs! Tas gribbeja sawu wehderu pildiht, ar tahm klijjahm un teem drabbineem, ko zuhkham preekscha mette; bet ir to winnam ne dewe.

Schinnis sawas leelas behdas winsch eegahdajahs tahs leelas negudribas, ko winsch effoht padarrijis, sahje pahr to schelohht, in dohmaja pee sewis: „Es „efmu nelaimigs — pagallam nelaimigs, zaur sawu „paschu wainu. Tohs, kas labbu in mihligu prahtu „prett mann turreja, mannu tehwu, mannu brahti, „mannus raddineekus, es efmu gauschi kaitinajis. Bet „mans tehws irr weens warren mihligs tehws — kas „sinn, kad es pee winna eetu atpaktat, in winna preekscha „mammu gekkibu noschelotu, woi winsch mannim „mannu noseegumu ne peedohtu, in atkal sawa nammâ „usnemtu! Winnam tik dauds algadschu, kas pee „winna maisi ehd, in es scheid nihkstu truhzibâ in bad- „dâ. Es labpraht pee ta par kalpu gibbu stahweht, „kad tikkai winsch man schelastibu parahda!“

Tahdas dohmâs winsch zehlehs in gahje pee sawa tehwa, in kad winsch nu pehz pahrstahwetu gruhtru zekku sawa tehwischa bij atnahjis; tad tas tehws to no

nejauschí tahlumâ eeraudsija, in to pasinne, jepfchu tas no badda pagallam bij nomehrdehts, in eefsch fadriskarahm drahnahm staigaja. Tik kâ tas tehws scho sawu mihtu dehlu, fo tas par pasudduschu turreja, eeraudsija, winsch no firds pahre to apschelôjahs, to apfampj, pee sawahm kruhtim speesch, in butfcho. Tas dehls, gau sunnadams, ka winsch tahdas schehlâstibas, ne effoht zeenigs, sauz, nopuhsdamees: „Tehws! „mans tehws! es gauschi gruhti esmu apgrehtojees „prett Deewu un prett tewi, es ne esmu wehrtis, ka „manni sauz par sawu beyrnu — peenemmi tu mann „tiffai par sawu kalpu!“

Tas firdsmihligs tehws tam ne sauj wairaf runnaht; bet wedd to sawâ nammâ; teiz, lai winsch isduff pehz sawahm gruhtibahm; pawehl saweem kalpeem, lai gohda drahnas winnam atness. Turklaht tas liffe leelas dsihres taifihht wiffai sawai saimeî, gribbedams, lai wiffi ar wianu preezajahs pahre to, ka winsch sawu mihtu dehlu, fo winsch par mirruschu in sudduschu turreja, atfal dsihwu redseja. Tâhs dsihres tappe taifitas in wiffi bij preezigi in lustigi. Bet nu tas wezzakais brahtis, kas ne bij mahjâs bijis, pahrgahje, in dsirbedams to dseedaschanu in lihgochanu tehwa nammâ, tas weenu kalpu sauze in to waizaja, kas tas par trohkfni in par kleegschanu effus tehwa nammâ? Tas tam atteize, winna brahtis effoht pahrnahjis mahjâs, talabbad tas tehws effoht gauschi preezajees in lizzis dsihres taifihht. Pahre to gauschi apftaisdamees tas ne gribbeja nammâ ee-eet. Winnam schutte, tas naw pareisi, ka tas tehws effus lizzis dsihres taifihht tahda neleescha labbad, kas sawas mantas isplihetejis, un nu pahrgahjis, kas sinn tapehz, zittu naudû no tehwa dabbuht, in winnam, tam wezzakam brahtam, truhzibu darriht. Tas tehws,  
dsir-

dsirdebams, fa tas ne gribbocht eefschâ nahft, isgahje  
 pee winna laufâ, in mekleja to apmeerinacht in winna  
 dusmas fluffinacht. Bet tas par tehwa wallodu ne  
 behdaja, in tam netaisnibu pahrmette, fazzidams:  
 „No masahm deenahm lihds ichim, es tew, tehws!  
 „esmu paklaufigs bijis, un tà turrejees, fâ gohdigam  
 „behrnam peenahfahs, un tu tomehr mannim ne ween-  
 „reis effi dsihres taisijis, fa es buhu warrejis ar man-  
 „neem draugeem islusterees. Bet kad nu taws jauna-  
 „kais dehls pahreet, fas sawas mantas it negohdigi  
 „irr iskaisijis; tad tew tahds preeks irr usgahjis, itt  
 „fâ weens engelis no debbesim tew buhtu apmeklejis.  
 „Woi tas pareisi? Ne, es ne eefschu eefschâ, tawas  
 „dsihres baudiht — firds prettim stahw.“

Tas tehws par tahdu bahrgu wallodu sawa wezza-  
 ka dehla ne tappe dusmigs; bet it rahmi fazzija:  
 „Mans dehls! tu jo no masahm deenahm effi pee man  
 „bijis, in wiff, fas man bij, bija arri tewim. Woi  
 „es tew esmu leedsis preeku, kad tu manni luhdse?  
 „Tew tapeh; ne buhs dusmotees, bet ar manni pah  
 „to preezatees, fa taws brahllis, fo es ar tewi par pa-  
 „sudduschu turreju, irr atgreesees no saweem negohdi-  
 „geem zelleem, in fa winsch ar leclu noschehlumu pah  
 „saweem grehkeem, atkal pee mums irr atgahjis.  
 „Schis taws brahllis bij pasuddis, un es to atkal esmu  
 „atraddis — winsch bij nomirris, in irr atkal dsihws  
 „tappis. Tapeh; mans dehls! nah; eefschâ, in ne  
 „jauz mannas dsihres.“

Ro mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrten: Ka zilweks,  
 kad winnam labbi klahjabs, un kad winsch dauds pee  
 rohkas turr, drihs flinks tohp, in wehligs, in kahr,  
 in daschâ grehtâ in kaunâ kriht.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahjohs: Ka Deews, kas irr tas ihstems Tehws to, kas debbesis in wirf semmes, tohs grehzineekus schehligi peenem, ka wansch ne gribb to paschu nahwi, bet ka teem buhs at greestees in dsihwoht.

Freschan kahrtan es mahjohs: Ka tam grehzineekam buhs sawus grehkus atsiht, tohs firsnigi noschehloht, in tad no winneem isfargatees, in labbu, gohdigu dsihwoschanu usnemt; tad Deews pahr to apschehlofees, tohs grehkus tam peedohs, in Jesus labbad, to par sawu behrnu usnems.

At, peedohd grehkus schehligi,  
 Vehz sawu tehwa dabbu,  
 In palihds, Deews! ka firsnigi  
 Es dsennohs darriht labbu.  
 Lai taifnibu  
 Been mihleju,  
 Lai atraujohs no grehka;  
 Tad nemfi tu,  
 Kad aismiqschu,  
 Mann sawa debbes chla.

## 36.

## Stahsts no ta nammaturretaja.

Weenreis gribbeja Jesus sawus mahjekus mahziht, ka tam zilwekam wajaga tahs laizigas Deewa dahwanas ta walfokht, ka no tahdas walfokshanas winnam wehl winna faule laime jeltohs, in stahstija teem scho stahsti:

Weenam baggatam fungam bij weens nammaturretais, kam wansch wissu sawu naudu in wissas sawas mantas usraudsishanu eedewe. Bet tam tappe no  
 sawu

laudim teikts, kà tas nammaturretais winnu frahptu, winnu afsagtu, in winna naudu iskaifitu. Tas kungs likke to nammaturretaja stelleht, in fazzija: laudis man no tewis teikufchi, ka tu gohdigi ne dschw ar tahm mantahm, ko es tew uswehleju walduht. Dohd atbildeschanu no tawas nammaturrefchanas, un tad es tewi atlaidschu; jo tu ne warri wairs turplif nam-mawalditais buht. Ta sunnama firds tam nammaturre-tajam teize, ka winsch ne warroht sawa atbildescha-nà pastahweht, in kà tas kungs, winna netaisnibu mannidams, to, kà sohlijs, atlaistu. Talabbad winsch us to dohmaja, sawu pahrtikfchanu dabduht, kad winsch arri no sawa ammata nojelts ktuhtu.

„Ko es darri schu, dohmaja winsch pee sewis, kad „tas kungs manni no manna ammata jell? Gruhtu „darbu srahdaht es ne esmu eeraddis, in sawu maisi „deedeleht, tas man irr kauns. Bet, taggad man „prahtà schanjahs, kas man irr ja-darra. Es tohs „parradneefus manna kunga sew par draugeem darri- „schu, ka tee, kad es wairs usraugs ne esmu, man „usnemn sawos nammos, in man maisi dohd.“

In winsch likke tohs parradneefus sawa kunga, weenu pehz ohtru, (zittu pehz zittu) atcet. To pirmu winsch waizaja: zik tu effi mannam kungam parrada? Tas atbildeja: simts muzzu ekjes. Schè taws parradu raksts, fazzija tas nammaturretais, nemn to pee sewis, in raksti zittu, tik kai us pee zdesmits muzzahm. Zik tu effi parrada? prassija winsch zittu. Tas atbil-deja: simts puhru kweeschu. Labbi, fazzija tas nam-maturretais, diwidesmit puhrus es tew atlaischu, nemn sawu parradu grahmatu, in raksti astondesmits puhrus. Tà winsch darrija ar wisseem parradneefeem sawa kunga, in zaur to tee tappe winna draugi, kas, kad winsch bes kunga in bes maifes politikke, atkal par win-

winnu gahdaja. Kad tas funks, pehz ilgu laifu, sin-  
nu dabbuja, no schahdas wiltibas ta nammawalditaja;  
tad tas to gan wiltigu, bet tapat gudru padohmu ta  
nammaturretaja flaweja.

Bet Jesus, scho stahsti beigdams, fazzija: tee-  
scham, dauds tahdu zihweku pasaulē reds, kas Deewu  
ne atsihst in pahr Deewu in Deewa leetahm ne fo ne  
behda, bet tapat dauds wairak gudribas rahda eelrch  
fawahm laizigahm waijadsihahm, ne kà tee, kas Dee-  
wu in wiina prahtu atsihst, eelrch fawahm dwehseles  
waijadsihahm. Es wehleju, ka juhs no schi namma-  
walditaja, jepschu tas neustiizzigs in negohdigs bij, ko  
mahzitohs, prohti to gudribu, tahs laizigas in nihzi-  
gas mantas, ko Deews jums eedohd, un pahr kurreahm  
winsch juhs, tà saktoht, par nammaturretajeem zell,  
tà walktoht, ka juhs zaur tahm zittus few par drau-  
geem darrat. Ar tahm laizigahm leetahm, kas jums  
no Deewa eedohtas, darrait labbu teem behdiqeem  
in tuffcheem, ka, kad juhs mirstat, juhs dallu dab-  
buht warrat pee tahm muhschigi paleekamahm man-  
tahm debbesis.

Kas tahs nepastahwigas in nihzigas leetas schihs  
semmes, pehz Deewa prahta, gudri walko, tas arri  
zeenigs buhs, winnā faulē tahs labbakas in muhschi-  
gas debbes mantas eedabbuht. Bet kas schihs ma-  
sas in nihzigas leetas pehz Deewa prahtu ne walko,  
tas arri naw wehrts tahs labbakas dabbuht. Kad  
juhs ne prohtat schihs semmes-mantas waldih, kà tad  
tas taifnais Deews jums tahs debbes mantas usweh-  
lehs? Bes tam juhs jo sinnat, ko es jums no tahm  
laizigahm mantahm esmu fazzijis: ne weens warr di-  
wi tahdeem kungeem kalpoht, kas prettineeki irr.  
Winsch tom weenam peekersees in to ohtru atmettihs,  
to weenu winsch mihlehs in ohtru eenihdehs. Juhs  
ne

ne warrat Deewam kalpoht, in tur klahit arri tai nau-  
das kahribai.

Kad Jesus to stahstija, baggati in naudaskahri-  
gi Wariseeri bij klahit. Tee Jesu apsmehje, in doh-  
maja sawa prahta, tas pateesi leels gekkis buhtu,  
kas sawu naudu in sawas mantas, pehz Jesus mah-  
zibas walkatu. Bet Jesus teem teize: ne dohmajeet,  
ka juhs tahdi gudri in zeenigi laudis essat eeksch Dee-  
wa azzim, ka eeksch juhfu paschahm. Deews pasihst  
juhfu firdis, in juhfu negohdigu naudas kahribu,  
in juhfu zeeta firds buhschana irr negantiba preeksch  
winna.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka wiff, kas  
zilwekam pasaulé irraidas, nauda in mantas, in  
gohds, wesseliba in spehks, in wiff zits labbums irr  
Deewa dahwana, pahr kurre Deews to zilweku par  
usraugu in walditaju irr zehlis.

Ohtan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tam zilwekam  
buhk schahs Deewa dahwanas pehz Deewa prahtu  
walkoht, Deewam par gohdu, few in zitteem zilwe-  
keem par labbu; ka tam fewischki, or schahm Deewa  
dahwanahm, buhs teem nabbageem in tukfscheem labbu  
darriht, tohs behdigus eepreezinaht, in teem atstah-  
teem paliga nahkt.

Treschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tas zilweks,  
kas tahs Deewa dahwanas pehz Deewa prahta ne  
walko, arri ne pastahwehs tai atbildeschana, kas tam  
irr ja-dohd preeksch Deewa sohda krehsla, ka tahds  
ne eedabbuhs tahs augstas in muhschigas mantas tahs  
debbefis, bet no Deewa walktibas, ka nezeenigais,  
taps isflehgts.



Lai ne kad es ar pafaulneekem  
 Vehz mantahm aplam padfennohs,  
 Vet tapf pee debbes mantineekem,  
 Vehz to lai, Deews! es ruhpejohs,  
 Ka Tehwu tewi mihledams,  
 In tawcem wahdeem klaufidams,  
 Lai labbumu fcheit paftrahdaju,  
 Mans Deews, ar tawahm dahwanahm,  
 Eepreezinadams tuwakaju,  
 Zaur tahm, eeksch dsihwes gruhfibahm.  
 Scheit fehjams laits; Deews! palihds tu,  
 Ka labbu fehklu pafehju.

## 37.

## Tas baggatais krahjeis.

**W**eens Zuhds luhdse Jesu, lai tas winna brah-  
 lam peeteiftu, tehwa atlikkufchas mantas ar  
 winnu dalliht, fipri zerredams, ka, kad Jesus to  
 fpreeftu, tas brahliis wairs ne leegtohs, ar winnu  
 tahs mantas dalliht. Jesus tam arbildeja, ka tas  
 winnam ne peeklahotohs, fhinni leeta faryp winnu in  
 winna brahli teefu fpreest; jo winsch ne effoht zelts  
 par teefneffu jeb isfchkhreju. Vet tapat winsch  
 fcheem brahteem, in fewifchki tam, kas ne gribbeja  
 tahs mantas dalliht, krahfchnu in augligu mahzibu  
 dewe, in teem peekohdinaja, lai tee fargatohs no  
 fhikhituma in no aplam leelas nauduf kahribas.

Sargajeetees, usfauze winsch teem, no tahs ne-  
 gaufibas; jo tas nei zilwekam to dsihwibu pagarrina,  
 nei winnu laimigu darra, kad tam pahrtleeku dauds  
 mantas irr.

In winsch stahstija teem scho lihdsibu: tur bija  
 weens baggats wihrs, kam winna tihrumi ifgadda

tif dauds auglus nesse, ta winsch jaw ne sinna ja wairs,  
 kur tohs bert in glabbacht. Winna schkuhri in spih-  
 keru bija piili, ju winnam wehl bij leels labbibas  
 pulks, kas bij ja-glabba. Tad dohmaja winsch:  
 man tif dauds labbibu, ka es ne sinnu, kur tahs bert  
 in sakraht. Es isa jrdischu mannus schkuhnus in  
 spihkerus, in jaunus, dauds leelakus, usbuhweschu,  
 kur es wissas sawas labbibas warru sakraht un glab-  
 bacht. Tad es warru bes behdahm dsihwoht, ehst in  
 dsert in lihgsfotees; jo man irr leels mantu padohms  
 us dauds gaddeem. Bet ko Deews darrija? Winsch  
 fazzija: es to negudru liskhu scho nakti mirt, in kas  
 tad winnam buhs no ta padohma, ko winsch irr sa-  
 krahtis? In winsch mirre tai pascha nakti. Tah-  
 das nihzigas in nepastahwigas irr tahs pasfaules man-  
 tas, in zilwekam ne kands labbums no tahm ne at-  
 lezz, kad winsch tuffsch irr no tahs ihstenas Deewa  
 atshschanas in Deewabihjaschanas, kas irr ta man-  
 ta pah wissahm mantahm, kas irr tahda manta,  
 kas ne kad ne suhd, in zilwekam auglus ness nyuh-  
 schigi.

To paschu brihdi Jesus arri us saweem mahze-  
 fleem fazzija: tu mans mihlais gamams p...nsch!  
 ne bihstees in ne behdajees to laizigu mantu deyt. Ne  
 bihstees, Deews gahda par tewi, in winna schehligs  
 prahts irr, tew to waltibu tahs muhschigas laimes  
 doht. Atmetteet labbaki no sewis tahs semmes lee-  
 tas, kas juhs tikkai nemeerigus darra, bet ihstenu  
 laimi jums ne war doht. Pahrdohdeet kas jums irr,  
 in peemetteet to teem nabbogeem. Krahjeet sewim  
 labbakas mantas, ne ka tahs, ko makkà berr, krah-  
 jeet sewim mantas, kas muhscham ne suhd, tahs  
 mantas tahs tairnibas in Deewabihjaschanas. Is-  
 tuffschajeet sawas firdis no wissas laizigas suhdish-  
 nas,

nas, effeet allasch gattawi, juhsu kungam wiffàs leetàs paklaufiht. Effeet juhs lihdsigi teem kalpeem, kas pa nakri sawu kungu no dshrehm gaida, ka tee, kad tas kungs nahk in klauhsina, tam tublihn warr tahs burris ardarriht, un to apdeeneht. Iaimigi irr tee kalpi, kurrus tas kungs, kad winsch pahrnahk, at-rohd mohdrigus in gattawus winnam kalpoht. Par tahdeem tas kungs preezasees; tohs augstà gohdà zels; tohs, kà sawus draugus liks sehdeht pee sawa galda, in pars tohs apkalpohts. Bet nesinnams irr tas laiks, kad tas kungs arees, tikpat kà tas laiks nesinnams, kurrà tas saglis nammà eewilkses. Tapeh; katrs apgahdigs namma tehws paleef nomohdà, ka tas saglis winnà nammà ne warr eelausteess. In tà arri jums buhs nomohdà stahweht allaschihn; jo juhs ne sinnat to laiku un stundu, kad tas Messias, tas Deewa Dehls atees us teesu.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrten: Ka wiffas semmes mantas irr uihzigas in nepastahwigas, in ka mehhs mirstoht tahs lihds ar fewis ne warram panemt.

Ohtran fahrten es mahzohs: Ka mums peh; tahm laizigahm mantahm ne buhs aplam in bes prah-ta tiktoht, nedf tahs pahrleeku mihleht; bet par to no wiffa spehka gahdaht, ka mehhs tahs muhschigi paleekamas mantas tahs rizzibas in taisnibas eedabbuht warram, eegahdadamees tahs pamahzischanas Jesus: Ko palihds tas tam zilwekam, kad winsch arri to wiffu pasauli samanto, in tam tomehr winna dwehsele subd?

Dreشان fahrten es mahzohs: Ka, kad es par sawu dwehseles laimi, kà waljag gahdaht gribbu, man buhs allasch nomohdà buht, tapeh; ka es to lai-

ku in stundu ne sinnu, kad Deews manni no schihs  
semmes aizinahs, in ka man buhs, zaur tizzibu in  
taifnibu fataifitees us to laiku, kad Jesus nahks,  
manni teesah, ka es tad zeenigs esnu preeksch wlna  
stahweht.

Vai semmes mantas peetruhtst man,  
Par to ne behdinajohs!  
Kad man irr Deews; tad irr man gan,  
Tad es apmeerinajohs,  
In juhtu preeku dwehsele,  
Ko ne spehj wiffa pasaule,  
Teem pasaulneekem preekschirt.  
Man palihds Deews, pehj taifnibas  
Pahr wiffahm leetahm dsihtees,  
In tewis ta man peenahlahs,  
Ka sawu tehrou bihtees  
Tad laimigs buhschu laizigi,  
Tad rawa walsta debbesi,  
Kungs, muhscham laimigs buhschu.

## 38.

## Tas Baggatais in tas Nabbags.

Jesus weenreis saweem mahjekteem to teize: ka  
preeksch baggateem laudim gauschi gruhra leeta  
effoti, Deewa walstiba nahkt, in tas tapehj, ka bag-  
gati laudis ne allasch ta dsihwo in ne turras, ka zil-  
wekam waijag turretees, kad winsch gribb to muhschi-  
gu debbes laimi eedabbuht. Tee ar sawahm man-  
tahm in ar sawu fuitumu ne nahk teem tuktscheem in  
behdigem par paligu, tohs eepreezinadami in glahb-  
dami; bet tee dsihwo wiffadas kahribas in lihgsfibas,  
in plihstedamifawas man tas ischkehrde. Kad nu Je-  
sus

sus sunaja, ka tahdi baggati Deewam ne mas ne pa-  
 tihk, in ka tee zaur nelabbu walkofchanu to Deewa  
 dahwanu ittin nelaimigi effoht, fcheit laizigi in tur  
 muhschigi; tad winsch bes firds schapehm tohs ne war-  
 reja usluhfoht, in no wiffa sawa spehka winsch darbo-  
 jahs, tohs us atgreeschanu no saweem nikneem zelleem  
 pamuddinah. Tapehz winsch scho lihdsibu stahstija:  
 Tur bij weens baggats wihrs, kas ar dahrgahm dreh-  
 behm gehrbjahs, in ikdeenäs pehz tahm kahribahm  
 sawas wehligas firds dsihwoja. Weens nabbags  
 wihrs, wahrda lahjarus, kas bij pagallam newessels,  
 in ta ka apsihjahts ar nikneem augoneem, kalabbad  
 winsch zaur strahdaschanu sawu maisi pelniht ne speh-  
 je, tas gulleja deedeledams preeksch tahm durrim schi  
 baggata, un buhtu ar meeru bijis, kad winsch tikkai  
 tahs maifes drufzinäs buhtu dabujis, kas no ta bag-  
 gata galda pee semmes kritte. Tas baggatais zeetu  
 firdi prett scho behdigu turreja. Winsch likte to, bes  
 paliga gulleht preeksch sawahm durrim, in winnam  
 ne tik dauds labbuma ne darrija, ka tee sunni, kas  
 nahze, in winnam tahs wahtis laisija. Bet pehz  
 masu brihdi tas bija zittadi. Tas nabbags lahjarus  
 mirre, tappe zaur to nahwi no wiffahm behdahm  
 glahbts, in no Deewa tai muhschigä debbes gohdä in  
 preeka usnemts, tapehz ka winsch, fcheit dsihwojoht,  
 deewabijatais bij, in wiffäs sawäs gruhribäs in beh-  
 däs lihds par nahwei palikke. Tas baggatais arri  
 mirre. Tas sawu naudu in sawas mantas ne warreja  
 panemt lihds ar sewis, in ka weens neschehligs, zeet-  
 firdigs in blehdigs zilweks winsch no Deewa tappe  
 elle noraidihts, tur winsch leelas mohkas zeete. Kad  
 nu schis pasuddinahs baggatais kahdu reisi sawas az-  
 zis pazehle, redseja winsch to nabbagu lahjaru, fo  
 winsch, fcheit dsihwojoht, nizzinaja, Abbraäma fleh-  
 pi)

pi, tas ir: muhschigà in neisteizamà gohdà in laimé. Nu winsch tannis leelàs mohkàs, fo winsch zeete, fauze us Ahbraämu: apschelsojees pahr männi, in fuhri Lahzaru, fa tas fama pirksta gallu uhdeni eemehr; in dsiffina mannu mehli schinnis mannàs ugunguns mohkàs! bet tas ne dabbuja, fo tas luhdse, in Ahbraäms teize us winnu: peeminni dehs! fa tu, pasaulé dsihwojoht, tawu laimi eefsch pasaulés mantahm effi meklejis, in par tawas dwehseles muhschigu laimi ne mas ne effi gahdajis; Lahzarus tur prectim bija tufsch in behdigs, bet winnam bij gohdiga in deewabihjiga firds. Taggad juhs abbi dab bujat, fo effat pelnijschi. Lahzarus tohp preezinahs un tu tohpi mohzihts. In bes tam mehs no tewis muhscham effam atschkirti, in neds tu pee munis warri peekufht, neds mehs warram pee tewis pahreet. Tas baggatais nu wehl zittu fo no Ahbraäma luhdse, in fazzija: es tew luhdsohs, tehws! fuhri Lahzaru wirf semmes, tai nammà manna tehwa, pee teem peezeem brahteem, kas man wehl irraidas, in lai tas teem teiz, kahdas breefmigas mohkas es scheit zeefchu; tad tee isbihsees, in labbofees in ne nahks arri, schai mohku weetà. Zeefcham, kad kas no mirroneem pee winneem nahktu; tad tee atgreesstohs no fameem tau neem zelleem. Scho winna luhgschanu Ahbraäms arri ne paklausija; bet teize: taweem brahteem irr Deewa wahrdi in tee swehti raksti no Mohsus in teem Praweescheem, no kurreem winni pilnam to warr mahzitees, fà winneem ja-dsihwo in ja-turrahs, kad tee to muhschigu dsihwofchanu gribb eedabbuht. Kad winni scheem ne klausfa; tad tas irr pa welti, fa kas no teem mirroneem pee winneem eetu; jo tee tapat arri tam ne klausitu.

Ko mahzees tu no fchi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, plrmfahrtn: Ka, jo baggats tas zilweks irraidas, jo lehtaki tam tahs dwehfeles laime warr sust, in ka tapeh; zilwekam he buhs aplam in bes prahta peh; baggatibas tihfoht.

Ohtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tam, kam Deews baggatibu irr dewis, to fewifchki buhs wal-fahrt nabbageem in behdigeem zilwekeem par labbu, in ka tam buhs, tohs nofkummuschus ar to preezinaht, tohs atstahrtus apgahdaht, teem tufscheem par paligu nahft.

Treschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tas irr daubf labbaki, kad zilweks nabbags bet deewabihjigs, ne ka, kad winsch baggats bet nerainus in blehdigs irraid; jo tas gohdigs in deewabihjigs nabbags, peh; nahwes tohp leela gohdâ in laime jelts, bet tas bes-deewigs baggats taps elle in mohkâs nogruhsis.

Peh; tahs semmes gohd' in preekeem

Aplam es ne tihfoju,

Nei peh; jitteem semmes neekeem

Tewi Deews! es peeluhdsu.

Dohd man flumjas, dohd man preeku,

Kâ tew tih; tapat pahrlœku

Laimigs efmu fatru brihd'

Kad pee man, kâ draugs, tu miht

Tikkai tewim patikt dshitees,

Tew, kâ fungam patlausiht,

Tew, kâ sawu tehwi bihtees,

Su, kâ behrns, tew apzeenihht,

Ta ween, manna gribbeschana

Manna tarsta wehleschana.

Jesus labbad peepildi,

Mihlais Deews! to schehligi.

## Stahst's no teem Strahdneek'eem Wihna Dahr'sâ.

**Z**ee, kas Jesum wiffai papreeksch peekritte, dohma-  
ja, ka winsch pasauligu walstu starp teem Zuh-  
deem zeltu, in tanni paschâ sewischi teem leelu goh-  
du in laimi peeschirtu, kas pee schihs walstibas eejel-  
schanas winnam bij par paligu bijuschî. Zaur to tee  
nu rahdija, ka winni pee Jesus ne turretohs, no ih-  
stenas mihlestibas, bet tikkai tapeh3, ka tee zerreja,  
zaur winnu leelu laizigu gohdu in laimi panahkt. Je-  
sus, gribbedams schohs mahziht, no kahdas buhscha-  
nas winna walst's effoti, in kahda laime tam zilwekam  
tanni paschâ effoht gaidama, teem scho stahsti stah-  
stija:

Weens namma tehws kahdâ deenâ isgahje ittin  
agri, strahdneekus mekleht, in tohs sawâ wihna kalnâ  
raidih. Winsch zittus atradde, kas ne gribbeja ne  
kahdu darbu pee winna usnemt, eekam tee sinnaja,  
kahdu algu winsch teem par to darbu dohtu. Bet tas  
namma tehws, kas gauschi labs in mihligs kungs bij,  
labpraht kahdus strahdneekus buhtu dabbujis, kas  
winnam to buhtu ustizzejschi, ka winsch, jo labbaki  
tee strahdatu, jo wairak teem makfatu, kad tee arri  
ne mas ar winnu buhtu derrejschi. Tas namma tehws  
ap deenas widdu, in atkal ap wakkara laiku isgahje,  
in atradde tahdus, kas gan darbu bij meklejschi, bet  
ne atradduschi, un nu gaidija, lai kas nahktu, kas  
winneem darbu dohtu. Tâ kâ tas namma tehws tohs  
bij usrunnajis, schee tuhlihn gahje winna wihna kal-  
nâ, ar to ne derredami, in ne wajadami, zil winsch  
teem



teem par algu dohtu. Kad nu wakkars tappe, tad katrs no teem strahdneekem dabbuja sawu algu, in tas namma tehws likke teem, kas (sebbi) wehlu ta? wihna kalnâ bij atnahkufchi, tik pat dauds makfahc, kâ teem, kas, agri atgahjuschi, zauru deenu bij strahdajfchi. Tee, kas agri bij nahkufchi, redsedami, ka winni wairak ne dabbuja, ne kâ tee zitti, fahje kurneht prett to fungu. Wet fchis, sinnadams, ka winsch teem effus dewis, ko winsch sohlijs bija, in mannidams, ka tee zitteem to algu ne wehlejoht, ko tee bij dabbuschi, tohs israhje, in fazzija: zit es ar jums esmu detrejis, tik es jums esmu dewis, in kad es teem pehdejeem tik dauds gribbu doht, kâ jums, kas jums par to kaisch? neba man irr wakkas sawu naudu isdalliht, kâ gribbedams? Tapedz nemmeet sawu teefu, un paleezeet meerâ, un kaunaitees, ka juhs tahdi fkaudineeki essat, kas zitteem to labbu newehle, ko tee dabbun.

Zik pat, fazzija Jesus, tas buhs mannâ walstâ. Zeweens, kas to winnam uswehletu darbu pareisi strahda, dabbus sawu algu, lai winsch irr tas pirmais jeb pehdigais, lai winsch irr Zuhds jeb Pagans. Un, tas arri gan warr buht, ka tee pehdeji mannâ walstâ taps tee pirmajee, prohti tad, kad fchee sawu darbu ar wairak ustizzibas strahda ne kâ tee pirmajee, in zaur to Deewam pahr winneem tihkami kkuht.

### Ko mahzees tu no fchi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmahrtan: Ka fchi pa-faule irr Deewa wihna kalns, kurrâ winsch tohs jiwefus par strahdneekem irr lizzis.

Dhtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Deews irr weens taifns Kungs, kas ne weenam pahri ne darra, un karram to algu dohd, ko tas irr pelnijs.

Trechan kahrta es mahjohs: Ka Deews teem,  
 kas pareisi strahda, in winna prahru padarra, laut  
 tee arri tiklat mas irr straf dasschi, tapatt ba zgartigi mak-  
 fahs, kad winch tohs no schihs semmes usnems fa-  
 wa wihna kalna debbefis.

Scheit sawu darbu tikluschi  
 Strahdabt, Deewo! mann stipriini,  
 Kamehr taws swehtais prahs  
 Wiswaddihs mannu dwehsefi  
 Pee swehteem darbeem debbefi.

## 40.

No teem Kalpeem, kurreem winnu Kungs  
 sawas Mantas us Kugteem isdallija.

Rad Jesus gan drihs to pasauli in sawus mahjeklus  
 gribbeja atstah; winsch to par wajjadfigu leetu  
 turreja, teem wehl peesazjih, ka winsch weenreis  
 taifnu arbildesthanu no winneem praftu, ka winni  
 tahs daschadas mahjibas effoht walfajusch, ko winsch  
 teem bij pasluddinajis, in tohs spehkus, kurrus  
 winsch teem bij eedewis. Winsch tohs pamahzija,  
 ka, kad winsch arri wairs pee winneem flacht ne buh-  
 tu, tapat katram no winneem wajjadsetu to, ko tas  
 no winna effoht mahzijeas, in tohs spehkus, ko winsch  
 tam effoht dahwanajis, pehz winna prahra, zitteem  
 zilwekeem par labbu walfacht. In ka nu tee mahjekti  
 schahdu winna mahzibu jo labbaki prahra paturreht  
 warreru, winsch teem stahstija scho stahsti:

Weens baggats kungs sawu wajjadfibu pehz gahje  
 us swehdahm semmiehm. Salabbad tas kafauze sa-  
 wus kalpus in isdallija sawu naudu starp teem. Tam  
 wee

weenam winsch dewe kahdus tuhstoschus, tam ohiram kahdus simts in tam trescham tikkai simts dahlderus, in sazzija us wisseem: raugait ar scho naudu mannim auglus kraht, kamehr es pahreeschu, in ar junis lihdsibu turrechu. Kad winsch nu pahrnahze mahjas, in lihdsibu turreja; tad tas, kam winsch kahdus tuhstoschus dahlderus bij dewis, tif pat dauds ar to naudu bij pelnijis, in tas, kam winsch kahdus simts dahlderus bij uswehlejis, tif pat dauds auglu, kungam ar to naudu bij krahjis. Schee nu bija tom kungam gauschi patihkami, in winsch teem paschliukoja wistu to naudu, fo tas teem bij rohtas dewis, ar wisseem teem augkeem, fo tee bij krahjuschi, sohtidams, teem fo leelafas mantas eedoht, waldiht. Bet tas, kam tas kungs tikkai simts dahlderus bij dewis, tas bij flinkis, kas ne wihschodams to naudu walkaht, to aprakke eeksch semmes, in kad tas kungs ar winnu lihdsibu turreja; tad winsch, aisbildinadamees, sazzija: es to sinnaju, ka tu weens bahrgs kungs effi, kas labbaki nemm, ne ka dohd. Es tapeh; dohmaju, lai es darru, fo darridams, tapat tas tew pa prah tam ne buhtu darrihts, talabbad es to naudu aprakku eeksch semmes, in taggad tewin to atnessu. Ne, schè irr tawa nauda! Tas kungs, kas bahrgs ne bij, bet tairns, tom arbildeja: tu kuhtrs in blehdigs kalps! no taweem pascheem wahrdeem es tew teesaju. Kad tu dohmaji, ka es to prassu, kas man ne peederr; tad tew jo buhtu waijag bijis raudsicht, ar mannu naudu fo pelniht, in zaur to man pa prah tam dsichwoht. Pee tawas aisbildinafchanas ware kates manniht, ka tu flinks in kuhtrs effi, in ka tu tikkai eeme lus grabsti. Tad nehme tas kungs to naudu no winna, in dewe to tam, kas pahr jitteem wairak bij dabujis, bet arri pahr jitteem wairak bij pelnijis, in sazzija:

Karram kam irr, tam taps dohts, in tam buhs pahrleeku; bet no ta, kam newaid, taps arti atnems, kas tam irr. Tas irr: kas to pareisi walfo, kas tam tappe eedohts, tam papillam taps dohts, bet kas to, fo winsch irr dabbujis, pareisi ne walfo, tas paliks pagallam tuffcheeneeks; jo ir tas tam taps atnems, kas winnam irr.

### No mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirnkahrtan: Ka wiff, kas man schai pafaulē pee meefas in dwehfeles irr, tas man irr no Deewa eedohts, lai es to, pehz Deewa prahnu, labbi in gohdigi, few par labbu, in zitteem par laimi walfaju;

Dhtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Deews, kad mehns preeksch winna sohga krehfla tapsim stahditi, wairak no mums ne prassihns, ne kà winsch mums irr eedewis. Dauds winsch prassihns no ta, kas dauds no winna dabbuja, bet mas no teem, kam mas tikkai tappe eedohts;

Treschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, jo labbaki tas zilweks tahs Deewa dahwanas walfa, jo wairak fwehtibas schai semmē — jo wairak laimes winna faulē tas warr gaidiht, in jo flittaki winsch tahs Deewa dahwanas walfa, jo wairak skahdes in nelaimes tam scheit in muhschigi irr ja-bihstahs.

Ar gudribu lai pawalfaju  
Scheit rawas dahwanas, mans Deews!  
Lai weenumehr to apdohmaju,  
Ka Jesus prassihns, kad atees,  
No mannis atbildeschanu,  
In teefahs mann ar taifribu.

## Stahsts no ta leela Wakkarina.

Jesus weenreis bij pee weena Wariseëra us meelastu, fwehdeenà, in pee galda sehdedams, winsch teem weeseem, in sewischki tam, kas winnu bij luhdsis, scho mahzibu dewe: tas gan tam naw leegts, weesibu darriht, kam kas pee rohkas irr; bet tas naw pareisi, ka tee turrigi in baggati laudis tikkai sawus baggatus draugus, kaiminus in raddineekus luhds us meelastu, kas tohs arri zittu reisi, meelo, in zaur to teem to labbu maksa, ko tee pee winneem irr redsejschi. Labbaki buhtu, kad tee teem iskalkuscheem, tuffscheem in zitteem behdigeem meelastu taifitu; jo schee to ne warr atmaksaht; bet Deews to darrihs, in teem to ardohs tai augschamzelschanas laika, tur sawa debbes walsstiba. Weens no teem weeseem, scho mahzibu Jesus dsirbedams, fazzija: Swehts irr tas, kas to darra, tas teescham taps meelohts pee ta debbes meelasta, Deewa walsstiba. Zaur to tappe Jesus mudinabes, scho stahstl stahstih:

Weens zilweks taifija leelu wakkarinu, in luhdse dauds pee ta. Tas ehdeens jaw bij gattaws, bet tee, kas bija luhgti, wehl ne bij atgahjuschi. Winsch tohs tapehz wehl weenreis, zaur sawu kalpu, likke aiznabt, in likke teem fazzih; nahjeet, jo wiffas leetas irr fataisitas. Bet nu tee fahze ajsbildinatees ar wiffadeem neekeem. Tas weens teize: es esmu tihrumu pirzis, in man wajag eet, to aprahtsicht, es luhdsohs tewi, ajsbildini manni; tas ohtrs fazzija: es esmu peezus juhkus wehrschu pirzis, in es noemu, tohs apluhkoht, es luhdsohs tewi, ajsbildini manni.

Tas

Tas treschais teize: es eymu feewu apnehmis, tapeh; es ne warru nahkt, in tas kalps to sawam kungam atteize. Tam kungam par to leelas dufmas usgabje, in winsch pawehleja sawam kalpam, eet, in saluhgt wiffus nabbagus, tiflus, aklus in frohplus no wiffahm pilzfata gattwahn in eelahm. To tas kalps barrija; bet tapat wehl akliffe weetas preeksch zitteem. Tapeh; tas kungs us to kalpu fazzija: eij us leelzellu, un fo ween tu tur atraddi, tohs eeweddi manna namma, un lai tee manni weefi irr. Bet no teem wihreem, kas us mannu luhgschamu ne nahje, nu arri ne weens mannu waffarinu ne baudih.

Echo stahsti Jesus stahstija, lai tee Zuhdi no ta mahzitohs atsicht, kahda leela negudriba ta essoti, ka winni ne klausija, kad winsch, us Deewa pawehleschamu tohs aizinaja pee Deewa schehlastibas in pee tahs muhschigas dschwoschanas. Deews tuplik to swehtibu, fo tee ne gribbeischi peenemt teem paganeem dahwatu, in tee to labpraht peenemt; to gribbeja Jesus teem fazzicht.

Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrten: Ka Deews mums wisseem weenu leelu meelastu tahs schehlastibas in mihtestibas, zaur Jesu Kristu irr lizzis kataisicht, us fureu winsch muhs aizina, zaur sawu swehtu wahrdu, in zaur teem mahzitajeem, kas winna wahrdu mums fluddina;

Dhtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tas, kas to pafauli in pafauls neekus aplam mihtodams to Deewa aizinafschamu smahde, in winna wahrdam ne klausu, Deewa dufmibu pelna, in tihscham to muhschigu lai mi sawas nemirstamas dwehseles saude;

Treschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tas, kas pee  
Dee.

Deewa meelasta nahf: tas irr: kas us Jesus, us winna  
 Ewangeliuma, in us winna mahzitaju aizinafchanu  
 atgreeschahs no grehku zelleem pee Deewa in pee tahs  
 ihytas taihuibas, neween schai semme to Deewa sweh-  
 tibü, zaur Jesu, baudih's; bet arri taps ar muhschigu  
 laimi meelohis tur debbesu walstibâ.

Schelt esnu, Kunge! tu pasauzi  
 Pee ferwis manni scheltigi,  
 Tu prassi mannu firbi, Deews!  
 Tew wiffai gribbu nedohrees.

## 42.

## Tas baggats Jauneklis.

Weens jauns, baggats zilweks, no augstas kahr-  
 tas, dsirdeja ka Jesus mahzibas essoh't labba-  
 kas pah'r wiffahm mahzibahm to mahzitaju starp teem  
 Zuhdeem, in ka wintch muhschigu laimi fohlijoh't  
 teem, kas pehz winna mahzibahm dsihwotu. Schis  
 jauns zilweks to arsinne, ka tas leelais pulks naudu,  
 kas tam bija, winnu ne warroht ittin laimigu dar-  
 riht, in ka wintch sawu dweh'feli tikkai zaur to war-  
 roht, kâ waijag, apgah'daht, kad wintch pehz ta dsih-  
 tohs, to, kas labs in taihus irr, atsiht un arri pa-  
 darriht. Schis, pee Jesu peegahjis, waizaja to:  
 labs mahzita's! fo buhs man darriht, ka es to muh-  
 schigu dsihwofchanu dabbuju? Jesus tam atbildeja:  
 kam sauzi tu manni labbu, ne weens irr labs, kâ ween  
 tas weenigs Deews? Bet kad tu gribbi to muhschi-  
 gu dsihwofchanu dabbuht; tad turri Deewa hau'slus.  
 Tas jaunekl's sazzija: Rahdus? Jesus atbildeja,  
 fchohs: tew ne buhs nokaut, in zitteem pee winnu  
 mee.

meekahm tihfcham fskahdi darriht; tew ne buhs lauli-  
 bu pahrkahpt, in eekfch nefchkihstibas dshwoht; tew  
 ne buhs sagt, in zittus krahpt in wilt; tew ne buhs  
 repateefu leezibu doht; zittus tew ne buhs aprunnah  
 in apmelloht; tawus wezzakus tew buhs gohdâ tur-  
 reht, in wiffus zilwekus tâ mihleht, kâ fewi paschu.  
 Tas jauneklîs, kam labba sinnama firds bija, atbilde-  
 ja ar preeku: wiffus fchohs bauflus es no masahm  
 deenahm lihds fchim esmu turrejis, moi man wehl kas  
 jadarra? Jesum tas patifke, kâ fchim jaunam zilwe-  
 kam tahda labba in taihna firds bija; bet topat tas arri  
 eekfch winna lepnu prahtu, mannija, kad tas tik aplam  
 drohfschi teize: wiffus fchohs bauflus es esmu turrejis,  
 in tik pat aplam drohfschi waijaja: kas man wehl truhst?  
 kas wehl mon irr ja-darra? Tapeh; Jesus us to fazzij-  
 ja: kad tu gribbi jo pilnigs tapt — kad tu gribbi jo wai-  
 rak darriht, un mans mahzeklis kluht; tad klau! kas  
 tew wehl irr ja-darra. Tu effi baggats, in kad tu,  
 lihds fchim, no tawas baggatibas nabbageem ko pee-  
 metti, tad tas tew ne kahdu gruhribu ne darrija. Bet  
 ja tu gribbi mans mahzektis tapt; tad eij, pahrdohdi  
 wiffu, kas tew irr, dohd to nauddu teem nabbageem,  
 in ted staiga man paktal. Pee mannim tu gan laizig-  
 gas mantas ne atraddisi, bet tur prettim dauds behdas  
 in gruhribas; bet tew buhs manta debbesis.

Schi walloda tam jauneklîm ne mas ne patifke;  
 winsch ne dohmaja, kâ Jesus tik dauds no winna prof-  
 fitu. Tam gan bija labba in gohdiga firds; bet fa-  
 was laizigas mantas mihledams, tas ne warreja to  
 prahtu usnemt, tahs atstah, in tâ kâ Jesus in wiina  
 mahzekti nabbabsibâ dshwoht. Winsch wairs ne ko  
 nei jautaja, nei fazzija, bet behdigs winsch gahje  
 noht. In Jesus fazzija us saweem mahzekteem:  
 Pateesi! weens baggatais tik ar mohkahm ee-ees deb-  
 besu



befu walstibā, un tas irr lehtaki weenam kameetam  
zaur abdatas azji eet, ne kà weenam baggatam Dee-  
wa walstā kluht.

Ko mahzees tu no ſchi ſtahſta?

Eſ mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrta: Ka bagga-  
tiba in laizigas mantas daschureis leels kaweklis irr  
tam zilwekam, kas gribb to muhschigu debbes laimi  
dabbuht;

Ohtran fahrtan eſ mahzohs: Ka tapeh; zilwe-  
kam ne buhs ar wiſſu firdi in prahtu peh; baggatibas  
rihkoht, in ne kad ſchahs ſemmes mantas pahrlaeku  
mihleht, in ar wiſſu ſawu dwehſeli pee tahm lipt;

Freſchan fahrtan eſ mahzohs: Ka tas, kas  
pee Jesus turrahs ihſtā kizzibā, in tam, kà winna  
mahjektis pakktal ſtaiga, kas, tà kà wiſſch, Deewa  
bauſlus zeeni in Deewa prahtu bes apnikſchanas  
darra, tas zaur winnu dabbuhs tahs muhschigas deb-  
bes baggatibas un mantas.

Kamehrt ſcheitan dſihwoſchu,  
Jesus paliks manna dalka;  
Lizzedams eſ ne liſſchu  
Winna mihlas rohtas wakkā;  
Wiſſ dſ ſaw dſ padohm dſ  
Eſ pee Jesus turreſchohs.

43.

Tee Barradneeki.

Da zitteem zilwekem buhs peedoht winnu wai-  
nas in apkairinaſchanas, no ta Jesus ſaweem  
mahjektēem ſcho mahzibu deme: Ja taws brahlis,  
tas

tas irr jebkads zits zilweks, prett tewi grehko; tad runna talabbad ar winnu; rahdi tam, bes dusmas, ka wansch tew pahri darrijis, in raugi, ar winnu, bes tees kungeem in starnceekem, salihdsinatees. Kad wansch tewim klausa; tad preezajees pahr to, ka tu tamu brahli us labbeem zekkeem effi atgreesis, in tewim atkal par draugu darrijis. Bet ja wansch tewim ne klausa; tad luhdsi pahri tamu draugu, lai tee ar winnu runna; lai tee tam to netaisnibu rahda, fo tas tewim irr darrijis, in winnu atkal ar tewi salihdsina. In kad wansch arri scheem ne klausa; tad teiz to tai draudsibat, pee kurras wansch peederr, in raugi preeksch tahs ar winnu salihdsinatees. Bet ja wansch nu par scho arri ne hejda, in tai ne klausa; tad tu effi darrijis, kas tew peenahzehs, bet wansch wairs naw wehrets, ka tu to par brahli sauji, in tas ne patiks ne kohdichts, tapehz ka wansch pahrgalwigi irr leedsees, ar tewi salihdsinatees.

At ta mihlestiba in draudsiba irr gauschi labba in jauka lesta! La mannim in tam debbes tehwan gauschi patihl, in es fakkil jums: kur divi jeb trihs no jums, weena prahda, eeksch draudsibas in mihlestibas irr sapuljinati, tur es esma widdu starn teem, in fo tee luhds, tas winneem taps dohts no manna Tehwa, kas debbefis irr.

Kad Jesus bij beidsis runnaht; tad Vesteris to waijaga: zekreis buhs man peedoht zitterm zilwekeem, kas prett manni apwainojahs? Arriig gan irr septinreisi? Jesus atbildeja: tas ne irr gan, bet tew buhs peedoht septindefmitreisi septinreisi, tas irr: tew waijaga tikreisi tam tuwakam peedoht, zikreisi tas prett tew grehko, in ne kad tew ne buhs peekust to darriht. Zurklaht arri Jesus scho stahsti stahstija:

Weens baggats lungs bij saweem sullaincem lee-

lu pulku naudas us parradu dewis. Kad wintſch nu  
 ar teem lihdsibu turreja, tad nahze weens preeſſchâ,  
 tas bij tam daudſ tuhſſtoſchus dahlderus parradâ; bet  
 wintſch ne ſpehje to parradu makſaht. Tas Kungs  
 jam gribbeja, peh; bahrgas teefas, winnu, ar ſee-  
 wu in behrneem likt pahrdoh; bet tas parradneeks  
 ſchehlodams winnam pee kahjahm kritte, in luhdſe:  
 Kungs! pazeetes tiffat ar manni, es turplik tew  
 wiſſu mannu parradu makſaſchu. Tas kungs! pah  
 to kalpu apſchehlodamees wairak darrija, ne kâ tas bij  
 luhdſis, in atlaide tam wiſſu parradu. Bet ko nu  
 darra tas fullainis, kam tas kungs tahdu leelu ſcheh-  
 laſtibu bij parahdijis? Wintſch, no kunga aiseedams  
 eerauga zittu fullaini, tas bija winnam fimts ſudra-  
 ba graſchus parradâ. Tam ſchis tuhlihn wirſû eet,  
 in ar bahrgeem wahrdeem praſſa, lai tas makſa ſawu  
 parradu. Tas bij bes naudas in ne warreja tuhlihn  
 makſaht, tapeh; tam aisdewejam pee kahjahm kris-  
 dams wintſch luhdſe: lai tas tiffai wehl kahdu brihdi  
 pagaiditu, tad wintſch wiſſu makſatu. Bet pah  
 winna luhgſchanu ne behdadams, tas likke winnu zee-  
 tumâ meſt, teekam wintſch makſaja, ko wintſch bij par-  
 radâ. Tas kungs to dabbuja dsirdeht, kahdu zeetu in  
 neſchehligu firdi ſchis, kam wintſch nulle tahdu leelu  
 parradu wiſſai bij atlaidis, prett ſawu parradneeku  
 bij rahdijis. Duſmas tam kungam usgahje, wintſch  
 likke ſcho neſchehligu atcet, in ſazzija us to: tu bes-  
 deewigs in zeetſirdigs zilweks! es tewim, kad tu  
 manni luhdſi, wiſſu tawu parradu eſmu arloidis, kam  
 tad tu ne eſſi arri apſchehlojees pah tawu parradneek-  
 u, kâ es pah tewi ejmu apſchehlojees? In tas  
 kungs to likke zeetumâ meſt, in tanni mohkas zeest,  
 kamehr wintſch wiſſu parradu bij makſajis.

Tikpat, ſazzija Jeſus, mans debbes Zehws tam  
 dar-

darrihs, kas ne no wiffas firds peedoht jitteem, kad tee prett winnu apwainojahs.

**Ko mahzees tu no fchi stabsta?**

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka mehs zilweki wiffi kohpa effam Deewa parradneeki, muhsu dauds in daschadu pahrkahpschanu labbad, ar kurveem mehs prett winnu, muhsu nihtu tehwu, in prett winna baufleem apgrehkojamees;

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Deews irr weens schehligs Kungs, kas labpraht muhsu parradu mums gribb atlaist, in muhsu grehkus peedoht, kad mehs tohs winna preekscha ar ustizzigu firdi noschelojam; winnu, Jesus wahrda, pehz peedohtchanas peeluhdsam, in labbaku prahtu in dsijwoschanu usnemtam;

Trefchan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka mums buhs jitteem zilwekeem tikpat tohs parradus atlaist, ka Deews mums tohs atlaisch — ka mums ne buhs ne faderrigu prahtu turreht, prett teem, kas mums irr pahri darrijschi, muhs apkaitinajfschi in apbehdinajfschi; bet ka mums buhs turprettim labpraht in no firds teem peedoht in ar teem falihdsinatees. Bet ja kas to ne darra, tad Deews tahdam arri tohs grehkus ne peedoht, bet tohs bahrgi pee winna fohdihs.

Deews! peedoht muhsu parradu,  
 Ness turplik muhs ar lehnibu,  
 Lai mehs ir labpraht peedohtdam  
 Jkkatram faitinatajam.  
 Tu parradus tik atlaid teem,  
 Kas peedoht saweem waidneekteem.

## Jesus apmetle Zakeü.

Jesus daschureis arri sagahje ar teem multuwaldneem keem in winnu kalpeem. Dauds stary teem Zuhdeem, in fewischki tee Bariseëri schohs par it negohdigeem in neleefcheem laudim turreja, tohs nizzinaja in ne mas ar winneem ne pinnahs. In tee arri teefcham bij leeli krahpneeki in wilteneeki, kas zitteem dauds netaisnibas darrija. Jahnis tas kristitais jaw sawà laikà tohs winnu netaisniabs deht israhje, in pamahzija, lai atgreeschahs no saweem nikneem zekkeem. Pehj Zahna nahwes Jesus nu ar weenu ween schohs laudis pamahzija in muddinaja, atstahht no sawahm wiltibahm un krahpschanahm, un atgreesstees pee tahs taisnibas, un zitti no teem arri Jesum klaufigja, un usnehme gohdigu in taisnu dsihwofchanu.

Weenreis Jesus us Jerusalemi staigadams nahje eeksch ta pilskata Jerikus. Tanni pilskata dsihwoja weens multuwaldneeks Zakeüs wahrda, kas zaur netaisneem pelneem it baggats kungs bij tappis. Schis labpraht gribbeja Jesu redseht in winna mahzibas klaufight; jo winsch to wehl ne weenreis ne bija redsejis, in dsirbedams, ka Jesus effoht tai pilskata atgahjis, tezzeja tas no sawa namma laukà, to redseht. Wet leels pulks lauschu bij pee Jesus, in winsch mas no auguma buhdams, to ne warreja dabbuht apluhkoht. Tapehj winsch ahtri kahpe us weenu mescha wihgu kohku, gribbedams no turrenes Jesu apluhkoht. Jesus pee ta kohka garram eedams, skattahs us augfchu, eerauga to Zakeü, in fakka us to: kahp tikkai semmè, Zakeüs! us pee tewis schodeen mahjasweetu nem-

nemfchu. Zakeüs ne sinnaja, kas winnam notikke. Uzsumirkli tas kahpe no ta kohka semmē, in usnehme Jesu sawā nammā ar preeku. Bet tee Juhdi, to redsedami, sahje prett Jesu kurneht, in to brahkeht, sazzidami; woi tad schai pilskatā gohdigi Juhdu laudis naw, pee kurreem winsch buhtu wɔrrejis ee-eet? Kam winsch tahdu wihru no nifnas flawas, kas no wisseem tohp nizzinahes, apmekle, in pee winna sawu mahjasweetu nemm?

Zakeüs to gan mannija, ka tee laudis winnu tapeh; apstauđeja, ka Jesus tam tahdu leelu gohdu esfoht wehlejis; bet winsch par to ne behdadams, tik kai preezajahs, ka winsch Jesu warreja sawā nammā me-loht, in ar winnu farunnatees. Preeksch ta Kunga Jesus stahwedams, winsch us to sazzija: es gan sinnu, ka es tewim, kas tu weens Deewa praweets effi, ne warru preeku darriht, kà ween zaur labbeem darbeem, in zaur gohdigu dshwofchanu, in ar taisnu firdi es to sawā preekschā sazzih warru, ka es gan daschu netaisnibu esmu darrijis, in krahpschus daschu naudu eepelnijis; bet tas man arri irr gauschi schehl, in es no mannas baggaribas to weenu pussi peemettu teem nabbageem, turklast es teem, kurrus es esmu apwihlis, to tschetrkahrtigi ardohmu. Tas Jesum patikke, ko tas muituwaldneeks no sewis sazzija, in teize: schis wihrs irr zeenigs Ahbraama dehls buht, sawa taisna firds prahra deht, in tapeh; winna nammam irr schehlastiba notikkusi, in tas Deewa Dehls irr winnu apmeklejis, kas schai pasautē irr nahjis, tohs pasudbuschus mekleht un swehtus darriht. Remmees drohschu firdi, Zakeüs! jo Deews tewim irr schehligs, tapeh; ka tew taisna firds irraidas. Tas, kas tā dohma kà tu, kas sawas netaisnibas atsihst in no-

noschehlo, in mekle tahs atlihdsinacht, tas mamim peederr.

Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka Jesus tohs grehzineekus, kas ar firnuigu noschehlumu pahrt teem grehkeem, pee wiinna nahk, mihligi peenemim.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka zilwekam ne ween buhs to padarritu netaisniibu noschehloht in noraudahrt; bet arri zil spehdams to, ta, ka Zakeüs, atlihdsinacht; in

Freschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tam, kas ar netaisniibu ko irr pelnijis in eekrahjis, to buhs ardoht tam, kam winych to irr iskrappis, in ja tas ne wart buht; tad to teem nabbageem buhs peemest; jo ta netaisna manca aprihj arri tohs talsnus pelnus, in to zilweku laizigi in muhschigi nelaimigi darra.

Deews! palihds farwu maifiti  
 Ar gohdu pelniht, taupiht;  
 Pasargi mann, netaisnigi  
 Ko kraht, in zittus laupiht;  
 Netaisnu kahdu pelmim,  
 Kad es weht rohkäs tarretu,  
 Lai mettu nohst no ferwis.

45.

No tahm desmits Zumprowahm, in no tahs nahkamas sohda Deenas.

Saudsreis Jesus no ta runnaja, ka winych ohtra reise pasaulē atēetu, in tad ka sohgis wisseem zilwekem, labbeem in launeem to nopelnitu teesu

spreektu. La deena schihs winna atnahschanas pee teefas, mahzija winsch, teem zilwekeem, it ahtri, ne dohmajoht, ne zerrejohht usbruktu, in talabbad waijadsehru teem nomohda buht in fataisitees us to paschu, ka tee warretu tanni pastahweht preeksh winna. Ko es jums sakku, ta ussauze Jesus sawus mahzetkus, ko es jums sakku, to es sakku wisseem: effcet nom:ohda. In turklaht Jesus arri teem scho stahsti stahstija:

Desmits jumprawas gahje, pehz Juhdu eeradduma, weenam bruhdganam pretti, in nehme sawus eljes lukterus lihds. No schahm jumprawahm bij peegas tif gudras, ka tahs elji panehme lihds sawos traukös; bet tahs zittas peegas bij nejehgas, in tahs gan nehme sawus eljes lukterus, bet elji tahs ne nehme lihds ar sewim. Wissas schahs jumprawas snaude un aismigge, jo tas bruhdgans apkawejahs; bet nakts widdu ussauze bals: tas bruhdgans nah, eitat tam pretti. Nu tahs jumprawas wissas kohpa zehlehs in panehme sawas lahpas, tahs eededsmahht. Nulle tahs nejehgas mannija, ka tahm ne effohht eljes eeksch tahm lahpahm leet, in luhdse tahs zittas: dohdeet mums no juhfu eljes, jo muhsa eljes swezzes isdseest. Bet tahs ne dewe wiff, in fazzija: kad mehs jums no sawas eljes dohtum, tad mums arri peetruhktu. Eitat juhs pee prezzineekeem un pirzeet no winneem eljes. Kad nu tahs nogahje elji pirkt, nahze tas bruhdgans, un tahs, kas gattawas bija, gahje ar winnu kashas, in tahs durris tappe aisklehgtas. Pehz kahdu brihdi nahze arri tahs zittas jumprawas, in pee tahm aisklehgtahm durrim luhdse: kungs! kungs! a darri mums tahs durris. Bet tas bruhdgans tahm atbildeja: es ne pasihstu juhs.

Likpat ka schahm jumprawahm, fazzija Jesus,



us saweem mahzetteem, tas jums klahrohs; ja juhs ne buhtut gattawi tanni deenâ, kad tas paraules sohgis atees. Juhs ne sunnat to laifu in stundu, kurrâ wînsch atees; bet kad wînsch nahks, tad wînsch nahks leelâ gohdibâ in spehka, un wîssi swehti engeli ar wînnu. Wînsch tad sehdehs us sohga rehkti, wîssi laudis taps preeksch winna sapulzinahci, in wînsch tohs uoschkîrs, kâ weens gans tahs awis noschkîre no teem abscheem. Tahs awis, tas irr: tohs labbus in raifnus zilwekus wînsch stahdihs pa sawu labbu rohku, bet tohs abschus, tas irr: tohs taunus in besdeewigus zilwekus, pa sawu kreifu rohku. In wînsch fazzihhs us teem pee sawas labbas rehkas: nahzeet juhs israudfici draugi manna Zehwa, eeman-tojeet to walstibu, kas jaw no pasaules eesahkuma preeksch jums irr fataisita. Juhs dewat man ehst, kad es biju issalzis, in dsert, kad es biju isslahpis; juhs man effat mahjasweetu dewuschî, kad es swe-schineeks pee jums biju; juhs mann effat gehrbuschî, kad es biju kails in pliks; juhs mann effat apmeklejschî, kad es flims tappu, un mann apgahdajschî in preezinajschî, kad es zeetumâ gulleju. Tad tee brih-nodamees atbildehs: Kungs! mehs no ta ne sinnam-neeka, ka mehs tewi issalkuschu ehdinajschî, in istwih-kuschu dsirdinajschî effam. Mehs to ne sinnam, ka tu jebkad kâ swe-schineeks pee mums effi atgahjis, in mehs effam tew mahjas weetu dewuschî; jeb ka mehs tew effam redsejschî bes drahnahm in tew gehrbuschî, jeb ka mehs tew us flimmibas gultu in eeksch zeetuma effam apmeklejuschî, apgahdajuschî in preezinajuschî. Bet tas sohgis us teem fazzihhs, teescham juhs wîssu to effat darwîschî. Juhs shehlastibu in mihlestibu effat rahdijschî manneem brashleem in mannahm mah-sahm, teem behdigeemi, atstahsteem, nabbageem in

tuffcheem zilwekeem, un fo juhs teem darrijat, to juhs man effat darrijschi.

Ead winsch arri tohs taunus pee sawas kreifas rohtas ta usrunnahs: eitat nohst no mannis, juhs nelahdeti, tai muhschigã ugguni, kas sataisihst irr tam wellan in winna engekeem; jo kad es biju isfaljis, juhs man ne effat ehdinasschi, in kad es biju isflahpis, juhs man ne effat dsirdinasschi, neds juhs man effat apmahjojusch, kad es sweschineeks biju, neds mon gehrbusch, kad man ne bij swahrki, neds man apmeklejschi in spirdsinasschi, kad es klims biju, jeb zeetumã gulleju. Ead tee arri gan teiks: kad tas irr netizjis, ka mehst terwi ne ehdinajam, kad tu isfaljis biji, in tew ne dsirdinajam, kad flahpes tew mahze, ka mehst tew sweschineekam mahjas weetu ne dewam, terwi pliktu ne gehrbam, in tew us gruhthu gultu, jeb zeetumã ne apmeklejam? Ead tas sohgis atbildehs: teescham juhs man to ne effat darrijusch. Jo kad juhs, neschehligi buhdami, teem atstahsteem, behdigeem in nabbageem zilwekeem effat mihlestibu, paligu in glahbschanu leegusch; tad juhs to mannim effat darrijschi. Tee wiffi irr mami brahli in mannas mahfas.

Mu schee tauni in besdeewigi ees muhschigãs mohkãs, bet tee taifni dabbus to muhschigu debbes laimi.

**Ko mahzees tu no scheem stabsteem?**

Es mahzohs no teem pirmfahrten: Ka Jesus Kristus teescham nahst tohs zilwekus teesacht, in kattram to doht, fo winsch, scheid dschwojoht, irr pelnjis, woi sohduibu, woi algu.

Ohtran fahrten es mahzohs: Ka ta deena tahs atnahschanas Jesus us sohdu irr nesinnama, un ka ta it adtri zilwekeem usbruks, ka tapeh; mums buhs at

weenu ween nomohda buht, un fataisitees us schahdu deenu, ka, kad tas Kungs nahk, mehs gattawi effam, winnu prettim nemt, in zeenigi, pee winna labbas rohkas stahweht.

Trefchan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, kad gribbam fataisitees us to nahkamu teefas deenu, mums buhs teem grehkeem atfazziht, pehz Deewa behrnu taisnibas dshitees, in sewischki karstu mihlestibu prett to tuwaku sawa firdi kohpt, in wissadu labbu parahdiht teem behdigeem, arstahsteem in nabbageem zilwekeem; jo to labbumu, ko mehs scheem darram, Jesus ta gribb peenemt, itt ka mehs winnanam to buhtuni darrijschi.

Mihlais Deews un Kungs usmohdini muhs, ka mehs gattawi effam, kad taws mihlais Dehls nahk, ka mehs to ar preeku fanemman, in tew ar taisnu firdi kalpojам.

Lai prahta turrohs pestitais!

To pastaraju deenu,

Kamehr scheid estnu dshwotais,

Padshdamees ar weenu,

Ka Kungam tew, eeksch tizzibas,

In taisnibas pastahwig,

Lihds pastaresm paklaufiht.

## V. No Jesus Zeeschanas un Mirschanas.

46.

Jesus ehd to Leeldeenas Zehru, in eestahdi to swehtu Wakkarehdeenu.

Pad Jesus pehdiga reise ar saweem mahzekteem us Jerusalemes pilskatu gahje, tur tohs leeldeenas sweht.

fwehrkus swinneht; tad winsch gan labbi wissu to sinna-  
ja, tas winnam tur notiftu, in winsch to drihsreis jaw  
bija saweem mahzektteem papreeksch fazzijis. Jerusale-  
me nahzis, winsch tuhlihn to leeldeenas jehra maltihti  
apstelleja. Eitat, fazzija winsch us Pehteri in Jah-  
ni, eeksch pilssatu, un jums fastaps weens zilweks,  
uhdens fruhji rohtà nesdams. Tam eitat pakkat tai  
namma, fur tas ee-eet. Un tai namma eegahjuschi,  
prassait pehz ta namma tehwa, in fakkait tam: tas  
Mahzitais fakka tew: dohd man kahdu weetu tamà  
namma, fur es ar saweem mahzektteem warru to leel-  
deenas jehru ehst. Un winsch jums rahdihs weenu  
leelu isbruagetu istabu, turpat fataisfait to. Tee mah-  
zektli atradde wissu tà, kà Jesus teem bij fazzijis, un  
tee fataisfija to leeldeenas jehru. Kad nu tas laiks at-  
gahje to leeldeenas jehru ehst, fehdehs Jesus pee gal-  
da, in tee diwipatsmit apustuti ar to. Schis wakkars  
bij tas pehdigais preeksch Jesus zeeschanas, tapehz  
teize winsch us saweem mahzektteem: es no wissas  
firds esmu wehlejis, to leeldeenas jehru ar jums  
ehst, pirms es zeesch; so es fakku jums, kà es  
to ar jums wairs ne ehdischu, kamehr mehs  
facefim Deewa walstibà.

Jesus tas prahts ween stahweja us tahm mohkahn  
un us to nahwi, to winsch nu drihs pazeestu. Winsch  
sinnaja, preeksch mums zilwekeem labbi essam, kà  
winsch mirtu, in talabbad winsch arri bij gattaws,  
nahwes rohtàs eet; bet tapat tam arri ta firds tappe  
gruhsta, kad winsch us to dohmaja, kà gan drihs win-  
nam effoht jaschkirrahs no saweem mihskeem mahze-  
kteem. Jaw, kad winsch pa to wakkarehdeenu to bik-  
keri apkahrt dewe, kà pee teem Zuhdeem tas namma  
tehws to mehds darriht, winsch ar noskummuschu firdi  
fazzija: Nu irr ta pehdiga reise. Es ar jums wairs

ne dserfschu no wihna kohka augteem; bet Deewa walstibà, tur wiff labbaks buhs, tur mehs atkal fanahkxim.

Kad tas leeldeenas jehrs jaw bij apeshs, in tee wehl pee galda sehdeja, tad Jesus ko darrija, kas teem mahzefleem to firdi gauschi pakustinaja, in ko tee zaur wiffu sawu muhschu ne aismirfe, prohti, Jesus eestabdi ja to swehtu wakkarehdeenu. Winsch nehme to maifi, lausija to gabbalos, un dewe to teem mahzefleem, ar scheem wahrdeem: nemineet un ehdeet, tas irr manna meefa, kas par jums tohp dohta. To darrait mannis peeminmedami. Pehz ta wakkarehdeena nehme Jesus arri to bikkeri, pateize Deewam, in dewe to teem mahzefleem, ar scheem wahrdeem: Schis bikkeris irr ta jauna eestabdischana, eefsch mannahm affinim, kas par jums tohp isleetas. Manni mihti: gan es wairs ar jums ne dserfschu no wihna kohka augteem. Bet preezajeetes us to laiku, kad mehs kohpà dschwofim tai walstibà manna Lehwa.

Ko mahzees tu no schi stabsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka Jesus Kristus to swehtu wakkarehdeenu irr eestabdiis, par sawu peeminneschana; jo winsch sakka: to darrait mannis peeminmedami.

Dhtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka mums talabbad, kad mehs pee ta swehta wakkarehdeena pee-eimam, buhs sawu firdi istuffschoht no laizigahm dohmahm in wehleschanahm, in wiffas sawas dohmas greest, us apdohmaschanu tahs zeeschanas in tahs nahwes, ko Jesus, no mihlestibas prett mums, in tapeh; irr usnehmis, ka mehs eefsch muhsu grehkeem ne nomirtum, bet to muhschigu dschwofschanu dabbutum.

Treschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka mums, kad mehs pee ta fwehta waktarehdeena pee-eimam, in tur Jesus nahwi in mohkas apdohmajam, arri buhs zaur tshdu apdohmaschanu muddinatees, Jesum par sawu mihlestibu pateike, to atkal mihleht, kas muhs papreeksch, kas muhs lihds nahwei irr mihlejis, in winnam wissai nodohstees, par pastahwigu paklausichanu, ka tam Kungam, kas muhs ne ar seltu jeb. fudrabu, bet ar sawahm paschahm affinim irr ispirzis.

Es pee Jesus waktarina  
 Derreschu scho berribu:  
 Winsch mans draugs, es esnu wiina,  
 Muhscham es to zoenischu;  
 Winna prahtu peentemschu;  
 Winna darbus darrischu;  
 Laimé ta, ka wissas behdas  
 Staigaschu ween Jesus pehdas.

## 47.

Jesus darra to sinnamu, ka Zuhdas winnu nodohschoht, in teiz to papreeksch, ka Pehzeris winnu aisleegschoht.

Jesus mihleja sawus mahzektus wairak ne ka draugs draugu. mihleht warr. Bet ne wissi mahzekti mihleja winnu. Weens bij tai mahzektu widdii, kas wiltigu firdi prett Jesu turreja, jepfchu tas winnam dauds labbu bij darrisis. Schis wiltneek's bij Zuhdas. Winna wiltiba zehlaks no ka, ka winsch nefahrtigs in naudastahrtigs bij, jo ta nefahrtiba, ta negohdiga naudastahrtigshana ta irr wissu blehdibu skohla.

Zuhdas bij to besdeewigu prahtu usnehmis Jesu nodohht eenaidneeku rohkás, kad winsch par to naudastahrtigshana dab.

dabbutu. Jesus gan ilgt scho launu padohmu Zuhdas  
 firdi redseja, bet winsch no ta ne ko ne teize lihds  
 schim wakkaram. Winsch redseja wiffus sawus mah-  
 zekkus apkahrt sewi, arri to wilneeku winnu starpà,  
 in winsch ar noftuminuschu prahtu fazzija: Manni  
 mihti! ko es juns teitschu. Weens juhfu starpà  
 manni nodohs eenaidneeku rohfàs. Tee mahzekki tap-  
 pe skummigi, skattijahs zits zittam azzis, un sawà  
 starpà sahze apwaizatees, kursch jelle tas effoht, kas  
 to darritu? It klahnt pee Jesus sehdeja Zuhnis, ko  
 Jesus pahw wisseem mihleja, tam mette Pehteris  
 ar azzim: lai tas Jesu waizatu, kursch tas effoht,  
 kas winnu nodohu. Schis kluffihnam waizaja Je-  
 su: Kungs! kursch irr tas? Tod atbildeja Jesus:  
 Tas tas irr, kam es to maifes kummosu, ko es taggad  
 blohdà eemehrzeschu, dohschu, in Jesus eemehrze to  
 kummosu, in dewe to Zuhdam. Zuhdas nehme to  
 kummosu, in apchde to. Winsch nehme to kummosu  
 no Jesus mihligahm rohfahm, bet winsch to worih-  
 dams jo slipprakti apnehmehs Jesu nodohu, itt kà  
 kahds launs gars buhtu eeksch winna skrehjis, in win-  
 nu apmahnijis. Jesus redseja tam firdi in psinne  
 wiffas winna dohmas in apnemschanas. Zuhdas nu  
 tohp no tahs launas firds mohzihts. Winsch ne sunn,  
 woi winnam buhs palift, woi eet. Jesus to manni-  
 dams, sakka us winnu: ko tu darri, to darri driht,  
 in tas zehlehs, in gahje nohst. Tee zitti mahzekki ne  
 pratte kas tas hij, ko Jesus us Zuhdu teize, in doh-  
 maja, ka tas tam kahdu steidsamu darbu effoht usweh-  
 lejis. Lai ohtrà wakkarà, kad Jesus ar saweem  
 mahzekteem to leeldeenahs jehru ehde, Zuhdas atkal bij  
 klahnt. Lai wakkarejà deenà winsch bij pee teem pree-  
 stereem, in pee zitteem no teem augsteem kungeem,  
 kas Jesu eenihdeja, apkahrt staigajis, sohlidams:

teem Jesu rohkās doht, kad tee winnam par to makfa-  
tu, in tee sohlja tam trihsdesmits sudraba gabbalus,  
tas irr, pehz muhsu naudas, peeypatsmit furantus  
dahlderus, in no ta brihscha mekleja tas isdewigu  
laifu, ka tas winnu nodohu. Jesus gan mekleja  
Zuhdu atgreest no fawa fauna zella, bet winsch ne-  
warreja wairs to glahbt. Preeksch wisseem fazzija  
Jesus: weens no jums, manni mahjekti! manni no-  
dohs. Tee mahjekti tappe bailigi, in zits pehz zittu  
Jesu waizaja: Kungs! woi es tas esmu? Pehz gal-  
la arri Zuhdas waizaja: Kungs! woi tad es tas es-  
mu? In Jesus atbilbeja: Tu, tu tas effi. In  
Zuhdas aigahje prohjam.

Tà kà nu Jesus pasinne Zuhdas wiltibu, tà winsch  
arri sinnaja, ka wiffi zitti mahze ti bailigi taptu, in  
winnu atstahstu tannis breefmäs, kas gan drihs win-  
nam usbruktu. Winsch winneem to papreeksch fazzija  
ar scheem wahrdeem: juhs wiffi, schinni nakti, bai-  
ligi buhdami mann atstahfeet, in tas ar jums tà buhs,  
kà pee ta praweescha Zakarias rakstihis stahw: Es to  
gannu sittischi, in tahs arwis isklidihis. Bet es  
juhs atkal salassischi, un pehz mannas augschamzel-  
schanas Galileija ar jums faeeschi. Pehteris to dsir-  
dedams, fazzija us Jesu: kad arri wiffi tew atstahstu,  
in no tewis behgtu; tad tapat es tew ne atstahschu.  
Bet Jesus teize us Pehteri; pateesi es falku tew,  
schinni nakti, pirms tas gailis ohtru reisi dseedahs,  
tu trihskahet manni aisleegfi in fazziji, ka tu mann  
ne pasihsti. Pehteris fazzija: in kad mann buhtu ar  
tewi ja-mirst, tatschu es ne gribbetu tewi aisleegt.  
Bet drihs winsch scho fawu sohlischanu aismirse, in  
tomehr Jesu aisleedse.



No mahzees ru no fchi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: No Jesu: ka winfch irr firfchu mannitais, in ka winnu ar wältigu kalposchamu ne warr apkräht; jo winfch pasihst muhsu firds dohmas in wehleschanas, zaur zauri;

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: No Zuhdas: ka negohdiga naudas eekahroschana irr wiffu blehdibu ffohla, in ka zaur negausibu tas zilweks Deemu in Jesu aismirst, in sawai dwehselei muhschigu skahdi darra;

Trefchan kahrtan es mahzohs: No Pehtera: ka zilwekam ne buhs aplam drohscham in lepnam buht; ka tam ne buhs us sawu spehku pahrlaeku palautees; bet apdohmabt, ka winfch wahjisch in nespehzigis buhdams, drihs warr klupt in krist, ja Deewa spehzigä rohka to ne turr, in katram allasch buhs prahtä tur-reht, fo Pahwils mahza: Kas schkeetahs stahs wohrs, lai pecluhko, ka tas ne kriht.

Gan zihnijohs es wahrgulis  
 Teem grehleem prettin kautees,  
 Wahjisch buhdams, Zehriht debbesis!  
 Us tew es gribb' palautees.  
 Man glabba manna wahjibä,  
 Ka es, zaur tanu garru,  
 Labbu darra,  
 Tew taisnä buhschana  
 Lihds nahwei kalpoht warru.

48.

### Jesus Getsemanes Dahrfa.

**P**ehz ta, kad Jesus to leeldeenäs jehru bij ehdis, gahje winfch ar saweem mahzefteem no Jerusalemes

mes pilſfata us to eljes kalny, weenä muifchä, Getsemane wahrda, kurrä wiſch jaw daudſreis bija pa nakti ar ſaweem mahzetteem bijis.

Apſehdetees ſcheitan, ſazzija wiſch us teem mahzetteem, un gaideet, es eefchu Deewu peeluhgt — eſſeet nomohda in luhdſeet Deewu, ka juhs kahrdiraſchana ne krihtat! Trihs no ſaweem mahzetteem, kas wiinna firds draugi bija, wiſch panehne lihds, prohti, Pehteri, Zehkapu in Zahni, un nogahje ar teem tahtaki, tai dahrſä, kas pee tahs muifchas bij. Us ſcheem ſazzija Jesus: Manna dwehſele irr no ſkummufi lihds nahwei. Paleezeet ſcheitan, in eſſeet nomohda ar manni. Tee palikke, un Jesus, magſenihht pagohjis, kritte pee ſemmes, us ſawu woigu, in luhdſe: Mans Zehws! tu ſpehji wiſſas leetas! ja tas warr buht: tad lai es ſcho ruhku behdu malku ne dſeruru. Tomehr ne mans, bet tarws prahts lai nos teek! In nu Jesus ſahje trihzeht in drebbeht, in wiinna ſweedri ta ka affins lahſes kritte us ſemmi.

Tad weens Deewa engelis tam parahdijahs, to ſtioprinadams. No tahs luhgſchanas wiſch nu zehlahs, nahje pee ſaweem mahzetteem, in tee bija apſnaudufchi. Jesus tohs tapehje ne rahje; jo wiſch ſinnaja, ka tee no ſkumſchanas eſſoht gurdeni in meega pilli. Bet tapat wiſch ſazzija: Sihmani! tu gulli? Juhs wiſſi eſſat meega pilli? Ak, tohpeet mohdrigi in luhdſeet Deewu, ka juhs eefſch tahm klahtbuhdamahm breeſmahm bohja ne eitat. Tam garram gan gribbahs, bet ta meefa irr wahja.

Jesus nu greeſchs arpakkat us to weetu, no kurrenes wiſch bij nahjis, pakritte atkal pee ſemmes, in luhdſe: Zehws! ja tam waijag ta buht; tad es dſerſchu ſcho behdu bikkeri — tarws prahts lai no teek.

No luhgſchanas zehlees, tas atkal gahje pee ſaweem mah-

mahjekleem, in tee bij tik pilli meega, ta tee ne spehje tam ne weenu wahrdu atbildeht. Jesus, kas nu bij atstahs no wisseem zilwekeem, no-eet treschâ reise, luhds Deewu, un tam tahs bailes suhd; ta firds tam tohp drohscha, in winsch nu labprahht wissu to gribb panest, ko tik kai Deews winnam uskraucu. Winsch nahht aikal pee saweem mahjekleem in fakka: ko gullat juhs wehl in duffat? rougait! ta stunda irr nahhtusi, un ta zilweka dehls taps nodohhts grehzineeku rohkâs.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrta: Ka Jesus Kristus irr leelas bailes in mohkas preeksch manni zettis, Gessmanes dahrfa, par kurrahm es ne warru tam gan pateift, in par kurrahm mon waijag to no wissas firds mihleht, tam klausiht in kalpoht;

Dhtran kahrta es mahzohs: Ka behdu laika ne kur labbaki warr glahbtees, ka pee Deewa, zaur sirs-nigu in behrnischkigu luhgschanu, in ka, kad behdas speesch, Deewa prahhtam waijag padohhtes, in ar Jesu fazziht: Taws prahts, mans Deews! lai noteek; jo taws prahts irr labs, in gudrs in fwehts;

Treschan kahrta es mahzohs: Ka ne buhs peekuhst luhgschanâ, bet ta ka Jesus, kad Deews pirmu reisi ne klausa, ohtrâ reise, in kad wehl ne klausa, treschâ reise, in ta bes mitteschanas winnu ar behrna fir-di peeluhgt; tad Deews gan ihstena laika mums paligu rahdih, in dohs, kas pee muhsu pateefas laimes waijaga.

Ko Deews gribb tas lai noteek man,  
Labs, to winsch prahtâ nehmis;  
Wissnotal tas par laimi man,  
Ko winsch man irr nolehmis.

Lai breefmas nahk;  
 Lai traktoht sahk  
 Fahs gruhtas behdu mohkas,  
 Es glahbfochs winna rohtas.

## 49.

## Jesus tohp no teem Juhdeem faemits.

**Z**à kà Jesus Getsemanes dahrsà bij sawus mahjektus no meega mohdinajis, atgahje leels pulks saldatu in fohgu sullainu, kas bij no teem augsteem kungeem in preestereem to Juhdu shtiti, Jesu rohtas nemt. Juhdas scheem to weetu rahdija, kur Jesus ar saweem mahjektuem bij. Tee mahjekti, scho leclu pulku redsedami, tappe bailigi; bet Jesus palikke drohsch. Winsch gahje tam pulkam pretti, waizadams: fo juhs meklejat? Tee atbildeja: Jesu no Nazareetes. Es tas esmu, sazzija Jesus, in tuhlihn teem bailes usgahje, in tee pakritte pee semmes.

Jesus waiza ohtrureisi; fo juhs meklejat? un kad tee atbildeja: Jesu no Nazareetes; tad Jesus fakka: es esmu tas — laideet tohs zittus meera, es eefchu ar jums lihds.

Pa tam starpam teem mahjektuem arri ta firds bij drohscha tappufi, in tee peegahje pee Jesu, gribbedami tam palihdseht.

Nu nahze Juhdas in skuhpstija Jesu; jo winsch bij teem, kas ar winnu nahze, to sismi dewis in sazzijis: kurru es skuhpstischu, tas tas ihstems — to nemmeet rohtas. Jesus sazzija us Juhdu: Juhdas! in tu nodohdi mann, manni skuhpstitidams? Bet tee saldati in fohgu sullaini peegahje pee Jesu in fanehme

me to. Pehteris to redsedams, iswilke sawu sohbinu, in sitte pehz ta augsta preestera kalpa, in nozirte tam to aufi. Bahsi sawu sohbinu sawa weeta, fazzija Jesus us Pehteri, in tam, ko Pehteris bij eewainojis, winsch to wahti dseedinaja.

Behl fazzija Jesus us saweem mahzeekem: Man tas no manna tehwa irr noliktis, to ruhktu bikkeri dsert. Woi man ne buhs to jeest, ko mans tehws gribb? Zuhfu paliga man ne waijaga. Es warretu mannu Tehwu luhgt, tas man leelu farra spehtu no saweem engeteem par paligu suhtitu; bet tad tee raksti ne taptu peepilditi, tas no mannis rakstiri irr.

Tad wiffi mahzeeki winnu atstahje in behdse, in tee guhstitaji Jesu fanehme in winnu sehje. Winsch to sahwe in ne turrejahs teem prettim, tikkai to winsch teem teize: juhs essat isgahjuschi ar sohbineem in nuhjahm, manni guhstih, itt ka es kahds laupitais jeb flepkawa buhtu. Itdeenàs es sehdeju basuizà, juhsu starpà, in pee teem mahzitajeem. Kam juhs mann tur ne essat guhstijchi? Tas nahk no ta, ka blehdneeks sawu darbu labprah tumsibà darra. Bet tas ne nahk no nejauschi. Tas noteef pehz teem raksteem, ko tee praweefchi no mann irr rakstijchi. Nu Jesus zeete kluffu, in likkàhs pilshatà eeweslees.

**Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?**

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka ihstenu draugu tikkai behdu laika warr pasiht. Kamehr zilwekam labbi klahjahs in winnam wiff pee rohkahm irr, tamehr winnam draugi ne truhks; bet kad laime suhd, kad behdas useet; tad wiff: no winna behg in atwahjahs, in tikkai ustizzigi draugi tam arri gruhtibàs in nelaimè drauga firdi rahda;

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka arri tam pretti-

nee-

neekam in waidneekam buhs paligã naht, kad tam palihdsibas waijag, in mehs paspehjam winnu glahbt, tã kã Jesus tam, kas pali dseja winnu guhstih in faistih, tomehr to wahti dseedinaja;

Tretchan kahrtan es mahjohs: Ka kauschanas kristigam zilwekam ne peeklahjahs, in Deewam ne parihf; jo Jesus fazzija us Pehteri: bahsi tarou soh bini sawã weetã.

Kad tewim wilkãhs klastu,  
 Mans Jesus! waidneeki,  
 Pehz Deewa gudra prahtu;)  
 Kad tu labprahtigi  
 Modewees wãnu rohlãs,  
 Lai tee tew faistitu,  
 Tew zeetumneeku mohkas,  
 In kaanu darritu.  
 Ak saldais, mihlais Jesu!  
 Kã mehs tew pateitfin?  
 Ko nabbagi par teeku  
 Mehs tewim neffifin?  
 Mehs neffam muhsu firdi,  
 Ne smahde luhdsams to,  
 Dohd, ka ta — Jesu dsirdi!  
 Tew muhscham apmihlo.

## 50.

## Jesus tohp wests preeksch Annanas in Kãiwãs.

**Z**ai nakti, kad tee Jesu fanehme, wiãna eenaidnee-  
 ki, tee rahteskungi in tee preesteri to Juhdu, bij fanahkuschi pee ta angsta preestera Kãiwãs, tur farunnatees, kã toe Jesu warretu tam Keemern semmes  
 soh.

fohgam nodohþ, in no ta wianam list to nahwes teefu  
 þpreest. Tee ikazzumirkli gaidija, ka Jesus taptu at-  
 wests. Bet tee, kas Jesu bij fanehmuschi, wedde  
 winnu papreeksch pee ta preestera Annanas, kas Kai-  
 was tehwozis bij. Echis Annanas Jesu ne paherklau-  
 fija; bet fuhtija to pee Kaiwas. Dublihn kad Jesus bij  
 atwests, tas augsts preesteris Kaiwas winnu waizaja  
 peþ; winna mahzibas in peþ; winna mahzettem.  
 Jesus tam atbildeja: es esmu wisseem dsirdohþ mahzi-  
 jis, eeksch tahm skohlahm in eeksch tohs bosnizas to  
 Juhdu, ne to es ue esnu faktà runnajas, kam tad tu  
 manni waiza? Waiza tohs kas mannas mahzibas ire  
 dsirdejschi, tee tewim pateiks, to es esmu runnajas  
 in mahzijis.

Weens fohgu sullainis, kas klahþ pee Jesus stah-  
 weja, Jesus atbildeþchanu dsirdedams, dohmaja, ka  
 winsch mehli esohþ aplam palaidis prett to augstu  
 preesteri, in sitte winnam waiga, fazzidams: woi tew  
 tà buhs atbildeþt tam augstom preesterim? Jesum  
 pahþ to ne nahþe dusmas; tikkai to winsch fazzija us  
 scho wihru: kad es nepareisi esmu runnajas, tad pa-  
 rahdi, ka tas nepareisi irr, kam tu manni sitti?

Nu tee fohgi mekleja leezineekus prett Jesu, in  
 dohmaja, kad winni it tikkuschi pee zitteem klauschi-  
 natu, tad tee gan kahdu leelu grehku dabbuhtu no  
 Jesus dsirdeþt. Kas teem bij par netaisneem kau-  
 dim? Tee jaw gribbeja Jesu noteesahþ in wehl ne  
 sinnaja nekahdu kaunu no wiuna. Tee mekleja in me-  
 kleja leezineekus prett Jesu, in ne warreja nekahdus  
 dabbuht. Bet nu nahþe diwi wihri preekschà, kas  
 gribbeja prett Jesu leezinaht, in tee teefas lungi doh-  
 maja no winneem, Deews siun, kahdu blehdibu no  
 Jesus dsirdeþt; bet tee leezineeki ne warreja Jesum  
 wairak ne usfuhdseht, ka tikkai to: winsch esohþ faz-

zijis: „es warru to Deewa nammu nepfehst, in to „treijās deenās atkal ustaisiht.“ To nu Jesus gan bija fazzijis; bet winsch tad ne bija runnājis no Juhdu basuizos, bet no sawas meefas nomma. Jahn. 2, 21. Tas augstais preesteris prassija, ko winsch orbildeht warretu, us schahdu kuhdsefchanu? Bet Jesus zeete kluffu, sinuadams, ka winsch tomehr no saweem fohgeem netaisuibu zeesu, lai winsch orbildetu, ko orbil-dedams. Kad nu Jesus us schahdu apfuhdsefchanu ne orbildeja ne neeka; tad zehlehs tas augstais preesteris, un fazzija us to: pee ta augsta weeniga Deewa es tew jautaju, woi tu effi tas Messias, tas Dehls ta wiffangstaka Deewa? Runna in dohd Deewam to gohdu. Zuhlihn orbildeja Jesus: es esmu tas, in sinnait! kad juhs manni, kas es taggad preeksch juhfu teefas stahwu, atkal redsefeet; tad juhs manni redsefeet sehdam pee Deewa labbas rohkas, un nohkom eeksch padebbescheem tahs debbes. Tad faplehse tas augsts preesteris sawas drehbis in fazzija: mums ne kahdas leezibas prett winnu wairs ne waijag, winsch irr Deewu saimojis. Juhš wiffi winna Deewa saimofchanas effat dsirdejschi. Ko schkeetat juhs?

In tee wiffi winnam to teesu nesse: winsch effoht to nahwi pelnijis, weens Deewa saimotais buhdams.

Zuhlihn pehz tam Jesus no teem fohgu fullaineem in wiffadeem slihteem laudim, kas tur bij saskrehjuschi, negantigi tappe apkaunahts. Tee splahwe winnam azzis; fitte to ar duhrehm; aisklahje winnam, par apsmeeflu, to waigu, in winnu sifdomi fazzija: kad tu weens praweets, kad tu tas Messias effi; tad atminni, kursch tas, kas tewi fitte? Bet Jesus rahmi in bes atreebschanas zeete wiffas schahdas netaisnibas.



No mahzees tu no schi stabsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrta: Ka Jesus teescham bes wiffas wainas zeetis, jo wiffi winna fihwi eenaidneeki, gan mekledami leezineekus, kas tam warretu jebkardu grehku parahdiht, tohs ne warreja dabuht.

Ohtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka mannim, ka weenam mahzeltam Jesus Kristus, peenahkabs, no wiffas atreebschanas prett saweem eenaidneekem at-rautes, in teem ne kad kaunu ar kaunu, lammoschanu ar lammoschanu, in netaisnibu ar netaisnibu amakfah.

Dreschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Jesus pateefigs Deewa Dehls, in pasaules Pestitais buhdams, atkal atees, ka winsch to preeksch saweem sohgeem sohlija, tai gohdiba sawa tehwa, in tad, ka pasaules sohgis, katram taisnu teesu spreedihs.

Tas kauns, tahs sahpes in to tu,  
Kungs Jesus! efsi zeetis,  
Lai paleet man par mahzibu,  
Ko pelnijs es neleetis.  
Tas lai mann allasch beedina,  
In mannu firdi pasarga,  
Par grehku wairoshanu.

Behtera Apgrehtoschana.

**R**ad Jesus tappe no Getsemanes dahrsa pilsfata wests, tad Behteris in wehl zits mahzeltis Jesum no tahtenes gahje pokkak, in abbi gahje lihds tam

nammam ta augsta preestera, kur Jesus tappe pahrlaufsihts. Pehteris palikke lauka, bet tas ohtrs mahzektis gahje eekschâ, in schis luhdse to kalponi, kas tahs durris fargaja, in kas winnam bij pasihstama, lai ta Pehterim laujoht arri ee-eet eekschâ. Schi atdarrija tahs durris in eelaide Pehteri, bet tam ee-eijoht ta fazzija: in tu arri effi weens no Jesus mahzekteem? Schis nobihdamees atbildeja: ne es tahds ne esmu.

Pehteris nu gahje tablaki, in nahje starp teem sohgu sullaineem, teem kalpeem in tahm kalponehm ta augsta preestera, kas ugguni bij kuhruschi, in pee ta sildijahs, jo tas gais bij aufzis. Pehteris vee-gahjis pee to ugguni, apsehдахs un gaidija ar behdigu firdi, kahdu sinnu no Jesus dabhuht. Weena kalpone skattahs winnam azzis, in fakka: tu gan arri effi no teem mahzekteem Jesus no Nazaretes? Pehteris atbild: ne, es tahds ne esmu, es winnu arri ne pasihstu, in to fazzijis winsch arri zehlahs un gribbeja prohjam wilktees. Kad winsch isgahje dseedaja tas gailis, bet Pehteris to ne mannija. Nu nahje atkal weena kalpone, in wehl zits kahds, tee fazzija us to, wisseem dsirdoht: tu teescham effi no Jesus mahzekteem, pee tawas wallodas to warr manniht, ka tu effi Gallileeris. Scheem diweem wehl peegahje klahht tas treschais, weens raddineeks ta kalpa, kam Pehteris bij to aufi nozirtis, tas us winnu teize: woi es tewi dahrsâ ne redseju pee winna. Tad sahje Pehteris nodeewatees in nolahdetees, ka winsch Jesus mahzektis ne essoht, in ka winsch Jesu ne pasihstoht, in nu tas gailis dseedaja ohtru reisi. Lai laika, kad tas ar Pehteri notikke, tee bij Jesu wedduschi tahdâ weeta, no kurras tas warreja Pehteri redseht. Winsch tapeh3 greesehs prett sawu mahzektii, un mette tahs  
azzis

azzis us winnu. Tas gahje Pehterim zaur firdi, in tam nu prah'ta schahwehs, ko Jesus preeksch masu brihdi us to bij teizis, un ko winsch Jesum bij sehlijis. Ta firds winnam tappe gruh'ta no sawa padarrita greh'fa, winsch gahje lauk'a, in raudoja ruh'tas affaras.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stabsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahr'tan: Ka tos, kas tih'sham in aplam bree'smäs dohdahs, arri tannis pa'schas bohja eet. Kad Pehteris ne buhtu gahjis eeksch ta namma ta augsta pree'stera, in ne buhtu starp teem laudim bahsees, kas tur bij sagahjuschi; tad winsch ne buhtu Jesu aisleedsis, in leelu greh'ku us sawu firdi krahwis.

Oh'tranfahr'tan es mahzohs: Ka Jesus, to greh'zineeku, kas kluhp in kriht, bes paliga ne pamett, bet tam to roh'ku sneeds in palihds, atkal zeltees, in eeksch fir'suiga noschehluma par saweem greh'keem atgreessees.

Dreschanfahr'tan es mahzohs: Ka tam greh'zineekam, kad winsch irr prett sawu Deemu noseedses, ne buhs sawu atgreeschanu pawilzinaht; bet ta, ka Pehteris, bes kaweschanas sawus greh'kus Deewa preeksch'a noschehloht, tad Deews pahr winnu apschehlosees, in Jesus labbad tohs greh'kus tam pamettih's in peedohs.

Lai mann satweer, kad es krihtu,  
Deews Kungs! tawa shehlba,  
Lai ta glabba mann, kad mihtu,  
Leela dweh'fles bailuma;  
Lai ta palihds, nahwes moh'kas,  
Garru nodoht tawäs roh'kas.

## Jesús preeksch Pilatus un Erodius.

**Z**ee Juhdu teefas kungi bija Jesum nahwes teesu spreeduschi: bet winneem ne bija wallas, pehz schahdas teefas Jesu likt nomaitaht. Winneem bij papreeksch schihs teefas leetas deht preeksch ta Keemeru semmes sohga ja eet, kas tai laika bij Panzius Pilatus, in no winna ja gaida, woi tas likfchoht Jesu nomaitaht, woi ne.

Zee tapehz Jesu wedde pee ta semmes sohgu, Panziu Pilatu, in tee teefas kungi paschi gahje lihds. Tas bij no rihta, ittin agri, kad tee Jesu tur nowedde, jo tee labpraht tai pascha deena gribbeja Jesum gallu darriht.

Bet Juhdas, kas Jesu ar wiltu bij pahrdewis, kad winsch redseja, ka Jesum bij nahwes teesa spreesta; tad winsch isruhkahts pahr sawu padarritu blehdibu, nesse teem Juhdeem to naudu atpakkat, ko tee tam bij eedewuschi, fazzidams: es esmu nepareist darrijis, ka es nenoseedsigu wihru wildams esmu nowewis. Zee to naude ne gribbeja prettim nemt, in tapehz mette Juhdas to paschu basniza, gahje noht in pakabrahts pats.

Kad nu Jesus preeksch Panzius Pilatus stahweja, tad Pilatus tohs Juhdus waizaja: kas jums par suhdsechanu prett scho wihru? Zee atbildeja: kad schis ne buhtu weens laundarritais, mehs to ne buhtum pee tew wedduschi. Tad noteefajeet to pehz juhju likkumeem, atteize Pilatus. To nahwi schis irr pelnijis, fazzija tee, in mums naw brihw, winnu likt nomaitaht, bes tarwas lauschanas. Tad suhdseet, fazzija Pi.

Pilatus, kas joms irr jazuhds, in tee fazzija: schis irr tohs laudis usrunnajs us dumpi, prett to keiseru in prett tewi; winsch irr aisleedsis tam keiseram mettekli doht, in winsch fakka, winsch effoht tas Messias, weens fehninsch, kam klausiht buhs.

Tad waijaja Pilatus Jesu: woi tad tu effi weens fehninsch, in Jesus fazzija: es esmu weens fehninsch; bet manna walsiiba ne irr no schihs pasauls. Es tapehz esmu dsunnis, in pasauls nahjis, ka man buhs no tahs pateesibas leezibu doht. Katrs, kas to pateesibu mihto in pehz pateesibas dsennahs, tas irr mans pawalstneeks, tas mannim peederr. Manna walsiiba irr weena walsiiba tahs pateesibas in taisnibas. Pilatus nu gan manniija, ka tee Juhdi Jesu effoht apmellojschi, in fazzija tapehz us teem: es atrohdu scho wihru beswainigu. Bet winsch tapat irr dumpi zehlis, tee atbildeja, in no Galileijas lihds scheijenes ne kahds pilsfatinsch, ne kahds meests, kur winsch ne buhtu sawu mahzibu sluddinajs. Kad Pilatus to dsirdeja, waijaja winsch: arrig Jesus weens Galileeris effoht un nomannijis, ka winsch Eroodus teesã peederrohts, suhtija winsch to pee Eroodus, kas tai laikã Jerusalemẽ bija. Schis bij tas pats Eroodus, kas tam taisnam Jahnam likke to galwu nozirst. Winsch lihds schim dauds bij no Jesus dsirdejis, un jaw fenn gribbejis winnu redseht. Tapehz tas palikke it lihgsins, kad Jesus pee winnu tappe atwests, jo winsch zerreja, kahdu sihmi no winna redseht. Eroodus waijaja Jesu daschadas leetas, bet tas ne atbildeja tam neneeka. Nu tee Wariseeri in rakstumahzitaji fahje Jesu gauschi apsuhdseht. Bet Eroodus pahr winnu suhdsefchanahm ne behdaja. Winsch tikkai gribbeja brihnuma sihmi no Jesus redseht, in kad winsch to ne dabbuja redseht, tad winsch in winna pils-faime Jesu ap-

apmehdija, tam par ſmeeklu baltu brahnu apwilke, in winnu atpakkat ſubrija pee Pilatu.

Pilatum nu bija waijag to leetu no jauna isme-  
fleht, jo tee ſuhdſeraji gribbeja, lai Jesus noſohdihſ  
kluhtu. Gan Pilatus mekleja Jesu no tahs pahre win-  
nu ſpreestas nahwes teefas glahbt; bet winſch to ne  
ſpehje wiſſ. Gan winſch teem Zuhdeem teize, ka  
winſch un Erodius ne kahdu nahwes wainu pee Jesus  
warretu atraſt. — Gan winſch, kad tas bij eerad-  
dums, teem laudim us ſwehtkeem weenu zeetunneeku  
wallam laiſt, gan winſch Jesu in weenu zeetunneeku,  
Barrabas wahrda, kas bija ſunnams laupitais in  
blehdneeks, teem likke preekſcha weſt, in ſazzija:  
kurru no ſcheem man buhs jums atlaiſt, woi Jesu,  
woi Barrabu? dohmadams, ka tee luhgtu, lai winſch  
Jesu atlaiſtu. Gan Pilatus gaspaſcha pee winna ſuh-  
tija, in likke tam ſazzihſt, lai winſch to taiſnu Jesu  
ne paſiddinatu, jo ta winna dehl, tai pagahjuſcha  
nakti eſſohſt dauds zeetuſi ſapni; gan Pilatus, ſcho ſin-  
nu dabbujis, nu jo leedsahs, to Jesum ſpreestu nah-  
wes teefu apſtipprinahſt; bet wiſſ tas ne lihdsēja ne-  
neeka. Tee Zuhdi brehje: ſitt winnu kruſta, ſitt  
winnu kruſta! Pilatus ſazzija: kahdu blehdibu  
winſch tad irr padarrijis? Es winnu likſchu ſa-  
ſchauhſt, in tad to palaidiſchu wallam; bet tee breh-  
je, weena brehſchana: ſitt wianu kruſta, ſitt win-  
nu kruſta!

Nu likke Pilatus to nenofeedſigu Jesu ſaſchauhſt,  
ſamehr affinis tezzeja. Turklahſt tee karra wihri win-  
nu apſmehje; likke tam weenu ehreſchku krohni us  
galwu; apwilke tam weenu paſarkanu mehſteli; dewe  
tam weenu nuhju rohka; mettahs preekſch ta, par ap-  
ſmeeklu, zellös, in ſazzija: eſſi ſweizinahts, tu keh-  
ninſch ta Zuhdu! in nehme tad to nuhju no winna  
roh.

rohkas, winnam ar to pahre galwu siddami. Pee wissahm schahm netaisnibahm, ko tee Jesum padar-rija, zeete Pilatus klusfu, dohmadams, ka nu tee Zuhdi pahre Jesu apschehlotohs, in ar meeru buhtu, kad winsch taptu palaisst wallam. Bet kas dohs? Kad winsch to fassitu in nowahrdsinatu Jesu likke is-west preeksch teem Zuhdeem, us teem fazzidams: redseet, kahds zilweks! tad tee, ka brehkuschi, brehze: fitt winnu krusst! fitt winnu krusst! Pilatum leelas dusmas usgahje, pahre schahdu zeetsirdibu to Zuhdu, in tas fazzija: tad nemmeet juhs winnu, in fittet winnu krusst. Es to atrohnu beswainigu. Woi beswainigu? fazzija tee basnizkungi, mums irr weena teesa, in pehz schihs teesas tam buhs mirt, jo winsch irr weens Deewa jaimotais. Winsch pars se-wi par Deewa dehlu irr darrijees. Kad Pilatus to dsirdeja, bihjajahs winsch, in waizaja Jesu: no kurrenes winsch effoht? Bet tas tam ne ko ne atbildeja. Pilatus par to brihnodamees fakka us Jesu: woi tu ne gribbi ar manni ruunah? woi tu ne sinni, ka manna walla stahw, tewi krusst fitt, in tewi palaisst wallam? Jesus atbild: tew ne buhtu ne kahda walla pahre manni, ja ta tew ne buhtu no augschenes dohta. Darri tikkai pehz tawas wallas. Teem tas leelakais grehks, kas mann tawa walla irr nodewuschi. Nu Pilatus jo wairak gahdaja, Jesu palaisst; bet tee Zuhdi brehze: ja tu scho palaidi, tad tu ne effi ta Keisera draugs, jo schis irr weens dumpineeks. Nu Pilatum leelas bailes nahze par to, ka tas Keisars pahre winnu eedusmotohs, un winnu no ammata nozeltu, kad tas dabbugu dsirdeht, ka winsch tahdu zilweku effoht palaidis wallam, kas ka dumpineeks preeksch winna apfuhdsehts tappe; tapehz winsch, scho wahredu dsirde-dams, nosehdchs us to sohda krehflu, in, sawas rohkas

kas masgabams, fazzija: es esmu oeswainigs pee  
tabm affinin schi taisna! Tee Zuhdi brehje: lai  
nahk winna affinis pahr mums, in pahr muhsit  
behrneem! Tad spreede Pilatus: lai Barrabas tap-  
tu palaisis, in Jesus krusa fisis.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrta: Ka Jesus tee-  
scham bes wissas wainas irr zeetis in pasuddinahts  
tappis, in ka es nu warru palautees us winnu, ka us  
tahdu Pestitaju, kas bij beswainigs in no teem  
grehzineekem atschirts.

Ohtran kahrta es mahzohs: Ka mannim pahr  
to ne buhs brihnorees, kad ir es schai pafaule neraif-  
nibu zeeschu, kas es esmu weens grehzigs zilweks,  
kad mans Pestitais Jesus Kristus, no wisseem greh-  
keem schkihsts buhdams, tik leelu in daschadu neraif-  
nibu irr panessis.

Trechan kahrta es mahzohs: Ka, kad mans  
Pestitais irr weens fehniensch tahs pa'eefibas in tais-  
nibas, ka winsch to preeksch Pilatus apleezinaja, man  
buh's wissu nepateefibu in wiltibu cenihdeht, to patee-  
fibu mihleht in pehz taisnibas dsichtees, kad es gribbu  
winnam peederdeht, in weenreis pee winna, tai debbes-  
walsta, dsihwoht.

Par manneem grehkeem arri tu,  
Beswainigs, Jesu! zeeti,  
Ka schehligi Deew's usnemtu,  
Zaur tewi, mann neleeti.  
Tapehz nu grehtus nihdeschu,  
Tew, tewim ween es kalposchu,  
Kas tu mann pestijs effi.



53.

Jesus tohp no Jerusalemes iswests,  
in Krustâ fifts.

**S**ad nu Pilatus bij spreedis, lai tee Jesu krustâ fiftu; tad tee winnam atnehme to mehteli, fo tee tam, par apsmeecklu, bij muggurâ likkuschi, tik pat arri to nuhju, fo tee winnam bij rohkâ dewuschî, in to ehckschku krohni, fo tee winnam bij us galwu likkuschi, in wedde winnu zaur pilssata eelahm, tai maitaschanas weeta, in diwi laundarritaji tappe ar winnu westi. Jesus pars nesse to krusta kohku, pee ka tee winnu gribbeja fift.

Dauds seewas in meitas, kas Jesu pasinne, kas winna mahyibas bij dsirdeesschas in winna brihnumu darbus redsejschas, Jesum lihds gabje. Schahs ne warreja tahs affaras faturreht, in redsedamas Jesu pee nahwes weddam, tahs raudaja gauschi pahr winnu, ka pahr weemu taifnu wihtu, kas winnu starpâ daudseem bij labbu darrjis. Jesus, to redsedams, greesehs prett winnahm, fazzidams: juhs meitas no Jerusalemes! ne raudait pahr manni, bet raudait pahr fewi paschu, in pahr jubfu bebrneem. Jo tas laiks nahks, kurrâ fazzih: fwehtas irx tahs neaugligas in tahs meefas, kas newa behrmus nessuchas, um tahs fruhtris, kas newa sibdijschas. Tad eefahks tee fazzih us teem kalneem: krihtet pahr mums! in us teem pakalneem: apklahseet mihs! Jo, kad tas tohp darrihes pee sakka kohka, kas tad wehl notiks pee ta sakaltuscha?

Jesus, sawu krustu pars nesdams, nogurre ap-paksh to nastu ta smagga kohka, in buhtu gan drihs  
pee

pee semmes fritris, tapehz tee litke, zaur weenu wihru, kas garram gabje, wahrda Sihmeans, Jesum to krussta kohku atnemt in to tam pakkal nest. Tas wihrs to darrija, in nu Jesum bij kahda weeglofchana.



Kad tee nu bij tai maitafchanas weetâ atgahjuschi, kas ne tahk no ta pilssata, in Galgata wahrda bija; tad Jesus tē nu stahweja, peekuffis no wiffahm tahm mohkahn, fo tas pee sawas meefas in dwehseles, zauru nakti, in zauru pusdecnu bij zeetis. Tas krusst gulleja pee winna. Tas bij weens balkis, wihra garuma, kam wirfū weens schlehrsbalkis eelaists bija, pee kurra tahs rohkas, tā kâ appakshâ, pee pascha balka, tahs kahjas peenaglotas tappe. Ir tee divi laundarritaji, kas ar Jesu rappe iswesti, tur stahweja, ar teem krussta kohkeem. Tee saldasti nu tohs krussta kohkus zehle in semme eerakke. Pa tam starpam tee Jesum dewe weenu dschreeni, fo tai laitâ mehdsē teem maitajameem grehzineekeem doht, tas bij skahbs wihns ar mirrehm kajaukts. Bet Jesus to ne nehme. Pehz to tee Jesum iswilke wiffas drehbes, ka winsch it pliks palikke, un tā winnu ar kahjahm un rohkahm pee ta krussta kohka peenagloja. To katrs weegli warr spreest, ka Jesus scheitan ic leelas in breefmigas mohkas irr zeetis, kad winsch tā, pee rohkahm in kahjahm peekalts, pee krussta kahre, in tomehr, schahdas winna mohkas, tee laudis, kas apkahrt stahweja, zaur sawu mehdischanu, wehl mekleja wairoht. Bet Jesus ne mas ne gribbedams pee saweem mohzitateem atreebtees, preeksh teem Deewu luhdsē, fazzidams: Tchws! peedohd teem, jo tee ne sinna, fo tee darra!

Ko mahzees tu no scheem stahsteem?

Es mahzohs no teem, pirnkahrtan: Tikpat kâ Jesus sawu krusstu ar pazeetigu prahiu nesse, tikpat buhs man arri sawu krusstu nest, ja tas Deewam tiht, kahdu behdu nastu mannim uskraut.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka man, kad tas krussts gauschi speesch, ne buhs sawu zerribu pamest, bet Deewam palautees in tizzeht, ka Deews, kas Jesum appaksch to nastu sawa krussta, zaur Sihmanni, atweeglofchanu dewe, ir gan prattihs, mannim mannu nastu weeglinahst, in par to gahdahs, ka tas behdu swars man wissai ne nospeesch.

Freschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, kad manni prettineeki pahr mannu nelaimi preezajahs, un, mann jo nelaimigu darriht, dsennahs, man tad ne buhs tohs lahdeht, in pee teem atreebtees; bet tohs sweht, in preeksch teem, tã kâ Jesus, luhgt: Tehws! peedohd teem!

Tew falku pateikschann,  
 Draugs mannas dwehseles!  
 Par wissu wahregofchanu,  
 Ko tawa firds panest.  
 At palihds, ka nu sewi,  
 Tew, pilnam nodohmu,  
 In turrohs ween pee tewi,  
 Eihds paschu mirfchanu.

## 54.

## Jesus pee krussta kohka.

Jesus, kas tik dauds labba bij darrisis in mahjis, tas beswainigs, talsns Jesus nu bij pee krussta

pakahres, itt kà leels blehdneeks in laundarritais. Kad tee winnam tahs drahnas bij iswillkufchi, tad tee Saldahri tahs sawa starpà dallija, kà tas tai laikà eeraddums bij. Jesus zaur wiffu muhschu leelu laizigu padohmu ne turreja, bet nu tas palikke tik tufsch, ka tam ne bij drahnas, sawu failu meefu apsegt! Pahr Jesus krusu tee bij scho wirfrakstu likkufchi: Jesus no Nazaretes, tas kehniensch to Zuhdu! Bet tee augsti kungi in preesteri starp teem Zuhdeem gribbeja, lai Pilatus labbak rakstite: Jesus tikkoi esfoht fazzijis, ka winsch to Zuhdu kehniensch esfoht; jo tee turreja to par leelu kaunu, ka tas pee krusia, starp laundarritajeem, kahr dams Jesus, par Zuhdu kehnienu dehwehts tappe. Bet Pilatus zittu wirfrakstu ne ratstija, fazzidams: ko es rakstijis esmu, tas lai paleef rakstihes.

No pilafata leels pulks kauschu nahze, Jesu pee krusia apfkattihet. Starp scheem bij dauds augsti kungi in preesteri. Schee apsmehje, in apmehdija to krusa sistu, fazzidami: Ne fur tas pohstirais tahs basnijas, kas to eeksch treijahm deenahm gribbeja atkal ustaitihet! Palihds nu tew pascham! Ja tu effi tas Messias, tad rahdi tawu spehku in kahpi semme no tawa krusa! Zitti atkal teize: kad Deews winnu tik gauschi irr mihlejis, in kad winsch pats Deewa dehls bijis, kam tad Deews kauj, ka winsch pee krusa mirit. Ir tee Saldahri Jesu apmehdija in wifkadi apsmehje. Bet Jesus zeete kluffu, ta kà awspreeksch sawa zirpeja, in preeksch ta, kas winnu pee kauschanas wedd; jo winsch bij tas Deewa jehrs, kas wiffas pasauls grebkus neif. Eeksch sawahm leelahm mohkahm winsch schehlojahs: mans Deews, mans Deews! Kapeh3 tu manni effi atstahjis! bet pahr to teem laudim smeekli nahze, in  
tee

tee no jaunu winnu apmehdija. Weens, to dsirde-  
dams, ka Jesus sauze: man slachpft, pildija wee-  
fwammi ar e.tiki, duhre to us needru, un turreja to  
winnam pee muttes; bet tee zitti mehdidami fazzija:  
winnam tawas palihdsibas ne waijaga, gan Elias  
nahks, in winnam palihdseshs. Ta winni pahrgroh-  
sija tohs wahrduus Jesus, kad winsch sauze: Eli!  
Eli! tas irr: mans Deews! mans Deews! Bet  
us weenreis tappe schee neschehligi un besdeewigi laudis  
gauschi fabeedinari, jo pascha deenas widdu wissa gaisma  
fkaidri sudde, in beesa tumfiba apklahje to wissu sem-  
mi. Nu trihzeja tee, kurveem ta sunnama firds to ne-  
taifnibu pahrmette, ko tee Jesum bij darrijschi.

Tee diwi laundarritaji, kas ar Jesu bij krusa fi-  
siti, ne turreja weenadu firds prahtu. Tam weenam  
tee grehki bij schehl, ko tas bij darrijis, bet tam oh-  
tram bij zeeta firds, in kahds winsch dsihwojohs bij  
kauns bijis, tahds winsch arri palikke pee krusa mir-  
stohs. Schis kaunfirdigs pee krusa kahrdams Jesu  
arri mehdiya un to lahdeja, ka tas ne warroht nei few  
pascham palihdscht, nei wi nam, in tomehr effcht  
fazzijis, ka winsch tas Messias. Tas ohtrs, kam  
labbaka firds bij, to dsirdedams, scho israhje, fazzi-  
dams: woi tu arri Deewu ne bihstees, kas tu tomehr  
weena sohdbiba effi. Es un tu sawu sohdbibu effam  
pelnijfschi, bet schis ne ko launu ne irr darrijis. To  
fazzijis tas greesehs pee Jesu, in tizzedams, ka  
winsch teescham Deewa Dehls effoht, winsch to luh-  
dse: Kungs! peeminni mannis, kad tu tarwa  
walstiba nahkfi. Schodeen wehl, arbildeja Je-  
sus tam, tu ar mannis buhfi Paradihsē, tai met-  
tefli to fwehtu.

Starp to pulku to, kas apfahrt Jesus krusu stah-  
weja, bij arri daschi no teem draugeem Jesus, kas  
win-

winnu firsatgi mihleja, in ar it nofkummufchit prah-  
tu winna leelas mohkas redseja. It klacht pee ta kru-  
sta stahweja Maria, ta mahte Jesus, in Jahnis,  
tas mahzektis, ko Jesus pahr wisseem zitteem mihle-  
ja. Jesus redseja tohs in winnu leelu skumfchanu.  
Ta mahte Jesus dohmaja: ka ta nu gan drihs bes gah-  
dataja, in no wisseem zilwekeem atstahhta paliktu, in  
Jesus, schahdas winnas bailes mannidams, ar az-  
zim mette us Jahni, fazzidams us Mariu: raugi,  
Maria! schis irr raws dehls! in atkal ar azzim  
mesdams us Mariu, fazzija us Jahni: raugi, Jah-  
ni! schi Maria nu irr rawa mahte! Jahnis gan  
pratte, ka Jesus prahs effoht: lai winsch nu, Jesus  
weeta, par Mariu ta gahdatu, ka par sawu paschu  
mahti, in tai pascha azzumirkli nehme winsch to Ma-  
riu pee fewi, in apgahdaja to, wifas waijadsbas,  
ar mihligu firdi.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrta: Ka behdu lai-  
ka ne buhs dohmaht, ka Deews muhs ne mihlo, kad  
winsch tublihn paliga ne nahk; bet ka mums buhs  
tizzate, ka winsch pehz sawa gudra prahta, to labba-  
ku laiku tahs glahbschanas gan prattihs. Jesus bija  
Deewa wiffmihlakais Dehls, in Deews tapatt tikkai  
zaur nahwi to no tahm breefsmigahm krusa mohkahm  
pestija.

Dhtranfahrta es mahzohs: Ka Deews gan ir  
nahwesstunda pahr to grehzineeku apschelohjahs, kas  
bes wiltus atgreeschahs no saweem grehkeem, bet ka  
tapehz ne weenam ne buhs sawu atgreeschanu pawilzi-  
nahht lihds grehtai gultai, jeb lihds nahwes laikam;  
jo dauds, dauds wairak irr to grehzineeku, kas nah-  
wes laika eeksch saweem grehkeem bohja eet, ne ka to,  
kas

kas schelastibu melle in dabbu, ka tas pee frusta  
kahrtdams laundarritais.

Freschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tahs dwehse-  
les to tizzigu in taifnu zilweku tublihu pehz moejas  
nahwes nahf pee Deewu in eeksch tahs debbes walsti-  
bas, jo Jesus fazzija us to laundarritaju, kas pee  
winnu atgreesehs: schodeen, schodeen wehl tu buhs  
fi ar mannis Parahdihse, jeb debbes walstiba.

Dohd Jesu! dohd mans Kungs in Deews;

No grehteem ahtri atrautces,  
In pee tew greesiees tizzigi,  
Pirms nahwe aisevedd dwehseli,  
Tas warru mirt ar drehschibu,  
Schai deena wehl, kad griibi tu.

## 55.

## Jesus mirst pee Krusta.

**G**an drihs sefchas stundas Jesus eeksch tahm wiff-  
leelakahm mohkahn pee frusta kahre, in zee-  
te wiffas mohkas, bes kurneschanas, jo winsch sun-  
naja, ka winsch pehz sawa mihta Debbes Tehwa  
prahta, in zilwekeem par tabbu, wiffas sehahs moh-  
kas panesse.

Bet nu nahze ta stunda, kurrà tam no schihs pa-  
faules pee Deewu bij ja-eet. Tas irr pabeigts,  
fazzija winsch, kad winsch sawas zeeschanas gallu  
redseja. Tublihn pehz tam, winsch kauze: Tehws!  
tarwàs rohkas pawehlu es mamui garru, in to  
fazzijis, nokahre winsch to galwu, in mirre.

Jesus mirre, in pehz winna nahwes dauds brees-  
migas leetas notikke. Wissapahrt Jerusalemes pils.

fatu ta semme tà trihzeja, ka arri tee kalni sprahge. Tai Juhdu basnizà tas preekschkarrams auts plihse widdii puscham. Un tee kappi atdarrijahs, in dauds mirruschi, kas tannis gulleja, zehlehs augfcham, un no kappeem isgahjuschi, pehz Jesus augfcham zel-fchanas, tee nahze Jerusalemes pilstata in parahdi-jahs daudseem. Jaw ta tumfiba kas tai semmei bij usgahjusi darrija tohs laudis bailigus, bet nu jo teelakas bailes teem nahze, in fewischki teem eenaidneefkeem Jesus. Wissi, wissi, kas Jesu pee krusta kohi ka bij redsejschi, sitte pee sawahm kruhtim, in gahje eeksch leelahm bailehm mahjas. Tas Kapteine in wirsneeks to Saldahntu, kas Jesu bij krusta sittusch, kad winsch redseja, kas tur notikke, isbihjahs arri tohti, in fazzija: pateesi, schis bij taisns wihrs, in pascha Deewa Dehls.

Ro mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrtn: Ka, kad tas taisnais arri ilgu laiku, schai pasaulè, zeesch, tapat Deews winnu weentreif, in ja naw zittadi, tad zaur nahwes rohkahm, glahbj, no wissahm behdahm, in winsch tad, ar preezigu firdi, tà ka Jesus, fakka: tas irr pabeigts!

Ohtran fahrtn es mahzohs: Kad mehs tà ka Jesus dsihwojam, Deewu mihledami, in winna prahtu ar preeku padarridami, tad mehs arri mirstohht zerreht warjam, ka Deews muhsu dwehseles usnems sawà debbes preekà; tad mehs ar teem wahrdeem Jesus no tahs pasaules schkirtees warram: Tehws! rawàs rohkàs pawehlu es sawu garru.

Freschan fahrtn es mahzohs: Ka Jesus tee-fcham irr Deewa Dehls bijis, jo Deews to skaidri  
pa



parahdija, zaur tahm brihnumu sibnehim, kas peh  
 Jesus nahmes notikke, zaur kurrähm winsch to Jesu,  
 to tee Zuhdi krusta bij fittuschy, apgohdaja.

Mihkais Jesu! pee tew mihtu,  
 Tu tahs dwehles weenigs preets;  
 Tawam krustam es peekrihtu,  
 Wes tew wiß irr skaidri neeks.  
 Tawa smagga zeeschana,  
 Tawa ruhka mirschana  
 Stubbinahs mann, katru deemu,  
 Klaußht, kalpoht tew at weenu.

---

## VI. No tahm Behrehm, no tahs Augschamzelschanas in Debbes Braufschanas Jesus Kristus.

56.

### Jesus tohp Kappâ eelikts.

Zaw tee laudis paklihdē; kas pee Jesus krusta bij  
 faskrehjuschy, in tee Saldahti ween tur palikke,  
 kas tohs krusta fittuschus tamehr apwakteja, kamehr  
 tee tæppe no krusta nemti.

Zitti no teem preestereem to Zuhdu, kas to ne sin-  
 naja, ka Jesus jaw effoht nomirris, nahze pee Pila-  
 tu, in luhdse to, ka tahs meefas to krusta fistu  
 fwehdeenâ pee krusta ne paliktu, bet ka winneem taptu  
 tee leeli lausiti, un tee tad no krusta nokemti. Pila-  
 tus wolnu luhgshanu paklausija, un nu weens Sal-

dahts nahze in kalausija teem diwi laundarritajeem, kas ar Jesu bij krusâ sisti, tohs leelus, in pehz wintſch teem ar fihli us kruheim jeb us galwu fitte, lai tee ſkaidri mirtu. Kad tas nu arri pee Jesu nahze, un redſeja, to jaw mirruſchu eſſam, tad wintſch tam tohs leelus ne lausija. Bet ka wintſch tomehr warretu ſinnaht, ka Jesus teeſham eſſoht mirris; tad zits panehme ſchlehpu, in eeduhre Jesum to tik dſilli ſahnôs, ka wintſch no tahda duhreena buhtu mirris, kad wintſch ir ne buhtu jaw bes dſihwibas bijis. Nu tappe tahs meeſas no krusâ nemtas, in kad Deews ne buhtu gahdajis, tad Jesus meeſa tik patt, kâ tahs meeſas to laundarritaju buhtu kâ maita ſemme eerakta tappuſi.

Bet Deews, kas to meeſu ſawa mihla Dehla ne gribbeja liſt ſemme ſatruhdeht, to ne lahwe, ka Jesus meeſa lihds ar tahm meeſahm to laundarritaju ſemme eemeſta taptu. Weens wihrs, kas Jesu mihleja, in winna mahzektis bija, bet to ne kad ne bij laudim teizis, no bailehm preekſch teem Juhdeen — Jahſeps no Arimatias, weens baggats Rahtſkungs, tas gribbeja Jesum to pehdigu gohdu parahdiht, jepſchu wintſch gan ſinnaja, ka zitti winnu taddeht apſineetu, in zitti atkal winnu eenihdetu. Schis gahje pee Pilatu, in luhdſe to: lai wintſch tam kautu, Jesus meeſu glabbahht. Pilatus brihnojahs pahre to, ka Jesus jaw eſſoht mirris, in klaufchinaja no ta Kapteina, kas Jesus krusu apwakteja: kâ in kad Jesus eſſoht mirris, in kad ſchis winnam wiſſu bij iſſtahſtijs; tad lahwe wintſch Jahſepam, to meeſu Jesus panemit, in to glabbahht.

Jahſeps nu gahje raudſiht ſmalku audektu, Jesus lihki eetiht, in tam nowehleja jaunu kappu, to wintſch pats preekſch ſewis, ſawâ dahrſâ, weenâ atmins kal-

nà bij lizzis isjirst. Kad Zahseps tà taitfijahs Jesus lihki paglabbaht, tad ar winnu beedrojahs Nikademus, kas zittfahrt nakti pee Jesu nahje, in ar to ro debbes leetahm farunnajahs. Schis atneffe dahrgas swaidamas sahles, gribbedams ar tahm to meefu Jesus swaidiht.

Nu gahje Zahseps, Jesus meefu no frusta nemt, in eetinne to linnu autòs, lihds ar tahm sahleh'm, to Nikademus bij atneffis. Tà Jesus lihkis tappe Zahsepa kappà likts, kas it klah't pee tahs maitafchanas weetas in it jauns bij, in præeksch ta kappà tee dischu alminu lifke. Bet tahs feewas, kas ar Jesu no Galileijas bij nahkufchas, gahje arridsan paffat in skatetijahs, kà tahs meefas Jesus kappà noliktas tappe.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, piimfahrtan: Ka ne weens to ne warr pasemmoht, to Deews gribb augstinaht. Jesus gan lihds sawai nahwei no saweem eenaidneekem bij semmohts tappis, kad Deews to sahwe; bet kad tee nu, pehz winna nahwes, tam gribbeja to kappu doht starp besdeewigeem; tad Deews to ne sahwe, in winsch, kà tas Deewa praweets to jaw bij papreeksch fluddinajis, pehz sawas nahwes, bij starp teem baggateem, in teem eenaidneekem Jesus tà, kà winna draugeem waijag bij lihdscht, scho Deewa prah'tu peepildiht.

Ohtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Jesus teefcham pee frusta skaidri irr nomitris, jo winsch tur arri sawu pehdigu affins lahfiti istezzinaja, in kà winsch ta pehz ne tik'ai kappà irr atdsihwojis, bet teefcham no mirroneem augfcham zehlees.

Treschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, tikpat kà mans Pestitais, pehz dauds darbeem in gruh'tibahm,  
kap.

kappâ pee duffeschanas gahje, es arri weenreis eefchu  
semmes flehpi duffeht, in tad meera gullefchu; jo  
tas Kungs mammi pasargabs.

Tad Jesu nu. Es patefju  
Par tarvu nahw' in frustu,  
Dohd ta winna labbums man  
Muhfchigi ne fustu.

At mihkalais Mans Pestitais  
Dohd man, pehz tewis dshitees,  
In, lihds mannai beddritei,  
Tewi teikt in bihtees.

## 57.

### Jesus zellahs no Mirroneem, in parah- dahs saweem Mahzekleem.

Jesus gulleja Jahsepa kappâ in winna eenaidneeki  
dohmaja: tad schis buhtu Deewa Dehls bijis,  
winsch ne buhtu pee frusta nomirris. Jesus mahze-  
kki in draugi apbehdinajahs, in raudaja; jo tas bija  
winneem apmirris, fo tee no wiffas firds mihleja, in  
no fa tee zerreja, fa winsch Israeta laudis atpestitu.  
Nei Jesus draugi, nei winna eenaidneeki to gaidija,  
fa Jesus atkal dshims no sawa kappâ eetu.

Tee preesteri to Juhdu bij Pilatu luhgufchi, lai  
winsch pawehletu, fargus pee Jesus kappâ likt, jo  
winsch, dshims buhdams, effoht teizis, fa winsch no  
mirroneem zeltahs, in gan warretu buht, fa winna  
mahzekki pa nakri eetu, winnu lihki no kappâ issagt,  
in tad, to pasaggufchi, teiktu, winsch effoht no mir-  
roneem augfcham zehlees. Schec fargi nu arri, us  
Pilatus pawehleschanu, tappe pee ta kappâ likti. Bet

treschâ deenâ, pehz Jesus nomirshanas, notikke leels brihnums. Deewa engells nahze no debbesim; ta femme tappe trihynata; tas engelîs wehle to akmini no Jesus kappa durrim, in sehdehs wirju, in Jesus isgahje dsihws no sawa kappa laukâ. Zee fargi, kas pee ta kappa bij likti, kad tee redseja, kas tur notikke, mukke bailigi us pilskatu, in stahstija, kahdu brihnuma leetu tee pee Jesus kappa effoht redsejuschi. Bet Jesus, kad winsch bij augsham zehlees, usmekleja tuhlihn sawas draugus un sawas draudsenes, kas schihm deenahm tik dauds winna labbad bij zeetuschî.

Wissai papreeksch parahdijahs winsch tai Mariai no Maddalas, kurre winsch no leelahm meefas un dwehseles wainahm bij dseedinajis, un kas atkal winnu, in winna mahzibas gauschi mihleja, in Jesum ar ween paklaufigu prahtu rahdija. Za Jesu, lihds winna behrehm ne weenu azzumirkli ne atstahje, gribbedama redseht, kas ar Jesu, winnas mihthu Kungu, us gallu buhtu.

In schodeen agri, eekam wehl ta gaisma ause, ta jaw bij pee Jesus kappa, in gribbeja ar zittahm feewahm Jesus lihki ar dahrgahm sahlehîm swaidiht. Kad winna to kappu atradde wallam, tad tuhlihn ta skrehje atpakkat, eeksch pilskata, Pehterim in Jahnam teikt: tee irr ta Kunga meefu panehmuschî, in kas sinn, fur tee to irr nolikkuschî. To teikusi winna ar teem diwi mahzektlem atpakkat steidsehs pee kappa, un kad schee gahje nohst, winna tur palikte weena patti, raudadama, un us to kappu luhkodama. Bet nu winna skatta eeksch ta kappâ eekschâ, in dsird, sawam: seewa! Kam raudi tu? Diwi Engeli bij kappâ, kas ta sawe. Maria ne sinnadama, ka schee Deewa Engeli effoschi, sakka: tee irr mannu Kungu panehmuschî — kaut es jel dabz  
bus

bueti sinnahr, tur tee winnu irr nolikkuschi. To teizohr, ta ftattahs apfahrt, redsweenu wihru, dohma, ka tas tas dahrsneets effohr, in fakka us winnu: Kings! Kad tu winnu effi panchmis, tad teizmannim, tur tu winnu effi nolizzis, in es eefchu to atnest. Nu ka dsird pasihstamu balsi, kas fahz: Maria! in raug! ta irr Jesus bals: Rabbuni, fakka Maria, tas irr: tu mans Mahzitais! mettahs pee Jesus kahjahm, in gribb tahs apfahrt. Bet Jesus fazzija us winnu: ne aiskarr manni, in kad ta labprahr gribbeja, ilgi pee Jesus kawetees, tad fazzija Jesus us to: taggad ne effohr tas laits, tas warrohr zittu brihdi norikr; jo winsch to pasauli wehl tik ahtri ne arstahru. Lai winna labbaki tuhlihn eetu, teem mahzefleem to sinnu no winna jaunah dsihwibas nest, in teem teikt, ka winsch pehz kahdu brihdi eetu pee sawu Zehwu, in winnu Zehwu, pee sawu Deewu, in winnu Deewu.

Lai paschà rihrà Jesus arri parahdijahs tai Sa-lomei in tai zittai Mariai, kas pee kappu gribbeja eet, winnu lihki swaidihrt, jeb kas no kappu atpakkat gahje us pilsfatu. Peepefchi Jesus stahweja preeksch tahm, in fazzija: effect sweizinas! Tahs kahje bihrees, bet Jesus us winnahm teize: ne bihstaites, bet eitat in teizeet to manneem brahleem, ka juhs man effat redsejuschas — teizeet winneem: lai tee nahk atpakkat us Galileiju, tad tur tee mann dabduhs redseht.

Ir Joanna, in zittas no Jesus draudsenehm nahje pee ta kappu in atradde to wallam in tukfchu. Peepefchi tahs redf diwi wihrus ar baltahm drahnahm, kas us tahm fakka: woi juhs to dsihwu meklejat pee teem mirroneem. Raugait winsch irr augfaham zehlees. Gegahdajeetes, to winsch jaw eefsch Galileijas us jums fazzija: ka pehz Deewa prahrta  
tas

tas zilweka Dehls taptu frustà fists, in tur arri nomirtu, bet trefchà deenà atkal no mirroneem zeltohs.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmfahrten: Ka Jesus Kristus teescham no mirroneem irr augscham zehlees, in ka Deew's zaur schahdu winna augschamzelschanu irr leezibu dewis, ka Jesus teescham tas Pestitais tahs pasaul'es, kas mums shehlastibu in to muhschigu debbes laimi irr pelnijs.

Ohtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, kad Jesus muhsu galwa ne irr eeksch nahwes rohkahm palizts, bet no fawa kappa atkal dsihws isgahjis, tad ir mehs, winna lohjektu, jaunà deenà ar winnu zelsimees, in muhschigi pee winna dsihwosim.

Trefchan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, kad Jesus irr augscham zehlees no teem mirroneem, mums zaur to buhs muddinahsteem tapt, eeksch jaun'as dsihwoschanas staigabt, ka Pahwll's mahza; tad mehs, kad wiasch muhsu meefas zels, preezigi warram preeksch winna waigu nahft, in preeksch winna sohga krehsla mehs to shehlastibas teesu dsirdefim.

No ta, ka Jesus uszehlees  
 Tahds labbums man irr atlehzees,  
 Kas apfwehti man laizigi,  
 In aplaimohs mann muhschigi.  
 Par to mehs wiffi flawejam  
 Tew, Jesu! in tew pateizam,  
 In debbesis kad nokkuhsim,  
 Do pilnigi tew pateksim.

## Jesus parahdahs teem Mahzektlem, kas us to Pilsfatinu Emaüs staiga.

**Z**ai paschà deenà Jesus parahdijahs wehl dascheem no sawsem mahzektlem, tomehr ne wisseem us weenadu wihsì, bet katram tà, ka tas pehz winna buhschanas waijag bij.

Divi no teem nahzektlem gahje, kad jaw wakfars mettahs, us weenu pilsfatinu, Emaüs wahredà, kas kahdu mehreni juhdsi no Jerusalemes gulleja. Tee farunnajahs kohpà no sawa Kunga in Meistera, in kas tam effoh notizzis. Winneem pakkat nahk weens sweich zella wihrs, kas arri us Emaüs eet. Tee par winnu daudf ne behda, bet rumna ar ween no sawahm waijadstibahm. Ne ka juhs td runnajat kohpà, fakka tas zella wihrs, in kam juhs effat ik nofkummufchi? un eet ar ween winneem blakkam. Tas weens mahzektis tam atbildeja: tas irr brihnumis, ka tu ne ko ne sinni no tahm leetahm, kas schihm deenahm Jerusalemè notikkufchas. Kas tahm irr par leetahm? prassija tas zella wihrs. Woì tu ne sinni, fazzija tas mahzektis, kas ar Jesu no Nazaretes, to leelu Praweetu, Mahjitaju in Brihnumdarritaju irr notizzis? woì tu ne sinni, ka muhsu teefas kungi to irr pee nahwes pasuddinojfschi, in to likkufchi pee krussta peenagloht, fur winsch arri mirris. Mehsh winna mahzektì tizzejam, winsch effoh tas, kas Israeta laudis pestitu. Bet, jaw schodeen ta trescha deena, kamehrt winsch irr mirris, in wehl mehsh winnu ne effam dsihwu redseffchi. Tomehr schodeen kahdas no muhsu see-

wisch



wischahm mums to sinnu neshufchas, tahs ne effoht winna meefu kappà atraddufchas, bet engelus redsefchas, kas effoht fazziffchi: wisch effoht augfcham zehlees. Ir zitti no mums pee kappu nogahje, un wiffu tà atradde, kà tahs feewas bij tekfufchas, bet winnu tee nefur ne mannija.

Du fahje tas fwefchais runnaht, in wisch israhje tohs, kà teem tizzibas in zerribas ne effoht. Kam tad juhs, fazzija wisch, effat tahdi nefaprafchi in bailigi, in mastizzigi? Woi tad juhs ne tizzat, kas eekfch juhfu fwehteem raksteem irr rakfufhts? Woi ne, pehz Deewa prahca, tam Messiam wajag bij wiffu to zeest, kò Jesus irr zeetis, in tad sawà gohdi-bà ee-eet? Wisch isstahstija teem tohs rakitus to praweefchu, in rahdija teem, kò fchee Deewa wihri no ta nahkofcha Pefitaja effoht fluddinajfchi.

Teem mahzektteem gauschi patikke, kò fchis fwefchineeks runnaja, in zaur winna runnahm ta firds winneem tappe tahda weegla in meeriga; bet tee ne maf ne mannija, kahds wisch bija.

Zaggad winni jaw bij pee ta yilffatina Emais atgahjufchi. Tee mahzektte gribbeja fcheitan pa nakti palikt, in tas fwefchineeks, kas ar winneem bij stajgajis, gribbeja tahfaki eet, in teize winneem ar Deewu. Bet, winna gudras wallodas pehz, tee winnu gauschl bij eemihlejfchi, in tapehz winni to luhdje: paleez-pee mums, jaw wakkars mettahs. Tas fwefchineeks paklaufija winnu luhgfchanu, in gahje ar winneem tai mahjas weetà, fur tee gribbeja palikt.

Behl tee winnu ne bij praffiffchi: kahds wisch effoht? bet labprahc tee to gribbeja sinnaht. Winni nu eet pee galdu ehst. Maife in wihns tohp usnefti. Tohs apfahrt doht, bij, pehz Juhdu eeradduma, tas amuats ta namna tehwa, jeb ta mahjitaja. Scheitan

tan tas sweschineeks to darra, in tee mahjekki paleef ar meeru.

Winsch nehme to maisi, in luhdse Deewu, ittin tà kà Jesus zirkahrt to darrija — winsch lausch to maisi, in dohd winneem to, ittin tà kà zirkahrt Jesus. Tee nu dsird Jesus balsi, tee reds Jesus gib mi — tee nu manna, ka tas irr winnu draugs in mahjitais Jesus pats. Wet tà kà tee winnu bij pasunnufchi, winsch arri pasuddahs preeksch wianna azzim.

Brihnodamees in preezadamees, tee zits zittam teize, ko tee sawa firdi effoht mannijschi, kad tas ar winneem us zellu runnaja. Kà mums ta firds lehze, in degge, tee fazzija, kad winsch ar mums runnaja in tohs swehtus rakstus mums isstahstija?

Wet wehl tai pascha nakti tee steigdamees gabje atpakkat us Jerusalemi, un stahstija teem zitteem mahjekkeem, ko tee bij redsejschi.

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka Jesus irr weens ustizzigs Draugs sawu draugu, jo tikpat kà winsch bij mihlejis tohs sawejus lihds nahwei, tà winsch tohs arri pehz sawas augschamzelschanas mihleja, in eel sch wiffas muhschibas tohs mihlehs.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka mums arri waijag Jesu tà, kà tee mahjekki, luhgt: Kungs! paleez pee mums; jo tur Jesus miht, tur irr preeks in meers, in wiffada Deewa swehtiba.

Treschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Kad meh's wehsejam, lai Jesus pee mums nahk in paleef, tad mums waijag tahdu paschu prahtu in firdi turreht, kà tee mahjekki, kas us Emaüs staigaja — tahdu prahtu,

Kas Deewa wahrduß augstā gohdā turr, in tahdu fir-  
di, kas no mihlestibas prett Jesu degtin degg.

Dohd, ka schein, wiffds padohmōs,  
Kungs Jesus! tewim padohdohs,  
To pasauls prahtu atmesdams,  
Tā tuerohs, tā tew patihkams,  
Un, tad es weenreis nomirstu,  
To debbes krohni mantaju.

59.

Jesus sanahk ar Zohmu, in pee ta Essera  
Tiberias ar Behteri.

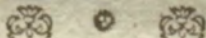
Tai nakti, kad Jesus teem mahzekteem parahbijahs,  
kas us Emaüs staigāja, tee zitti mahzekti Jeru-  
salemē, weenā nammā bij sapulzinati, tikkai Zohms  
ne bija winnu starpā. Deepeschi stahw Jesus starp  
winneem, apfweizina winnus, teiz teem, ka winsch  
tas pats, ko tee Zuhdi bij pee krusa peenaglofschi,  
in rahda winneem tahs rehtas eeksch sawahm kahjahm  
in rohkahm, in winsch ehd in dserr ar teem.

To tee zitti mahzekti pehz masu brihdi stahstija  
Zohmam, kas ne bij klaht bijis, kad Jesus winnus  
apmekleja. Bet Zohms, kas bes wiffas zerribas bij,  
jebkad Jesu atkal redseht, to ne gribbeja tizzeht, ko tee  
zitti stahstija, sazidams: ja es ne redsu ar paschahm  
azzim tahs naglu sihmes eeksch Jesus rohkahm in kah-  
jahm, in sawas pirkstes ne leeku eeksch schahm sihmehm,  
in ja es ne leeku sawu rohku eeksch winna sahneem,  
tai weetā, kur tee winnu irr duhruschchi, tad es to ne  
tizzeschu, ka winsch atkal dsihws.

Tas tà palitke, in Tohms ne tizzeja in ne tizzeja. Bet pehz nedeklas tee mahzefki Jesus atkal bij kohpà, in Tohms arri bij winnu widdù. Jesus atkal peepefchi stahweja winnu slarpà, tohs fweiznadams, in us Tohmu fazzidams: es gan sinnu, Tohms! ka tu ne gribbi tizzeht, mann atkal dshwu effam; es gan sinnu, fo tu prett teem zitteem winnà deenà effi teizis. Tad raugi nu mannas rohkas un leez tannis tamu pirkfi — dohd fchur tamu rohku, in leez to eeksch manneem fahneem, in tizzi nu, fo tu zitteem ne gribbejt tizzeht, ka es no mirroneem ofmu zehlees.

Mans Kungs in mans Deews! fauze nu Tohms, tizzedams in preezadamees.

Nu tu tizzi, Tohms! fazzija Jesus, kad tu manni effi redsejis; bet fwehtigi irr tee, kas manni ne dabbun redseht, in tapatt tizz, ka es no mirroneem augfcham zehlees ofmu.



Zittu reisi Jesus atkal parahdijahs Pehterim, kas bij ar zitteem gahjis sweijohht, tai pachà essarà, kurà Jesus weenreis bij leelu wehtru kluffinajis, in zittu reisi atkal zaur famu spehzigu wahrdu to padarrjijis, ka Pehteris ar faweem beedreem brihnum leelu lohmu wilke. Zauru nakti Pehteris atkal ar teem zitteem bij strahdajis, bet ne fo ne dabbujis. Nu jau gaisma mettahs, in tee bij ar tahm laiwahm pee mallahm gahjuschi. Zur tee weenu wihru eerauga, kas us winneem fakka: behrni! woi juhs man ne warrat doht fo ehst no juhsu swim? Tee atbildeja: ne. Tas wihes winneem usfauz: metteet tohs tihklus pa labbu pussi rahs laiwahs, tur juhs labbu lohmu wilkfeet. Dee sweineeki to darra, in tas tihkls bij pilns in pilns, ka tee wairs ne spehje to wilkt. Zahnis, kas ar teem  
jit.

zitteem sweiwoja, ruhlihn dohma: woi tas wihrs, kas pee effera mallahm stahweja, ne buhs Jesus. Winsch to Pehterim teiz, in schis, arri to dohmadams, apwelk tikkai kreflu, mettahs uhdeni, in peld pee mallahm, ka winsch ahtri warretu pee Jesu kluht.

Tee zitei mahzeeki nahze ar to laiwu pakkat un iswille to tihflu, ar tahm siwim. Jesus leetahs pretteem ka sweschineeks, un fakka: atnesseet schurp no tahm siwim, to juhs essat dabbujschi. Nu tas tihfls wiffai tohp iswilleks, in tahs siwis skaititas, un tur bij puffedra simts in trihs it leelas siwis. Nahzeet, fazzija Jesus, un turrait ar manni asaidu. Nu wiffi winnu pasinne, un tee apsehдахs ar winnu. Jesus nehme to maissi, in derwe teem to, tapat arri no tahs siwis, ka winsch zittahrt mehdseja darriht.

Pehz asaida winsch sahze ar Pehteri runnaht, kas winnu preeksch kahdahm deenahm trihsreis bij aisleedsis. Jesus ne mas ne minn Pehtera grehku, sunnadams, ka winsch to no firds effoht woschelojis; bet tas winnu waiza: Sihmanni, Jonas dehls! woi tu manni turri miht? Kungs! atbildeja Pehteris, Kungs! tu sinni, ka es tewi mihleju. Sakka Jesus us to: eij gamma mannis jehrus. Pehz kahdu brihdi Jesus atkal waiza: Sihmanni, Jonas dehls! woi tu manni mihti? Pehteris atkal atbild: Kungs! tu sinni, ka es tewi mihleju. Sakka Jesus us to: ganni mannas awis. Trefcha reise Jesus atkal waiza: Sihmanni, Jonas dehls! turri tu manni miht? Tas Pehterim firdi sahpeja, ka Jesus tif dauds reis waizaja, in fazzija: Kungs! tu jo sinni wiffas leetas, tu arri sinni, zil gauschi es tewi mihleju. Sakka Jesus us to: tad ganni mannas awis,

Bet tur klahk Jesus us Pehteri fazzija: klan, kas nahkofchà laikà tew gaddisees! Uhd's schim tu bij brishw, in tew bij wallas eet, fur gribbedams; bet tawà wezzumà, zits rohkas pee tewi lifs, in tew safees, in tew weddihs, fur tu ne gribbesti. Bet nemmees drohfschu firdi in staiga man pakkat.

In Pehteris teefcham sawà wezzumà, Jesus in winna mahzibas deht, to nahwi zeete.

Ro mahzees tu no scheem stahsteem?

Es mahzohs no teem, pirkahrtan: Ka Jesus, nit pat kà winsch sawas mahzektus pehz sawas augfchamzelschanas ne aismirfe, bet tohs daschkahrt mihligi apraudsija, tà winsch arri ne weenu no saweem tizzigeem in taisneem behrneent ne aismirft, in muhscham to ne aismirfih.

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka mums, jepfschu meh's Jesu ar sawahm meefas azzim ne dabbujam redseht, tapat buhs eefsch winna un eefsch winna wahrdeem tizzeht, in muhsa alga tad sawà laikà it leela buhs, jo Jesus sakka: fwehtigi irr tee, kas ne reds, in tomehr tizz.

Trefchan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka tikfai tad meh's effam Jesus ihsteni mahzekli, kurrus winsch mihleht in fwehtigt gribb, kad meh's tahdu ustizzigu mihlestibu prett Jesu sawà firdi turram, ka meh's ar drohfschu prahtu, kà Pehteris, preefsch winna apleezinacht warram: Kungs! tu sinni wiffas leetas, tu arri sinni, ka meh's tew mihlejam.

Es pee Jesus turrefchohs,  
Kamehr winsch man scheid lifs dshwoht,

Gribbu rihtòs, wattaròs  
 Mana eetsch Jesus rohkahm eedoht;  
 Wihtòs mannòs padohmòs,  
 Es pee Jesus turrefchohs.

## 60.

## Jesus usbrauz Debbefis.

Jesus wehl tschetredesmits deenas, pehz sawas aug-  
 schamzelschanas, palikke pee saweem mahzetleem,  
 in schiini laikà wintsch daschkahrt ar teem fanahze.  
 Bet nu wintsch ne gribbeja wairs us redsamu wihtsi  
 schai semmè palikt. Wintsch gribbeja eet pee sawa  
 Tehwa, tanni gohdà in preekà, fo tas tam debbefis  
 bij kataifjis. Preeksch sawas aiseeschanas wintsch  
 wehl sawus mihtus mahzetlus saazinaja, in teem pa-  
 wehleja: lai tee Jerusalemes pilssatà paliktu, in tur  
 gaidtu, kamehr wintsch teem no Deewa spehtus sush-  
 titu, to ammaru waldiht, fo tas winneem bij us-  
 wehlejis. Schahdus spehtus winneem doht, to  
 Deews winnam effoht sohlijis, in to wintsch atkal  
 teem sohlija. Jahnis tikkai effoht ar uhdni kristijis,  
 bet wintsch tohs ar to garru, in ar spehkeem no aug-  
 schenes kristitu, in par saweem Apustuleem, par  
 mahzitajeem sawa Ewangeliuma eefwehtitu.

Kahdus darbus tee, zaur schahdu spehtu padarri-  
 tu, to Jesus winneem jaw bij fazzijis, in to wintsch  
 teem no jauna, fazzija. Juhs buhfeet, fazzija Je-  
 sus, Jerusaleme in Samaria, in libds semmes gal-  
 lam leezineeki mannos augschamzelschanas; juhs us  
 teem slunneem tahs rohkas likfeet, in tad tee taps  
 weffeli, kad juhs nahwes sahles dserfeet; tad tas jums

ne faitehs, in daschadus brihnumu darbus juhs tik pat, padarriseet, kà es tohs darrijis esmu. Eitat wissà pafaulè, un fluddinajeet, wisseem, mannas mahzibas, mannus darbus, mannas zeechanas, in mannu nahwi. Darrait par manneem mahzefteem wiffus laudis, in kristijeeet tohs, us to wahrdu ta Teshwa, ta Dehla in ta swehta Garra. Kas jums tizz, in tohp kristijhts, tas kluhs swehts, bet kas ne tizz taps pafuddinachts. Mahzait tohs laudis wiffu to turreht, ko es jums esmu pawehlejis, in redseet, es esmu pee jums ikdeenàs, lihds pafaules gallam.

Kad Jesus pehdigà reise famus mahzektus bij fapuzinajis us to elj:s kalnu; tad winsch tohs rohkas pahr teem pazeldams, fazzija: Deewa meers in winna swehtiba lai irr ar jums!

Taggad winsch tappe preeksch to mahzektu, azzim pazelts, un us gaischu padebbesi winsch nobrauze pee famu Teshwu debbesis. Tee mahzektu skattijahs winnam pakkat; bet drihs winsch sudde is winnu azzim. Tee winnu nu wairs ne warreja eemannihht, bet tapat tee skattijahs us debbesim, in raugi! diwi Engeli parahdijahs teem, zilweku gihmi, ar jaukahm baltahm drahnahm, in fazzija us winneem: juhs wihri no Galileijas! Ko juhs schè stahwat, in skattat us debbesi? Schis Jesus, kas no jums tappe us neimts debbesis, atnahks atkal leclà gohdà, kà juhs to essat redsefschi debbesis brauzam. Nu tee mahzektu palitke weeni paschi, peeluhdse Jesu, greesehs atpakkal us Jerusalemi, ar preeku un fieds drohschibu, un gaidija tur us to, ko Jesus teem bij sohlijis.



Ro mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka mums waijag sohti par to preezatees, ka Jesus irr debbefis usbrauzis; jo wusch tur nu, ka tee swehti raksti mahza, sehshy pee Deewa labbas rohkas in muhs aishahw, in teem sawejeem mahjas weetu taifa, tai walstiba sawa tehwa;

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Kad Jesus mans Kungs in Pestitais debbefis dshwo, tad man nu ne buhs aplam in pahrleeku pehz pasaules leetahm tihsoht, in ar wissu firdi pee tahm lipr, bet man buhs jo deenas jo wairak atrautees no semmes neekeem, in pehz ta no wissa spehka zenstees, tur weenteis nofkuht, kur Jesus muhschiga gohda miht;

Treshan kahrtan es mahzohs: Kad es to no Deewa swehteem wahrdeem sinnu, ka tas Jesus, kas irr usbrauzis debbefis, atees atkal leela gohda in spehka, tohs zilwekus teefah; tad man, schein dshwojoh, waijag, zaur rizzibu in Deewabihjaschanu, us to sataifitees, ka es winnu tad warru ar preeku faneme, un bes bailehm preeksch winna waiga stahweht.

Mums palibds mekleht sirsniigi,  
 Tur sawu ihstu laimi,  
 Kur aplaimo tu muhschigi  
 Kungs Jesus! sawu faimi,  
 Kas muhschigs irr in neredfams,  
 Tas, tas lai mums irr patihfams,  
 Ne semmes brakka laime.

VII. No tahs Isleefchanas ta  
fwehta Barra, in no tahs Isplah-  
tifchanas tahs Mahzibas Jesus.

61.

Tas fwehtais Bars pahre Jesus Mah-  
zefleem tohp isleets.

**Z**ee mahzefli Jesus, in winna draugi in draudsenes  
turrejahs, pehz Jesus debbes braufchanas, kohpa,  
kà winfeh to bij pawehlejis, gaididami ar pajeechanu in  
stipru zerribu us to, ko Jesus winneem bij fohlijis.

Waffaras fwehtkòs, kad tee bij farwà istabà fa-  
pulzinati, farunnadamees no fwehtahm leetahm, in  
Deewu peeluhgdami; tad tee peepeschi dsirdeja weenu  
ruhkschana no debbesim, kas bij tà, kà ta ruhkschana  
weenas dishas wehtras. Schi ruhkschana pildija wis-  
fu to istabu, fur tee fehdeja, in tee redseja ugguns  
leefminas, itt kà mehlikes us katru no teem mahze-  
fkeem nolaischamees. Tai paschà azzumirkli schee dab-  
bun jaunus spehtus no Deewa, un fahk fweeschas wal-  
ludas runnaht, ko tee papreeksch ne bij mahzijschees,  
runnaht, kà Deews winneem to eedewe.

Tai laikà bij Zerusalemes pilskatà laudis no wis-  
fahm semmes tautahm, kas fwehtku labbad tur bij  
nonahkufchi. Starp scheem bij dauds tahdu, kas  
gan ne bij no Juhdu tizzibas, bet tomehr to weenigu  
pateefigu Deewu atsihdami, eeksch ta tizzeja, in pa  
brih.

brifhscheem us Jerusalemi gahje, tohs fwehtkus ar  
teem Zuhdeem swinneht. Kad nu ta ruhfschana tappe  
dsirdeta wiffi fchee laudis fskrehje, in dsirdedami,  
fa tee Apustuli winnu semju wallodas runnaja, tee  
brifhnodamees brifhnojahs, in fazzija: neggi fchee lau-  
dis irr no Galileijas, fur ne weens schahs wallodas  
ne proht? kà tad tas nahkajs, fa winni muhsu tehwu  
wallodas runna, in tanni paschà Deewa leelus darhus  
fluddina? kas tas jelle irr? in kas no ta buhs? Bet  
zitti tur bij, kas pahre to smeheje, fazzidami: fchee  
laudis irr eedsehrufchees, in tas wihns winneem to  
mehli tà pagrohfa. Tas naw wehrts, to dsirdeht: fo  
tee tè plahpa.

Schee besdeewigi smehejeji it weegli buhtu warreje  
fchi daschu nebehndneeku willinaht, winnu dohmas us-  
nemt, tapeh; Pehteris zekahs, in usrunna wiffus ar  
fcheem wahrdeem: „juh's Zuhdu wihri, in juh's wiffi,  
„kas juh's taggad Jerusalemè essat, klausait, fo es  
„jums teikschu, in paturrait to labbi, fo es jums flud-  
„dinaschu. Naw teef, fa fchee irr eedsehrufchees,  
„kà zitti no jums dohma. Kas eedsertohs fwehtkòs  
„jaw rihtà agri? Bet fo juh's taggad redsat  
„in dsirdat, tas irr, fo Deews jaw zaur teem pra-  
„weescheem irr lizzis pasluddinahht. Nu juh's Zuhdu  
„wihri! klausait taggad fchohs wahrdu: to Jesu no  
„Nazaretes, kam Deews juh'su starpà irr leezibu de-  
„wis, zaur spehzigeeem darbeem, zaur simehm in  
„brifhnumeem — fcho paschu Jesu no Nazaretes, fo  
„juh's essat pee nahwes pasubdinajfchi, in zaur paga-  
„neem likkuschi pee frusta peenagloht, (kà Deews to  
„papreeksch bij nodohmajis in nolizzis) fcho paschu  
„Jesu Deews atkal no mirroneem irr usmohdinajis.  
„Winsch ne warreja eeksch nahwes rohkahm palikt,  
„kà Dahwids to jaw irr papreeksch flubdinajis, fazzi-  
„danas:

„dams: tu ne atstahsi mannu dwehseli kappâ,  
 „nedf lausi tarwu fwehtu to farruhdeschanu res  
 „dseht, un meh's wissi effam leezineeki schihs aug-  
 „schamzelschanas Jesus. Schis Jesus nu Deewa  
 „gohdu in spehku irr eedabbujis, in kâ winsch to sa-  
 „wâ Tehwa wahrda dandsreis irr sohlijis, to fwehtu  
 „Garru pah'r mums isleet, juhs nu schi Deewa Garra  
 „brihnuma spehku taggad pee mums redsat. Tad nu  
 „wisseem Israëta laudim buhs sinnaht, ka Deews scho  
 „paschu Jesu, ko juhs effat kruskâ sittusch, irr zehlis  
 „par Kungu in Kehninu, ko winsch jums irr sohlijis,  
 „un ko juhs fenn effat gaidijschi.“

Kad nu tee Zuhdi to dsirdeja, ka tas, ko tee tif  
 neschehligi bij nonahweisschi, effoht par kungu in keh-  
 ninu zelts, tad tas winneem kâ ar nasi firdi duhre,  
 in zitti no teem faunedamees us Pehteri un teem zit-  
 teem Apustuteem teize: wihri! brahki! ko buhs  
 mums darriht? Pehteris arbildeja: „usnemmeet  
 „zittu prahtu: tizzeet eeksch Jesus, kâ eeksch ta no  
 „Deewa suhtita Pestitaja, un leekaites kristitees  
 „eeksch ta wahrda Jesus; tad juhsu grehki taps pa-  
 „mesti in peedohti, in juhs tif par kâ meh's dabbuseet  
 „to dahwanu ta fwehta Garra; jo jums peederr ta  
 „dahrga Deewa apsohlijchana, in juhsu behrneem,  
 „ir wisseem paganeem, kurrus Deews arri pee tahs  
 „draudses sawa Dehla aizinahs flah't — wisseem, wis-  
 „seem zilwekeem peederr schi jauka Deewa apsohlijcha-  
 „na.“ In dauds zittas mahzibas Pehteris teem wehl  
 sluddinaja, tohs muddinadams, lai tee atrautohs no  
 teem netikleem in launeem zilwekeem, kahdi, Dee-  
 wam schehl! gan drihs wissi bija.

Kas nu Jesus mahzibu peenehme, tas tappe kri-  
 stih's, kâ Jesus to bij pawehlejis. Un jaw, tai pa-  
 schâ deenâ, gan drihs trihs tuhkstoschi zilweki Jesu  
 aplee.

apleezinaja, eeksch winna, kà ta pafaules Pestitaja, tizzeja, in tappe us winna wahedu pakristiti.

**Ro mahzees tu no schi-stahsta!**

Es mahzohs no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka man buhs Deewam pateift par to, kà wlasch teem Apustuteem famu fwehtu Garru irr dewis; jo bes schi Garra pafuga tee ne buhtu warreschi to winneem uswehleru darbu, par zilweku muhschigu laimi, in arri paher mannas dwehfeles lablahschanu pastrohdacht;

Dhuran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, tikpat kà Jesus teem Apustuteem to fwehtu Garru fahrtija, kò winsch teem bij par pafugu fohlijis, winsch arri mannim scho fwehtu Garru dahwanahs, par gaismu, eeksch mannas tumfibas, par atspaidu eeksch mannas wahjibas; par eepreezinataju eeksch mannas skumfchanas, un par glahbeju eeksch mannas mirschanas; jo winsch irr fohlijis: mans debbes Tehws dohs famu Garru teem, kas winnu peelhds;

Trefchan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka man, kad tas fwehtais Gars manni, zaur Deewa wahrdeem pamahja, buhs apdohmigi winnam klaufiht, in tam labpraht tahs durris mannas firdis atdarriht, lai winsch tur eekschà mahjo in walda; kad es appafsch winna waddischanas ne kad no ta zella tahs ihstenas laimes ne nomaldischohs, in tikschu famà laikà tai weetà, kur Jesus famus tizzigus behrenus ar muhschigu debbes preeku meelo.

Swehtais gars, tu Deewa spohschums!

Awots fwehtas gudribas!

Taisnu firschu, preeks in drohschums!

Deweis fwehtas laimibas!

Mahz, man prahtu apskaidre,

Dwehfeliti apdsihwe,

To zaur tarou preeku fildi,

Un ar fwehtifchanu pildi.

Pehteris in Zahnis dseedina weenu zilweku,  
kas no dsimschanas dij klibz.

Pehteris in Zahnis gabje pehz pufdeenās, ap to  
luhgſchanas stundu, basnizā. Tur nu bij preeſch  
basnizas durrim weens nabbags, gaudens zilweks,  
kas no mahtes meefahm ne warreja ne weenu lohzefti  
kuſtinacht, un kas ikdeenās tappe preeſch basnizas  
durrim neſtis, lai tas dahwanu luhgtohs no teem, kas  
basnizā gabje. Schis Pehteri in Zahni arri luhdſe,  
lai tee winnam kahdu dahwanu peemestu. Pehteris  
in Zahnis ſkattijahs us ſcho gaudenu, un ſazzija: us-  
luhko us mums! Tas nabbadsichts jaw leelu dahwanu  
gaidija, in teefſham wiſch tahdu leelu ne warreja  
gaidiht, kà winnam tappe eedohta. Pehteris  
ſacka us winnu: ſudrabu un ſeltu es ne turru, bet,  
kas man irr, to es tewim dohmu: zellees eefſch ta  
ſpehta Jesus no Nazareres, in ſtaiga, in wiſch to  
ſatwehre pee labbas rohtas, in pazehle to, un tuhlihn  
tappe winna leeli in krumſli ſingri, kà wiſch aug-  
ſham lehziſ ſtahweja in ſtaigaja. Wiſch nu ar Peh-  
teri in Zahni gabje basnizā, ſtaigadams un lehkdams,  
un Deewam pateidams. Wiſſi laudis, kas basnizā  
bij, redſeja brihnodamees winnu ſtaigajam in lehkam,  
un kad tee nu ſinnaja: winnu to paſchu gaudenu eſſam,  
kas zitkahrt, dahwanas luhgdams, pee basnizas durrim  
ſehdeja; tad tee brihniyahs in iſtruhkachs in pahrbih-  
jajahs pahr to, kas winnam notizzis bija. Bet kad  
ſchis, kas weffels bij tappis, turrejahs ar ween pee  
Pehtera un Zahna; tad wiſſi laudis ſatezzeja pee teem.  
Pehteris to redſedams, ſahje tā us teem laudim run-  
nacht:

„naht: „mihiti laudis! kam juhs-irk gaušchi brihnojee-  
 „tees par to, kas irr notizzis? Zeb kam juhs luhko-  
 „jeet us mums, ict ka buhtum mehš, zaur muhku  
 „spehku in Deewabihjašchanu, šcho padarrijšchi stai-  
 „gajam? Ahbraäma, Išaaka, in Jehkaba Deews,  
 „tas Deews muhku tehwu, irr šawu Dehlu pagohdi-  
 „najas, to pašchu Jesu, ko juhs preekšch Pilatus ef-  
 „šat apfuhdsejšchi, in ko juhs ne gribbejat palaišt,  
 „jebšchu Pilatus gan spreede: winnu beswainigu ef-  
 „šam. To nenoseedsigu, taišnu in šwehtu juhs effat  
 „atmettušchi, in Pilatu luhgušchi, lai winsch weenu  
 „šlepkawu winna weetâ palaištu. To, kas jums muh-  
 „šchigu dšimwošchanu šohlja, in arri warreja doht,  
 „juhs effat nekawušchi. Bet Deews winnu atkal no  
 „mirroneem irr usmohdinajis. Mo ta mehš wišši  
 „effam leezineeki. In kas taggab pee šcht zilweka no-  
 „tikke, tas irr zaur to tizzibu eekšch Jesus notizzis.“

„Nu es gan sinnu, brahli! ka juhs in arri juhšu  
 „wiršneeki, nesinnadami, ko juhs darrijat, Jesum  
 „effat daudš mohkas in arri gallu darrijšchi; bet zaur  
 „to notikke tas, ko Deews jam šenn bij nobohmajis,  
 „in zaur šaweem Praweefšcheem lizzis šluddinaht: ka  
 „tas Meššias in pašaules Pešticais daudš zeestu, in  
 „nonahwehts taptu. Usnemmeet nu zittu prahtu, in  
 „atgreescetees pee winna, ka juhšu grehki isdeldeti  
 „tohp, in juhs zaur winnu šchelaštibu atrohnat,  
 „preekšch Deewa waiga. Taggab Jesus irr usbrau-  
 „zis debbešis, un tur paliks, kamehr wišš irr peepil-  
 „dihes, ko Deews, zaur šaweem Praweefšcheem irr  
 „lizzis pašluddinaht.“

Ko mahzees tu no šchi štahta?

Es mahzohš no ta, pirinkahrtan: Ka tee Apu-  
 štuli teefšam no Deewa tappe likti, Jesus weetâ, to  
 kri-

kriigtigu draudst wirt semmes ustaisiht in isplatticht; jo tee zaur to tizzibu eeksch Jesus wahrda padarrija tahdus darbus, ko tikkai Deewa rohka spehj padarricht;

Dhivan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka man ne buhs, kad es ko labba padarru schinni pasaulé, sawu gohdu mekleht; bet tam Deewam to gohdu doht, zaur kurea paligu ween meh's wissu labbu darram, tà kà Pehteris, kas ne ar lepnu prahtu sawu gohdu mekleja, kad winsch to ristu zilweku bij dseedinajis; bet tohs laudis us Jesu rahdija;

Treschan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka ne ween tas, kam naudu in mantas irr, tam behdigana warr paliga nahkt, bet ka arri tas nabbags daschureis to jo labbaki spehj, ne kà tas baggatais, zaur teem spehkeem, ko Deews winnam irr dahwanajis, in zaur firsnigu luhg-schanu, us Deemu, kam wissas leetas eespehjas. Pehterim ne bij sudrabs in selts, bet winsch tapat tam nabbagam, kas no winna dahwanu luhdse, tahdu dahwanu dewe, ko wissas pasaulés mantas ne atswerr.

Noteizeet Jesu, Engeli!  
 Tai augstà debbes ehkà!  
 Noteizeet Jesu, zilwek,  
 No wissa juhku spehta!  
 Kas dwaaschu well lai apdseeda  
 Tew Jesus! in tew gohdina,  
 In noteiz tarvu wahrdu!

### Pehteris in Jahnis kluhst zeetumà mesti.

Pehterim un Jahnam us teem laudim tà runnajohst, argahje Preesteri, in tas wirtneeks pah'r teem



Saldareem, kas to bajnizu apwakteja, un kahdi Saduzeeri. Teem tas ne patikke, ka schee tik drohſchi tohs laudis mahzija, in teem sluddinaja, ka zaur Jesu no Nazaretes weenreis wiffi mirroni tapu usmohdinati. Teem tahdas leelas duſmas pahre Zahni in Pehteri usgahje, ka tee tohs likke feet in zeetumâ mest, lihds rihtam, jo tas jaw wakkars bija.

Bet tapatt bij dauds, kas Pehtera mahzibai peefritte, in peeztuhſtoſchi wihri tappe ſkaititi, kas no wiffas ſirds tizzeja. Tai nahkoſchâ deena ſapulzinajahs tee wirſneeki, un wezzajee, un rakstumahzitaji eekſch Jerusalemes, ar to augſtu Preesteri Annas, un zeek tur no winna radda bija. Schee nu likke Pehteri in Zahni preekſch ſewis weſt, in kad tee winnu preekſchâ ſtahweja, lihds ar to wihru, ko tee bij weſſelu darriſſaji; tad tee wirſneeki waizaja: zaur kurra ſpehku, jeb kurrà wahrda juhs ſcho wihru eſſat weſſelu darriſſchi? Pehteris, pilns ta ſwehta Garra, atbildeja: „juhs tauſchu wirſneeki! in juhs wezzajee „to Juhdul mehſ eſſam preekſch jums atweſti, ta lab- „ba darba deht, ko mehſ eſſam pee ſchi zilweka darriſſ- „ſchi, kad mehſ tam to weſſelibu eſſam atdewuſchi. „Tad jums nu in wiſſeem laudim buhs ſinnaht, ka „zaur to ſpehku Jesus no Nazaretes, ko juhs eſſat „krustâ ſitruſchi, in ko Deems atkal no mirroneem irr „usmohdinajis, ſchis zilweks weſſels ſtahw, preekſch „juhſu azzim. Schis Jesus irr tas akmins pee ta „ngama, ko Deems gribb ſtarp teem zilwekeem zelt. „To juhs eſſat atmetruſchi; bet tas tapat, pehz Dee- „wa prahta, par ſtuhra akmini irr tappis, un arri „tahds muhſcham buhs in paliks; jo debbeſis in wirſ- „ſemmes wiſſch irr tas weenigais, zaur ko tee zilweki „warr no wiſſa tauna glahbti, in muhſchigâ laime zelti „tapt.“

Kad nu tas augsts Preesteris in tee zitti fungi schahdu drohschu wallodu no Zahna in Pehtera muttes dsirdeja, un teem sajutte, ka schee bij nemahziti zilweki; tad tee brihnijahs tohti, un vasinne, ka wiini no teem effoschi, kas ar ween pee Jesus bij turrejschees. Tur klahst tee redseja to zilweku, kas bij wessfels tappis pee winneem stahwam, un tapeh3 ne warreja ne neeka pretti runnaht. Tapeh3 wiini likke Pehteri un Zahni, ar to zilweku, ko tee bij wesselu darrijschi no tahm runnahm iseet, in farunnajahs sawâ starpâ, par to, kas nu effoht ja-darra. See farahwe plezzes, fazzidami: ko meh3 ar scheem laudim darri3im; jo weenu brihnumu zaur to effam notikkschu, tas irr sinmams wisseem, kas Jerusalemê dsihwo, un arri meh3 ne warram to leegt. Bet ka tas starp laudim in tahlaki ne ispaudahs, meh3 teem to gribbam gauschi peekohdinaht, lai tee turplik ar nekahdu zilweku no Jesus ne runna.

Nu tee tappe preekschâ aizinati, in teem pawehlehts turplik ne buhtin ne runnaht no Jesus, nei mahzihst eeksch wiinna wahrdu. Bet Pehteris in Zahnis atbildeja: „spreescheet paschi, woi taisns irr „preeksch Deewa, jums wairak Klausihst ne kâ „Deewam? in meh3 ne warram klussu zeest no ta, „ko meh3 effam redsejschi in dsirdejschi.“ Us to tee teefas fungi ne ko ne spehje atbildeht; bet tee tomehr arri ne gribbeja farou wahrdu atraut (fawus wahr-dus apehst); tapeh3, winnus wehl wairak apdraudejschi, tee tohs palaide wallam; jo tee ne atradde ne ko, kadeh3 tee buhtu warreju3chi tohs sohdiht.

Un tee nu wallâ laisti nahje pee teem sawejeem, un teize teem, ko tee teefas fungi bij fazzij3chi, in ka tee ne kahdu sohdamu wainu pee winneem effoht atradduschchi. Par to tee wissi weenprahtrigi teize un  
fla.

flaweja Deewu, in peeluhdse to: lai tas ir turplik fa-  
weem kalpeem dohtu drohſchibu, winna wahrduſ pa-  
fluddinaht, in ſpehku, to pateefibu ſawas fluddina-  
ſchanas jaur brihnumu darbeem apſtipprinahſt.

Pehz ſchahdas winnu luhgſchanas ta weeta, kur  
tee ſtahweja, gauſchi tappe kuſtinata, in wiſſi ar to  
ſwehtu Garru, in ar jaunu ſpehku peepilditi, un run-  
naja to Deewa wahrdu ar drohſchibu.

In wiſſi tee, kaſ Jeſus mahzibu tizzigi bij pee-  
nehmuſchi, ſawâ ſtarpâ tâ mihlejahſ, itt kâ tee weena  
firdſ un weena dwehfete buhtu bijuſchi. Ne weens  
ſazzija no ta, kaſ winnam peederreja, ſawu eſſam;  
bet wiſſaſ mantas, kaſ teem bij, tee turreja weenâ  
kohpâ. Zur ne bij ne weens, winnu ſtarpâ, kam kaſ  
peetruhke, in zits ne bija pahſ zittu baggats. Tee  
Apuſtuli teem to ne bij pawehleſchi, ſawas mantas  
weenlihdsigi ſawâ ſtarpâ dalliht; bet tee to darrija no  
karſtaſ mihleſtibas, ko zits prett zittu turreja.

Taſ pulkſ to, kaſ eekſch Jeſus tizzeja, nu jo dee-  
nâſ jo wairak peeage; jo tee Apuſtuli ne mittejahſ  
apleezinahſt, ka Jeſus eſſoht augſcham zehleſſ, in to  
pateefibu ſawas leezibas tee apſtipprinaja jaur brih-  
numu darbeem.

### Ko mahzees tu no ſchi ſtahſta?

Eſ mahzohſ no ta, pirmkahrtan: Ka tam, kam  
taiſna firdſ irraid, ne waijaga ne kad bihteſſ, kad ic  
wiſſch taptu preekſch teeſaſ weſſſ in apſuhdſehſſ.  
Pehteris in Zahnis tappe zeetumâ likti, in preekſch  
teeſaſ aizinati. Bet teem ne notikke ne kahds ſau-  
numſ, kad teem taiſna leeta bija; turprettim wiſſſ  
kâ taiſni wihri ar gohdu tappe palaiſti walkam;

Ohtran kahrtan eſ mahzohſ: Ka, tikpat, kâ  
Zahnis in Pehteris ar drohſchibu runnaja, preekſch  
teem

teem augsteem teefas kungeem, in leezibu dewe no sawas tizzibas eeksch Jesus, man arri ne buhs sawu tizzibu preeksch pafawles flehpt, bet, kad wajag, Jesu drohschi apleezinaht; jo Jesum peederreht, tas ne irr kauns bet gohds preeksch Deewa in wisseem taifneem zilwekeem;

Trefchan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, kad zilweki pawehl, fo Deews irr aisleedsis, mums to ne buhs darriht, in kad arri zaur to wiffa muhsu laiziga laime sustu, in wiffadas breefmas in behdas mums rastohs; bet ka mums buhs, ta ka Pehteris in Zahnis darrija, Deewam wairak klausihrt ne ka zilwekeem, lai muhsu dwehfeles laime ne sustu, in lai pahrt mums ne nahktu tahs muhschigas breefmas in behdas, ar fo Deews, tohs grehzineekus peemekleht, irr draudejis.

Tew bihdamees lai peetizzigi,  
 Preeksch tewis, Deews! es staigaju,  
 Lai kalpoju tew labprahtigi,  
 Lai nolahdu to walschfibu.  
 To leekuli tu fohdifi,  
 Ween taifnu tu aplaimosi.

## 64.

### Wihlips in tas Kambarjunkers no Mohru Semmes.

Wee ta Apustula Wihlippa, kas firdigi to mahzibu Jesus fluddinaja, peegahje kahdu deenu weens Deewa Engelis, no Jesus fuhthts, kas tam pawehleja: noeet us widdus deenas puffi, us to zellu, kas no Jerusalemes us Gazu tekk. To schis darra, bes kaweschanas, un eerauga pa to zellu rattus brauzam,  
 eeksch

eeksch kurreem weens Mohra wihrs sehdeja, kas bij augsts kungs, in weens kambarjunkturs, in mantu fargs tahs kehnenenes no Mohru semmes, Kandahzes. Schis bij Jerusalem nahjis, tur dsirdeht tahs rahzibas no Deewa in no winna waldifchanas pahreem zilwekem, un tur klahr scho weenigu ihstenu Deewu, fo winsch arsinne, pecluhgt. Schis kungs bij tohs swehtus praweeschu rakstus to Juhdu eedabujis, in atpaktal us mahjahm braukdams winsch tannis eeksch saweem ratteem lassija.

Nu tas Deewa Gars Wihlippu dsinne, pee-eet pee scheem ratteem. Winsch gahje un dsirdeja, ka tas kungs, kas rattos sehdeja ar apdohmu lassija to grahmatu ta praweescha Esaijas. Wihlips nu prafsija to kungu: woi tu arri prohti to, fo tu lassija? Schis atbildebams: ka buhtu es warrejis, kad ne weens manni ne mahza, luhdse Wihlippu rattos. Pee winna sehdeht, in tam to, fo winsch bij lassijis, isstahstiht. Wihlips kahpe rattos, in tas kambarjunkturs winnam nu rahdija, to, fo winsch bij lassijis tai swehta grahmatu ta praweescha Esaija. In ta rakstu weeta, fo tas bij lassijis, bij schi: winsch irr itt ka awes pee kauschanas westis, un ittin ka jehrs besbalsigs irr prett sawu zirpeju, tapatt winsch ne ardarra sawu mutti. Winnam zaur to wissleekaku netaisnibu taps gohds in dsihwiba saudehts. Pehz ta, kad winsch buhs wokauts, winnam buhs nekaitams dsimmums.

Tas kambarjunkturis nu luhdse Wihlippu: teiz jelle mannim, no ka tas Praweets schinnis wahrdoes runna? woi no few pascha, woi no zitta kahda? Wihlips atbildeja: schinnis wahrdoes tas Deewa Praweets papreeksch sluddina, kas nahkoschds laikos notiks, in schihm deenahm schi winna papreekschsluddina-

nafchana irr peepildita tappusi, pagr fo ir tu warri  
 preezatees. Jesus weens fwehts wihrs, kas taggad  
 irr debbesis eegahjis, in kurra leezineets un talps es  
 esmu, tas irr tas, no fa tas Praweets runna. Schis  
 Jesus dschwaja Zuhdu starpà eeksch beswainibas lu  
 taisnibas, fluddinaja teem Deewa prahru, in darrija,  
 zaur Deewa spehku, dauds brihnumus. Bet tee win-  
 nu eenihdeja, in waijaja, in apfuhdseja scho nenosee-  
 dsigu preeksch teem teefas fungeem, tà weenu blehd-  
 neeku, kas to nahwi effoht pelnijis. Bet winsch, ap-  
 sinnadamees sawas beswainibas, zeete fluffu, tà tas  
 schè rakstihst stahw, in sawu mutti ne ardarrija. Lee  
 winnu pasuddinaja pee nahwes, in winsch tappe fru-  
 stà fists, in pehz kappà glabbahes. Deews winnu  
 mohdinaja no kappà, in pazehle winnu pee fewis,  
 eeksch debbesim. Zaur to tas nahze, fa dauds tuhk-  
 stahwi, kas to leezibu no Jesus augschamzelschanas,  
 zaur winna mahzetkeem dsirdeja, fahze eeksch winna,  
 in eeksch winna mahzibas tizzehst, in zaur winna nah-  
 wi, schehlastibu pee Deewa, in muhschigu debbes lai-  
 mi zerreht. Tà Wihlipsis winnam to dschwoschanu,  
 tohs darbus, to taisnibu, to zeeschanu in nahwi Je-  
 sus stahstija, in to mahzija, fa tee, kas eeksch scho  
 Jesu tizzedami kristiti taptu eeksch winna wahrda,  
 zaur winnu kluhtu muhschi isglahbri, in fa ir winsch,  
 rikkai gribbedams, zaur scho Jesu warretu schehlastibu  
 pee Deewa, in to muhschigu dschwoschanu dabbuht.  
 Tee, sawà starpà tà runnajoht, nahze pee kahdu uppi,  
 in tas kambarjunkturs fazzija us Wihlippu: Zuhlihn  
 schai uppè es gribbu liktees kristitees. Tu tapat man-  
 nim to ne leegsi?

Ne, fazzija Wihlipsis, tas, kas ar skaidru sirdi  
 tizz, warr kristihst tapu. Nu abbi kahpe no ratteem,  
 gahje pee to uppi, in Wihlipsis kristija to Mohra wih-  
 ru,

tu, jo tas apleezinaja, ka winsch tizzoh: Jesu Kristu Deewa Dehlu effam.

Nu tas Gars ta Runga aisgrahbe Wihlippu, in tas kambarjunkturs winnu wairs ne redseja. Bet schis nu pateize Deewam par to, ka arri winsch esfoht mahzjees, Jesu Kristu arsiht, in preejadamees winsch nu gahje sawu zellu us mahjahm.

Ro mahzjees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, virmkahrtan: Ka, kad es Deewa wahrduus lassu jeb dsirschu, man arri waijag par to gahdahr, ka es labbi prohtu to, kas tannis mahzihts tohp: ja ne; tad wissa manna klauvischana in lassischana irr pawel.i, in mannim nekahds labbums no ta ne nahf; tapehz waijaja Wihlipsis to Mohra wihru: woi tu arri prohti, fo tu lassu?

Ohtan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Jesus irr wissu lauschu Pestitais, in ka kairs no Zuhdeem in paganeem, kas pee winna ihstena tizziba dohdahs, arri zaur winnu dabhuhs Deewa schehlastibu, in weenreis to muhschigu debbes laimi;

Drehtan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka es ne zant to tapfchu fwehts, ka es us Jesus wahrdu kristihts esmu; bet zaur to, ka es ar usizzigu firdi eeksch Jesu, ka mannu Pestitaju in glahbeju tizzu, in ka man nekahds labbums no mannas kristibas ne atlez, ja es sawu tizzibu, zaur fwehtu firds buhschanu in gohdigu dschwoschanu, preeksch Deewa in zilwekeem, ne rahdu.

At teescham fwehta kristiba

Man palihdsehs ne neeku;

In Jesus atpestischana

Man arr ne buhs par preeku,

Kad ne tohs grehtus atstahju,

Kad taifniba ne dschwosju,

Ka Deewa behrneem klahjahs.

## Karneels.

Tai Zuhdu pilsfata Kesarias wahrda dsihwoja Karneels, weens kapteine, kas ne bij no Zuhdu zilts, bet kas tomehr stary teem Zuhdeem dsihwodams, no winneem bij mahzijeess, to weenigu, ihstenu Deewu atsicht, in kas tikpat ka winni, scho Deewu gohda turreja. Winsch bij gohdigs in taifns wihrs, weens apgahdatais to tuffchu un usrijzigs Deewabihjatais. Pee schi nahje weens Deewa engelis, kas winnu usfauze: Karneels! Bet tas isbihjajahs, in fazzija: kas tas irr, Kungs? In tas engelis tam teize: tapeh, ka tawas luhgshanas in nabbagu dahwanas Deewam irr patihkamas, Deews par sihmi sawas schelastibas tew leef fazzicht: fuhiti us Zoppi, un lai aizina pee tewi weenu wihru, Sihmans Pehteris wahrda, un schis Pehteris tew fazzih, kas tew turplik par Deewa gohdu irr ja-darra.

Karneels tuhlihn fuhrija dimi no saweem mahjasfalpeem, un weenu deewabihjigu saldatu us Zoppi.

Tai pascha stunda, kad schee tai pilsfata atgahje, bij Pehteris us namma juntu, in peeluhdse Deewu. Un Pehteris isfalzis buhdams, gribbeja ko baudicht, bet us weenreis tappe winna prahts aisgrahbts, un winsch redseja to debbesi atwehrtu un kahdu traufku pee sewi nosiddinajam, furrà bij wissadi tschetrkahjigi semmes lohpi, in swehri un tahrpi un putni, un weena balf fauze: zellees Pehteri! nokauj un ehd! Un Pehteris atbildeja: Kungs! es ne kad ne esmu ehdis to, kas neschlihts, un kas, peh, Mofsus tikkumeem, irr ais-



aisleegts ehst. Bet atkal bals atskanneja, us Pehteri: fo Deems irr schlihtstijis, tew ne buhs par aisleegtu turreht. Tas notikke trihs reises, un tad tas trauks tappe atkal uszelts debbesis. Nu Pehteris sahje pee sewis dohmaht, kas jel ta par paradischanu effoht bijusi, in tai pascha azzumirkli tee no Karneeka suhtiti wihri stahweja preeksch ta namma, kurra Pehteris bij, un waizaja pehz winnu. Un tas Gars fazzija Pehterim: raugi, trihs wihri waiza pehz temi. Eij tu ar winneem, kur tee gribb; jo tee no Deewa irr pee tew suhtiti. Taggad eet Pehteris semme no jumta, pee teem trim wihreem, un sarka us teem: es esmu tas Pehteris, pehz ka juhs waizajat. Ko juhs no mannis gribbat? Tee arbildeja: ka Karneels, winnu taifns un deewabihjigs kungs, kas pee wiffas Zuhdu zilts labbu slawu turroht, no Deewa engela effoht pamahzihts, winnu likt aizinahst sawa nammâ, in winna mahzibu dsirdeht, in luhdse Pehteri: lai tas ne leegtohs ar winneem eet. Pehteris paklausija winnu luhgschanu, in tai ohtrâ deenâ winsch jaw pee Karneeka nonahje, kas to gauschi gaidija, in sawus raddineekus in labbus draugus bij saluhdsis sawa nammâ, lai tee ar winnu Pehtera mahzibu klausitu.

Karneels Pehteram prettim eedams preeksch ta semme mettehs pee winna kahjam; bet tas Pehteram ne patikke, in winsch, to pazeldams, fazzija: zellees augscham; jo es esmu zilweks: tà kâ tu. Abbi nu gahje istabâ, in Pehteris usrunnaja wiffus, kas tur bij, ar scheem wahrdeem: „juhs to sunnat, ka mums „Zuhdu laudim naw brihw, nahkt to sweschineeku „nammôs, kas no Zuhdu zilts newa; bet tomehr es „warreju pee jums nahkt, no pascha Deewa pamahzihts, ka man ne buhs wairs nekahdu zilweku

„par neschkihstu turreht. Kalabba juh's effat likku-  
 „schi manni aizinah?“ Karneels nu Pehterim stah-  
 stija, ka weens Deewa engel's tam effoht to padohmu  
 dewis, pehz winnu fuhcht, in nu niehs wiffi, fazzij-  
 ja winsch, schè effam kohpa, gribbedami dsirdeht, fo  
 tu mums, Deewa wahrda fluddinasi. In Pehteris  
 nu sahje us reem tà runnah: „es to taggad it skai-  
 „dri redsu, ka Deews us to ne rauga, kahdà tizzibà  
 „kahds zilweks irr dsimmi's in audsis, bet tikkai taif-  
 „niba in Deewabihjaschana irr Deewam pee ta zilwe-  
 „ka patihkama, lai winsch buht kahds buhdams, lai  
 „winsch buht no muhku, jeb no swescheem laudim.“

„Juh's gan sinnat to notikkufchu leetu; jo ta zaur  
 „n'issu Juhdu semmi irr sinnama — juh's gan sinnat,  
 „ka tas Jesus no Nazaretes, fo Deews bij pasaulè  
 „fuhrijis, in kas zaur Deewa spehku daschadus brih-  
 „numus darrija, in tohs zilweks no meefas in dweh-  
 „feles wainahm dscedinaja, no muhku wirsneekem  
 „Jerusalemè irr noteesahts, pee nahwes pasuddinahs,  
 „in pee frusta peefisis tappis, fur winnam, kà laun-  
 „darritajam bij jamirft. Echo Jesu Deews atkal irr  
 „usmohdinajis no mirroneem, in winnu lizzis parah-  
 „ditees, ne wisseem laudim, bet mums, teem no  
 „Deewa isredseteem leezineekem, kas mehs ar win-  
 „nu effam ehdufchi in dschufchi, pehz ta, kad  
 „winsch irr augfcham zehlees no mirroneem. Schis  
 „mums irr pawehlejis, teem laudim pasluddinah,  
 „winnu effam to no Deewa eestahditu fohgi to dsihwu  
 „in mirrufchu. Schim Jesum dohd leezibu wiffi pra-  
 „weefchi, ka zaur winnu grehku peedohfchanu dabbu,  
 „katrs, kas tizz, in kas sawu tizzibu zaur to parah-  
 „da, ka winsch Jesus pawehleschanahm klausa in pehz  
 „tahm gehdigi in taifni dsihwo.“

Pehterim ta runnajoht nahze tas spehks ta swehta Garra pahc wisseem, kas to wahrdu dsirdeja, in tee fahze swehtas wallodas runnahr in tannis Deemu teikt in flaweht. Wissi, kas klacht bij, sewischki tee no Jubdu zilts, satruhjinajahs pahc to, ka arri scheem paganeem ta dahwana ta swehta Garra tappe peedallita. Bet Pehteris fazzija, ka ne kas warretu scheem to kristibu leegt, kas to swehtu Garru bij dab- bujawi, in tee tappe kristiti, eeksch ta Kunga wahrdu.

### No mahzees tu no schi stahsa?

Es mahzohs no ta, piemkahrta: Ka Deems wissu dwehfeles labbumu dohd teem, kas winnu ar ustizzigu firdi peeluhds. Pee Karneeta, kas Deemu firsngi peeluhds, tappe Jesus Apustuls fuhthts, in Deewa Gars pahc winnu lsleets;

Ohiran kahrta es mahzohs: Ka tas man ne- kahds gohds, ka es kristihes esmu, kad es eeksch wis- fadeem grehkeem dsihwoju, in ne, ka kristitam zilwe- kam peenahkhs, no wissas firds peh; tairnibas dsen- nohs; ka man tad arri nekahds labbums no mannas kristibas preeksch Deewa irr ja- gaida; jo Deews ne luhko us zilweka ahriku buhschanu, bet no wis- seem laudim, tas, kas winnu bihstahs in tair- nibu mihko, irr winnam patihkams;

Treschan kahrta es mahzohs: Ka, jebchu gan tas swehtais Gars tohs zilwekus ar brihnuma sweh- keem wairs ne apdahwana, ka tas Apustulu laika in pee Karneeta notikke; winsch tapat allasch tur irr klacht, fur Deewa wahrdi tohp fluddinati in dsirdeci, mekledams zaur scheem wahrdeem zilweku muhsaigu laimi pastrahdaht.

Kà barribu tahs dwehfles faldu,  
 Deews! muhschu muhscham zeenifschu  
 Es tawu faldu, swehtu wahrdu,  
 Tam es ar preeku klaufifschu.  
 Kas, to taws wahrds gribb, padarra,  
 Tam peemihht tawa swehtiba.

## 66.

### Tas swehtais Steppinsch tohp ar afmineem nomehtahstz.

**G**an, pehz Jesus debbes braukschanas dauds zilwe-  
 ki, kas winna Apustutu mahzibu dabbuja dsir-  
 deht, eeksch winna tizzeja. Bet zitti palikke netizzi-  
 gi, kà bijuschi, in darrija teem wiffadas kaites, kas  
 tai mahzibai no Jesus peekritte. Tomehr tee, kas  
 eeksch Jesus tizzeja, (un kas nu tappe kristigi lau-  
 dis faukti) drohschu prahtu turreja, kà meh's to arri-  
 redsam pee Steppina, kas gauschi tappe eenihdehts in  
 waijahst. Schis Steppinsch bij gauschi labs wihs,  
 kas daudseem labbu darrija, kas tahs atreitnes in tohs  
 bahrinus apgahdaja, in gohdigu firdi turreja prett  
 Deemu in prett zilwekeem. Bet tomehr tee Juhdi ne  
 warreja winnu eeraudsicht, tapehz ka winsch labpraht to  
 buhtu redsejis, kad wiffi tee, starp kurreem winsch  
 dsihwoja, buhtu Jesus mahzibahm peekrittuschi.  
 Wiini Jesu eenihdeja, in winna mahzibu, in teem  
 talabbad tas ne patikke, ka Steppinsch teem laudim  
 dauds fluddinaja no Jesus, in no winna mirschanas  
 pee krusa, in no winna augfchamzelschanas no mir-  
 roneem, Gan ilgi tee dsinnahs pehz ta, Steppinam  
 gallu

gallu darriht, un us weenreis tee winnu, tà kà Jesu, wedde preekſch ſaweem teefas kungeem, preekſch teem paſcheem, kas Jesu bij tik neſchehligi notawuſchi. Preekſch ſcheem tee Steppinu apſuhdſeja, ka winſch weens ſaimotais tahs bauſlibas Moſſus in ta pilſſa-ta Jeruſalemes buhdams, eſſohr teizis: Jesus no Nazaretis iſpoſſihs ſcho weetu. Kad tee nu winnu pahrklaufija; tad tas winnus iſrahje pahr to, ka winni to no Deewa ſuhtiru, taiſnu Jesu, kas labbu ween bij ſchai paſaulé darrijs, eſſohr likkuſchi pee kruſta fiſt. Pahr ſchahdu wailodu ta taiſna Steppina teem nahje leelas duſmas, tee ſakohde tohs ſohbus in paſuddinaja winnu pee nahwes. Bet winſch redſeja tahs debbefis atwehrtas, ur Jesu ſehſcham pee Deewa labbas rohkas. Tapeh; tas ne behdaja par to trakkoſchanu ſawu eenaidneeku, bet ſazzija: Keds, es redſu tahs debbefis, kurràs es drihs noktuhſchu, walkam, in to Deewa Dehlu, Jesu Kriſtu, pee Deewa labbas rohkas. Pahr to tee jo duſmigi tappe, mahzahs tam wirſu, iſgruhde to no pilſſa-fata ahra, un nomehtaja to ar akmineem. Steppinſch zeete wiſſu to ar pazeetigu prahru. Winſch ſaweem eenaidneekem ne ſaunu wahrdu ne teize; bet zellòs meſdames pahr teem Deewu luhdſe, kà zickahrt Jesus pee kruſta kohka — winſch luhdſe: Kungs! peedohdi manneem eenaidneekem winnu grehtu, un usneimmi mannu garru pee ſewi — in tad winſch mirre.

Ko mahzees tu no ſchi ſtahſta?

Eſ mahzohs no ta, pirnkahrtan: Ka Jesus tohs ſawejus ne atſtahj, in teem, kas iſſtenà tizzibà pee wianna turrahs, behdu laikà in paſchà nahwes ſtundinà,

46 Sw. Steppinisch tohy ar afmineem nomehtahis.  
dinä, tik pat, tà Steppinam, drohschu prahnu, in  
spehku dohd, sawu nasru nest;

Dhtran fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka man ne buhs  
nesaderrigu sirdi nahwes stunda turreht; bet eekam es  
no pasaules schkirrohs, tà tà Steppinisch, saweem  
eenaidneekem peedoht, in preeksch teem luhgt, lai  
Deems wianeem tohs grehkus ne pauurr.

Dreschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, kad es tà,  
tà Steppinisch, lihds mirschanai zeeti pee Jesus tur-  
rohs, Jesus man arri nahwes stunda spirdsinahs, in  
pehz nahwes manni usnems vee sewi, tai gohdiba,  
kurrä winsch debbesis, pee Deewa labbas rohkas  
dsihwo.

Nahz, nahwe! nahz, kad nahkdama!

Tu man ne darri baidu,

Tu mann us laimi nowadda,

Ko tur, zaur Jesu, gaidu.

Schi laime irr dauds angstaka,

Ne wiffa semmes mantiba.

Lai, Deems! schi man ne suhdahs!

---

67.

Zehkapam tohy fa galwa nezirsta, in Beh-  
teris kluhst wallam palaisst.

Zas lepns kehninisch Eroodus, ar to pawahedu Agrip-  
pa, gribbedams sawu leelumu rahdiht, in tur  
klatht teem Juhdeem va prahram dsihwoht, likke zir-  
tus no tohs draudses Jesus zeetumä mest, in tohs us  
wiffadu wihsti wahrdsinacht in mohziht. Arri to apu-  
stulu Zehkapu, Zahna brähli, likke Eroodus sanemt,  
in

in peh; kahdu brihdi tam to galwu nozirst. Manni-  
dams ka schahda winna darrischana teem Zuhdeem  
gauschi patikke, winsch arri to apustutu Pehteri litke  
zeetumâ mest. Geschpatsmit Saldateem winsch pa-  
wehleja, to apmakteht, ka winsch ne warretu ismuft;  
jo tas prahts tam gan us to stahweja, schim tapat  
gallu darriht, ka winsch Jahnam bij darrijis. Bet  
tas bij pawelti, kaut ir winsch wehl simts Saldatus  
buhru pee winna zeetumâ lizzis; jo ta wissa Kristus  
draudse luhdse Deewu, lai winsch ar sawu spehku  
Pehteri apwaktetu, in to no Eroodus rohkahm glahbru.

Ta deena jaw bij klahr, kurrâ Eroodus Pehteri  
gribbeja likt preeksch sewi west, in winnu tauschu  
preekschâ noteesah. Bet kas nu no sek? Pehteris  
tai pehdigâ nakti meerigi sawâ zeetumâ gull, starp di-  
wi Saldateem, pee kurreem winsch ar kehdehm bij  
peeslehgts. Tas zeetums bij zeeti aischauts — wak-  
fineeki bij preeksch tahm durrim in wahrteem — wakti-  
neeki bij eekschâ, ka, peh; zilweka dohmahm, tas ne  
buhrin ne warreja buht, ka zeetumneeks no ta zeetuma  
isbehgru. Bet raugi! peepefschi Deewa Engelis irr  
klahr, kas ar sawu spohschumu to tumfu istabu gai-  
schu darra. Schis Pehterim fitte lehnam us sch-  
neem, kâ mehds darriht, kad gulluschu gribb mohbi-  
nah, in sazzija us winnu: zellees, zellees ahtri!  
In to sakkohr tahs kehdes fritte no Pehtera rohkahm.  
Ahtri apjohsees, in apauji tawas kurpes, un apmett  
tawu mehтели, un nah; — eij mannim us pehdahm  
pakkat, sazzija tas Engelis. Pehteris klaufija in gah-  
je tam pakkat, wehl nesunnadams, kas winnam essohr  
notizzis, un dohmadams parahdischanu sapni redsam.  
Tâ tee gahje zaur to pirmu in ohtru wakti, lihds teem  
dselsa wahrteem ta zeetuma. Schee teem atdarrijahs  
no sew pascha, un nu wehl zaur weenu pilskata eelu  
tas

tas engelis gabje Pehteram lihds, in tad pasuddahs. Nulle Pehteris atgahdajahs, ka winsch wairs ne effoht zeetuma in fazzija: „Nu es sinnu teescham, ka „Deems sawu Engeli irr suhtijis, manni glahbt no „Erodus warras, in to niknu padohmu to Zuhdu prett „manni nihzinabt.“

Za preeksch femis runnadams tas nahze preeksch to nammu weena pasihstama, fur dauds kristigi zilweki wehl bij kohpa, in Deemu peeluhdse. Pehteris klaudsina pee wahrtu durrin, in nu nahk weena meite praffiht: kas tur irr? Pehteris arbild, in ta meite tuhlihn pasihst winna balsi. Za ne atdarra tohs wahrtus, bet tekk zit warredama pee teem jitteem, in pasluddina teem, Pehteri preeksch durrin stahwam. Zee fakka us to meiti: tu effi bes prahta; bet schi pastahwigi pee ta palikke, Pehteri effam preeksch wahrteem, fazzidama, es jo gan pasihstu Pehtera balsi. Zee wehl ne gribbeja tizzeht, in fazzija: tas buhs winna engelis. Bet kad Pehteris ar ween klaudsinaja, in tee tahs durrin atdarrija; tad tee winnu redseja, in istruhzinajahs. Nu wiffi winnam wirsu stahweja ar daschadahm jautafchanahm; bet winsch mette ar rohku, lai tee kluffu zeestu, in sahze teem stahstiht, ka tas Kungs to ar spehzigu rohku bij isweddis no ta zeetuma.

Kad nu gaifma tappe, tad bij leela istruhzinachana pee teem saldateem, kas ne sinnaja, fur Pehteris effoht palizzis. Bet Erodus, kad winsch to dsirdeja, likke Pehteri mekleht, in to ne atraddis, winsch tohs saldatus, kas Pehteri bij apwaktejschi, preeksch teefas iswaijaja, in likke tohs nowest in no maitabt.



Zaur tahdahm notikſchanahm ta ſlawa Jesus in  
winna mahzibas wairojahs, in tas pulks to, kas eekſch  
winna tizzeja, tappe jo deenàs jo leelaks.

**Ko mahzees tu no ſchi ſtahſta?**

Es mahzohs no ta, pirinkahrtan: Ka wiſſa zil-  
weziga warra ne ſpehj neneeku prett Deewa ſpehku, in  
ka Deewam irr maſa leeta, zilweku niknu padohmu  
nihzinaht, tapeh; ka wiſſch irr tas wiſſumwarrenais,  
kas tikſai runna; tad tas noteek, in tikſai pawehl;  
tad tas tur ſtahw;

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka man, tapeh;  
ka Deewa ſpehks tahds leels, ne buhs nekahdàs breeſ-  
màs, lai buht tik leelas kà buhdamas, bes zerribas  
palikt, kad ir no zilwekeem man ne kahda glahbschana  
ne irr gaidama;

Trefchan kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka, kad es pee  
Jesus ihſtenà tizzibà turrohs; kad es Deewu kà ſawu  
Tehwu bihſtohs, in us winna zelkeem ſtaigaju, Deews  
arri wiſſàs behdàs in breeſinàs man par paligu pee-  
ſchausees, in manni no wiſſa kauna peſtihs. Jo,  
kas Deewam tizz in palauſahs, no ta wiſſch  
muhscham ne arſtahs.

Deews dsibwo wehl; ne behdaſchohs.

Wet us tew, Kungs! es palaujohs!

Je paſaule kad ſagruhtu;

Tu tomeht man par glahbeju.

Ja Tehws! us tew es palauſchohs

Scheit, wiſſòs mannòs gruhtumòs,

Eekſch tew es gribbu preezatees,

In gawileht: wehl dsibwo Deews!

## Pahwils tohp Jesus mahzekkis.

**S**tarp teem eenaidneekem tahs draudses Jesus bij  
 tas pahr wisseem nitnakais Sauls weens Wa-  
 rifeeris. Schis tà kà tee zitti Warifeeri gauschi zee-  
 ti turcejahs pee teem Juhdu liffkumeem, in dohmaja,  
 Deewam zaur to kalpojам, kad winsch mekletu to  
 draudsi Jesus no Nazaretes wissai ispohstih. Kad  
 tas fwehtais Steppinsch tappe ar afmineem nomeh-  
 tahts, tad winsch pahr to leelu preeku rahdija; jo  
 winsch labpraht buhtu redsejis wissus kristigus zilwe-  
 kus ar Steppinu mirstam. Schis Sauls ar weenu  
 ween, us wirsneeku wehleschanu, tohs, kas Jesus  
 mahzibu apleezinaja, wajaja: tohs winnu nammòs  
 fasehje, in zeetumà lifke. Nu schis paes Sauls eet  
 arri pee ta angka preejtera, to paschu luhgdams, lai  
 tas tam dohtu wakkas grahmatas, us to pilsfatu Da-  
 masku, ka winsch tohs kristigus laudis, kurrus winsch  
 tur rohkà dabbutu, warretu faseet, un us Jerusalemi  
 west, ka tee tur, zitteem par pamahzishanu, no-  
 strahpeti taptu. Tahs grahmatas, to tas mekleja,  
 winsch weegli dabbuja, un gahje ar saweem beedreem,  
 us Damaskus pilsfatu, kas wairak ne kà tscheirdef-  
 wits juhdsus no Jerusalemes bij. Winsch gahje tai  
 prahtà, wisseem apleezinatajeem Jesus gallu darriht.  
 Klacht pee ta pilsfata nahzis, winsch jau preezajahs  
 pahr to, kà winsch tur tohs kristigus zilwekus beedi-  
 natu in wahrdsinatu. Bet ahtri, kà sibbens, nahf  
 weens gaischums no debbes. Sauls in winna beedri  
 stahw kà apstulboti schai gaischuma, kas hohschaks  
 bij ne kà saule. Sauls kritte no baileym pee semmes,  
in

in nu atskann weena balf no debbes: Saul! Saul! kam tu manni waija? Sauls pee semmes gulledams fakka ar bailigu prahtu: kahds tu effi, Kungs! La balf no debbes atbildeja: es esmu tas Jesus, fo tu waija; tew buhs leela skahde no schihs tawas waijaschanas. Zaur to tappe Sauls gauschi apkaunohrs, in winsch ar sagraustu firdi prassija: at Kungs! fo es darrischu? In tas Kungs atbildeja: zellees un eij pilskata, un tur tew taps teikts, kas tew ja-darra. Zee wihri, kas ar Saula bij, stahweja istruhzinajschees, un gan dsirdeja to balsi, bet ne redseja ne weenu.

Sauls nu zehlahs no semmes, atdarrija tahs azgis, bet ne warreja ne fo redseht. Zee wihri kas pee winna bij waddija tapehz winnu pee rohkahm eeksch ta pilskata Damaskus eekschâ. Trihs deenas Sauls palikke bes gaismas, in schai laikâ winnam ne grib, bejahs nei ehst nei dsert. Nu bij eeksch Damaskus weens mahjektis Jesus, ar wahrdu Annanias, in zaur scho gribbeja tas Kungs Saulam teikt, kas winnam effeht ja-darra. Tapehz winsch Annaniam parahdi-jahs, un sauze winnu: Annanias! Schê es esmu Kungs! atbildeja Annanias. Tas Kungs fazzija: zellees, un eij tuhlihn us to eelu, kas fakta tohp ta taifna, in mekle Juhdas nammâ Saulu, kas no Tarsus irr. Tas luhds Deewu, in es tam, zaur parahdischanu, esmu rahdijis weenu wihru, ar wahrdu Annanias, kas pee winnu nahk in winnam usleef rohku, ka tas atkal redsigis taptu. Annanias atbildeja: ka es, Kungs! warreschu eet pee schi, no ka wissi daudsina, zeek dauds launa winsch teem Jerusalemê irr darrijis, kas eeksch tewis tizz? un kam, ka mannim to eereize, arri warra dohta no teem augsteem preeste-reem, schinni pilskata wiffus tohs faisihht, kas tawu  
wahr-

wahrdu peefauz. Tas Kungs fazzija: eij tu tikkai pee winnu, jo schis Sauls no mannim irr isredsehts, mannu wahrdu nest, preeksch teem paganeem, un winnu kehneem, ta ka preeksch Israeta behneem, in tas dauds zeerih's mannis in mannas mahzibas labbad. Anmanias nu gahje tai nammà, kurrà Sauls bija, praffija pehz winnu, in to atraddis, fazzija: Sauls! brahli! muhku Kungs Jesus Kristus, kas tew irr parahdijees us to zeklu, pa kurre tu atgahji, manni pee tewi irr fuhrijis, ka tu atkal redsigs, un tad ar mums weens leezineeks winna augschamzelschanas, un arri peepildih'ts tohpi ar to spehku ta fwehta garra.

Un tuhdat tas nokritte no winna azzim, ka swihni, in winsch tappe redsigs; bet winsch pazehlees, kikkah's kristitees, un pah't winnu nahje tas spehks ta Deewa Garra.

Pehz ta winsch atkal ko baudija, par atspirdsinaschanu sawas nowahrdsinatas meefas, un nu winsch gahje ar kirsnigu mihlestibu pee teem mahzektteem Jesus, beedrojahs ar winneem, in mahzija eeksch tahm basnizahm to Juhdu no Jesus, ka tas irr augschamzehlees, in ka tas irr Kristus, tas Pestitais tahs pafauls. Tee, kas schahdu winna mahzibu dsirdeja, gauschi isbihjajahs, fazzidami: schis irr tas, kas mekleja to draudsi Jesus no Nazaretes wiffai isposhtih't, in kas talabbad schurp nahzis, tohs fahstih't, kas eeksch Jesus tizz, in tohs fuhstih't pee teem augsteem preestereem.

Bet Pahwills tappe jo deenàs jo stipraks eeksch sawas tizzibas eeksch Jesus, in darbojahs, tohs Juhdu laudis, kas Damasku dsihwoja, pah'rleezinah't, no teem fwehteem raksteem to praweefchu, ka Jesus efsoht tas Messias, tas no Deewa fohlihts Pestitais. Tee Juhdi nu fahje Saulu nihdeht, in gribbedami

win-

winnam gallu darriht, tee lifke pilskata wahrtus ap-  
 waktheht, ka tas ne warretu winnu rohkahm ismukt;  
 bet tee mahzekki nolaide winnu nakts laikā, eeksch wee-  
 na kurwja, pahr to muhri semmē. Kad nu Sauls  
 nahze Jerusaleme, tad wiffi no tahs kristigas draudses  
 brihnijahs pahr to, ka winsch effoht weens mahzekkis  
 Jesus tappis, in eefahlumā ne gribbeja to tizzeht.  
 Bet Barnabas, weens mahzekkis Jesus, wedde Saulu  
 pee teem apustuteem, in stahstija teem, kas ar winnu  
 notizzis, in ka winsch effoht kristihts ktuīs, in eeksch  
 Damaskus Jesus mahzibu ar drohschibu effoht flud-  
 dinajis. Tad tee apustuti Saulu peenehme par  
 sawu beedri. In schis Sauls pehz weens leels apu-  
 stuls Jesus, fewischki starp teem paganeem, tap-  
 pis, in winsch ne ktuā wairs Sauls, bet Pahwils  
 nosaukts:

### Ko mahzees tu no schi stahsta?

Es mahzohs no ta, pirinkahrtan: Ka Jesus to  
 netaisnibu, ko winna taisneem behrneem darra, tā  
 usluhko, itt kā winsch buhtu scho netaisnibu pats zee-  
 tis. Pahwils spaidija in waijaja tohs, kas eeksch  
 Jesus tizzeja, in Jesus us to fakka: kam tu mans  
 ni waija?

Ohtran kahrtan es mahzohs: Ka Deews gan  
 eefpehj to zeetu firdi ta grehzineeka mihkstinah; jo  
 Sauls, kas tohs kristigus zilwekus eenihdeja in ne-  
 schehligi pretti teem traktoja, tappe, gaur Deewu at-  
 greests, weens draugs to kristigu zilweku, weens mah-  
 zekkis in apustuls Jesus, kas tikkuschi in ne apnizzis  
 Jesus mahzibu fluddinaja, in Jesum par gohdu da-  
 schu behdu nastu usnehme;

Treschan fahrtan es mahzohs: Ka man tik patt, fà Sauls to darrija, buhs klausih, kad Jesus fahz, in to darriht, ko winsch pawehl. Gan Jesus mums ne tà fà Saulam usfahz no debbesim, bet winsch fahz zaur fawu Ewangeliumu, in zaur teem mahzitajeem, kas to fluddina. Prett tahdu fahfchanu man ne buhs fawas aufis aisbahst, in fawu firdi zeetinacht; bet ar apdohmu klausih, in ar preeku darriht, ko Jesus mahza un pawehl; tad ir es buhschu weens ihstems mahzektis Jesus, in fawà laikà weens mantineeks winna gohdibas debbesis.

Scheit esmu Kungs, tu pasauzi,  
 Dee fevi, manni schelligi;  
 Zu praffi mannu firdi, Deews!  
 Tew wiffai gribbu padohtees.

G a l s.

